

PUBLIC SECTOR GOVT. - POLICE

1983.

JANUARY - ~~MARCH~~ APRIL

Williams gunned down during police raid in Western

FATHER

KILLED

5/1/83
Sowetan

251

By JOSHUA RABOROKO

A FATHER of eight was allegedly shot dead when he opened his door during a cop raid for stolen goods in Western Township, a police spokesman said yesterday.

Captain J Pretorius of the police PRO, told The SOWETAN that on New Year Eve Constable C S Badenhorst of Newlands Police Station went to Western following information of stolen goods

He knocked on the door of house 2081 Mfeka Street and when Mr Frederick Michael Williams opened a shooting incident took place Williams later died, he said. Police are investigating.

Meanwhile Miss Valery Williams, the dead man's daughter, told The SOWETAN two white policemen jumped the fence of their home and knocked on the door

"My father opened the door for them. They searched the house and said they were looking for my brother who was not in at the time.

"We suddenly heard the sound of gunfire and screamed for help. The police then got into the bedroom and searched it.

"I was terrified to see my father lying dead on the ground. The police later summoned an ambulance," she said.

She did not know what the police wanted from her brother.

Mr Williams, an old resident of Western, leaves his wife and eight children. He will be buried at the Croesus Cemetery on Saturday

D. Dispatch 7/1/83 (251)

Maltreatment claims refuted

EAST LONDON — Police have dismissed claims by two Mdantsane youths that they were ill-treated after they had been arrested by two members of the dog squad

Lwazi Manyadu, 15, and Xolani Mayoyo, 15, both of Zone Four, Mdantsane, said they walked from Fuller's Bay to town and were trying to get bus fare to Mdantsane from people they knew when they were called to a police van in Oxford Street just before 2 pm

"Since I had been arrested and delayed for a good part of the day at Fleet Street on one occasion when police were chasing other youngsters, we ran off," Lwazi said

"I ran into a shop in Terminus Street and Xolani ran towards Buffalo Street"

While in the shop Lwazi saw a member of the Mdantsane Council, Mr L Mfunda, from whom he got 50 cents bus fare

He said that as he left the shop he saw the two men who had called them coming towards him with a third man. He ran back to the shop and went upstairs

"They followed me and set a dog on me," Lwazi said

Xolani said he ran into a shop in Buffalo Street and went upstairs. Men arrived with two dogs and set them on him. He was taken to the police van and Lwazi was brought in a few minutes afterwards

They were taken to Cambridge police station, where the members of the dog squad made a report to a sergeant, Lwazi said

He claimed Xolani was kicked and also had water thrown on his face

Commenting on the incident, the police liaison officer here, Major W W Brown, said that "at no stage were the two ill-treated"

They had not made any formal complaint to the police or laid charges against the two policemen who arrested them

Two members of the dog squad were patrolling Oxford Street when a man shouted "There they run, stop them," Major Brown said

The passenger in the patrol car, Sergeant R Robertson, set off after the boys who had turned into Terminus Street. He saw one of them run into

a furniture shop, and when he entered a man told him that one of the youths had fled upstairs

"There was a lot of stock upstairs and the dog was released. It sniffed out the youth and caught him," Major Brown said. The youth was then locked in the patrol car, he added.

"Information from members of the public led the policemen to the second floor of a Terminus Street shoe store

"The second youth was asked to come down to the ground floor, but he hesitated and then started running. The dog was released"

After that arrest the police sought the man who had asked them to stop the youths. However, no member of the public came forward. Therefore, after being treated at the hospital, the youths were released. They had slight bite wounds, Major Brown said

Members of the dog squad and other units of the police were on duty in Oxford Street to combat thefts and to protect members of the public and their property, Major Brown added —
DDR

'Subversive' ~~111~~ bedspread is ~~227~~ seized from ~~251~~ Mrs Mandela

Stan

By Carolyn Dempster

8/1/83

A "subversive" bedspread, crocheted in the colours of the ANC, posters, books and documents were seized from the Brandfort home of the banned Mrs Winnie Mandela yesterday in a swoop by the Security Police

The raid began at about 1 pm, shortly before Mrs Mandela, currently under a five-year banning order, was due to be visited by two Progressive Party MPs, Mrs Helen Suzman and Mr Peter Soal

Mr M K Malefane, a friend of the Mandela family, claims Mrs Mandela was issued with a summons for breaking her banning order by the six Security Policemen on their arrival. The policemen then proceeded to conduct a thorough search of the house

POSSE

"I arrived to meet a posse of SP going through Mrs Mandela's home with a fine toothcomb," said Mrs Suzman. "They conducted the search in a very polite, but thorough way." The last time Mrs Mandela's home was raided in 1981 it was also in the middle of a visit by Mrs Suzman.

"We laughed about the coincidence and then just sat down and talked while they searched."

Although the wife of the jailed ANC leader may receive more than one visitor at a time in her home, she may speak to only one person at a time.

"It is absolutely disgusting the way the Security Police keep harassing this woman. Yet she takes it all with great dignity," added Mrs Suzman.

Mother has no idea why son became killer

Weekend Argus Correspondent

KIMBERLEY — A grieving mother was left wondering this week what turned her 22-year-old policeman son into a crazed killer

Railway policeman Jan Jacob van der Westhuizen, who killed three people and wounded three others in a running shootout last weekend, died in hospital under police guard late in the week without revealing why he ran amok

"If only my son could have spoken," Mrs Rosa van der Westhuizen said yesterday "Even if he did not remember everything, I'm sure he would have had something to say"

In the shooting, which began at the Kimberley Market Square, Van der Westhuizen shot two people before moving to the Kimberley railway station, where he shot another four men, three of whom died

Van der Westhuizen was shot by another Railway policeman A doctor said he died from chest and lung injuries caused by the gunshot

Mrs Van der Westhuizen said she had no idea what caused her son suddenly to go berserk

"I keep wondering what happened as he

walked from his friend's house in Rhodesdene to the market square Perhaps he was assaulted, perhaps he had some kind of brainstorm

"If only my son could have spoken"

Mrs van der Westhuizen said her son had lived in the city all his life "He joined the Railway police straight from school and liked his job," she said

Mr Le Roux van Niekerk, one of Van der Westhuizen's injured victims, said he felt sorry for the gunman's parents "They couldn't help what he did, and now they have to live with it" he said

Mr Pierre Venter, still in hospital after being shot in the foot, said "When I was being wheeled into the X-ray department, I saw Van der Westhuizen on a trolley I felt very sorry for him when I saw him lying there

"I realised then I did not have any hard feelings But then I was only shot in the foot"

A lifelong friend of the gunman said he had felt "bad" when he heard of Van der Westhuizen's death "I'm heartbroken," he said "I try to talk of other things, but it keeps on coming back to that"

Turner's mother hunts assassin

Argus Correspondent

DURBAN — Five years after Dr Rick Turner was gunned down and died in his daughter's arms, his elderly mother is still hunting for his killer

Dr Turner, a University of Natal academic who was under a five-year banning order, was killed in the early hours of January 8, 1978

His assassin is still at large

Speaking from her Stellenbosch home, Mrs Jane Turner said she was still convinced that Martin Dolinchek — the former BOSS agent who has been jailed in the Seychelles for his part in the abortive 1981 coup attempt — knew who killed her son

When Dolinchek was put on trial last year Mrs Turner sat in the public gallery with her eyes riveted on him

"I only had one interview with him, but then with all the publicity it blew up in my face and they wouldn't let me see him again," Mrs Turner said.

'Sting' out of ski event

Weekend Argus Bureau

EAST LONDON — The decision to abandon the crucial third leg between Port Alfred and Hamburg of the Texan Surf Ski challenge has effectively destroyed the "challenge" of this year's event

Those contestants who finally paddled into East London today will not be regarded as having really met or conquered the challenge of the 244 km epic by either race officials or more importantly, by themselves

Yet ironically it was a meeting of the contestants themselves who decided to quit after gale force easterly winds forced the cancellation of yesterday's paddle from Port Alfred

THE CHOICE

At a meeting held soon after the cancellation, paddlers were offered the choice of abandoning the leg and driving to Hamburg to finish on schedule today, or waiting in Port Alfred an extra day and completing the whole challenge tomorrow

The decision to abandon the leg was supported by the vast majority of the 30 to 40 paddlers present

Cape Town's John Lee, who failed to complete the 1981 challenge, was adamant about not paddling the third leg "The conditions of the first two days were more tiring than the whole of last year's race," he said "I and many others feel we have met the challenge"

DISAPPOINTED

Race referee Mr Richard Dubb said that while he was not surprised at the outcome of the vote he was nevertheless disappointed

"I personally would have liked to have seen the race completed," he said, "even if only one person finished"

Pressure had also been exerted by officials and sponsors, who balked at the vast amount of reorganisation which a day's

Woodfind re

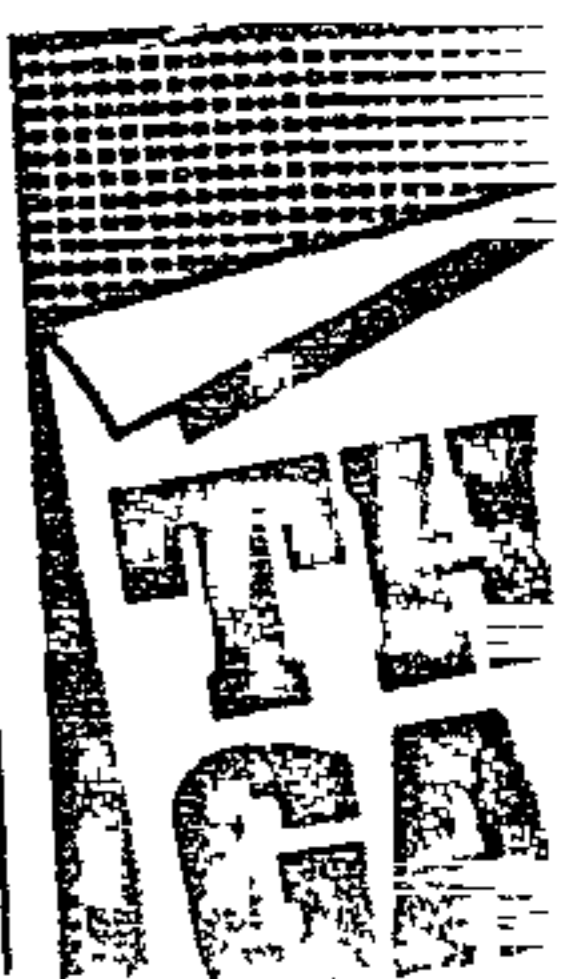
LONDON — Comic philosopher Woody Allen joined the ranks of often wise and sometimes wisecracking writers in a new Christian reference book due out in a month

In the section called "Doubt" Allen decided "If only God would give me some clear sign like a making a large deposit in my name Swiss bank"

The book is the 4th edition of the Book of Christian Quotations a strong collection of words "cast some upon the mysteries exigencies of life."

The 12th century Cistercian St Richard of Chichester gains a strange alphabetical bedfellow who has four times as many entries as him

However, the section of Cliff Richard prove less enlightening "What's important God is so much a parcel of life that a conscious mental change comes second nature"



SP used children,

terror trial told

251

How 11/11/83

Three young children who were arrested and detained with Miss Lilian Keagile were used by a security policeman to force her to make a statement at a Johannesburg Regional Court was told yesterday

Mr CR Mailer, appearing for Miss Keagile (25) of Molapo, Soweto, who is charged under the Terrorism Act said "The children were merely chattels to be played with

at the pleasure of Captain JC Coetsee

In a trial within a trial Miss Keagile has alleged she was assaulted, sexually molested and forced to make a statement by Captain Coetsee

The children, one of whom is Miss Keagile's son, were aged two, four and six when they were arrested with her at the Ramathlabama border post near Mafikeng on November 18 1981

They were taken to

the Magaliesburg police station and spent the night in her cell

They were allegedly left in the cell when Miss Keagile was taken for questioning and not offered food

Mr Mailer contended the children had been kept at the station to pressurise Miss Keagile "She was never told what would happen to them. The keeping of the children was causally connected with the making of the statement"

Under cross-examination, Captain Coetsee said the children had not been released immediately because he had not wanted other suspects to know Miss Keagile had been arrested

Miss Keagile was remanded, the trial continues today

Tezapi hits out at SA police

UMTATA — Transkei's Deputy Minister of Police and Defence, Mr Dave Tezapi, has accused South African police in Queenstown of acting in a high-handed manner in detaining his son, Khanyiso, for two hours on Saturday, December 8

But police denied in a statement that they had detained Mr K Tezapi in a cell, or that they had acted other than in a correct manner

Mr Tezapi said he had sent his son and daughter to shop in Queenstown for foodstuffs they needed to entertain guests at their Ezibeleni home

Mr Tezapi said his son noticed police tailing him until he parked at a supermarket

He said the police asked Khanyiso to accompany them to the police station, saying he did not have a driver's licence

Despite his son's insistence that he did have a driver's licence, he was locked in the cells until his mother drove to the police station, Mr Tezapi said

"He was released after an argument between my wife and the police," said Mr Tezapi

Mr Tezapi said he wanted to know why his son was not given the normal specified period in which to produce his driver's licence

"I am really sick and tired of the high-handed manner of some of the policemen in Queenstown," said Mr Tezapi

He added "On Decem-

ber 3 last year, I had my car searched at a roadblock near Queenstown, despite the fact that some of the police manning the roadblock knew who I was and were also known to me

Mr Pezapi said that this was the final straw and he would not let the matter rest

Major W W Brown, the police press liaison officer for the Border, said Mr K Tezapi's car turned right into Cathcart Road, dangerously into the face of oncoming traffic

The car was followed by police, who observed this, to Bushel Street, where they asked the driver to produce his driver's licence. He could not do so

He was then asked by the police to follow them to the station. At the station, he supplied the police with a telephone number and his mother was contacted, Major Brown said

"His mother came to the station and produced a learner's licence. At the time police stopped him, he was not in the company of a passenger with a driver's licence," Major Brown said

"He was not detained in a cell and the police also asked him to produce a driver's licence within 21 days," he said

Referring to Mr Tezapi's statement about a roadblock on December 3, 1982, Major Brown said that from 6 pm until 2 am on December 4, all vehicles were stopped, no matter who the occupants were, and searched — DDR

Police gave man electric shocks: claim

By Joe Openshaw
Policemen took a Soweto man into the veld near Boksburg and after putting a sack over his head gave him electric shocks when questioning him about a firearm, a Johannesburg magistrate heard yesterday.

The man was then loaded into the boot of one of the police cars and taken back to his home where policemen demanded he hand over documents and keys of two cars he owned, the court heard

Five Boksburg policemen were appearing before Mr P H Bredenkamp charged with assaulting Mr Zephbed Ngcobo and his wife, Mrs Regina Chimalino, on March 23, 1981.

The policemen are Mr Johannes Petrus van der Westhuizen (29) of Van Rbyn, Benoni, Mr Theunis Frederick Andrews (22) of Railway Avenue, Benoni, Mr Andries Gerhardus du Plessis (21) of Second Avenue, Edenvale, Mr Litladi Frans Matjie (43) of Hattingh Avenue, Vosloorus and Mr Steven Walter Dou-

bell (23) of Railway Avenue, Benoni

The five have pleaded not guilty

Mr Ngcobo said all the policemen except Mr van der Westhuizen came to his house in Soweto on March 23 and asked him about a firearm used in a robbery at Germiston.

The court was told the policemen then loaded electrical equipment, all belonging to Mr Ngcobo, into their cars and drove him to Boksburg

In Boksburg he was questioned by Mr van der Westhuizen about the firearm and, when he said he knew nothing about it, Mr van der Westhuizen punched him in the face

That night in the veld while he had a sack over his head, a wet cloth was put around his arm and connected to a machine and he was given electric shocks

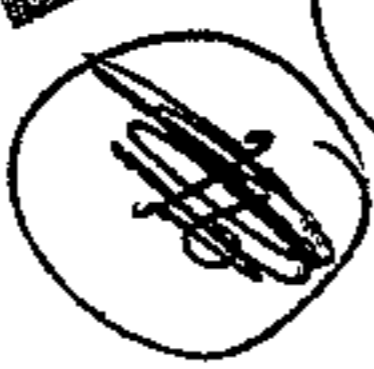
Mr Ngcobo said he and his wife were taken to Boksburg where they were held for two days before being released

The case continues today

251
Stan
13/1/82

heard in SA, trial claim

Evidence for Some could be



(251)

Crime Reporter

THE possibility of taking evidence on commission in a British prosecution of former Durban Det-Sgt David Some could be one of the ways to solve the deadlock which has arisen between the British and South African authorities over his trial.

But, according to Mr D Swanepoel, director of legal process at the Department of Justice in Pretoria, such a consideration would have to come from the British authorities handling the prosecution.

Mr Swanepoel was one of the South African delegates of a legal team which went to London in mid-December to confer with the Director of Public Prosecutions and officials of the Foreign and Commonwealth

Office

They had requested that an extradition agreement, or even a limited agreement, be concluded so that Sgt Some could be extradited to stand trial in South Africa.

The British Government, however, declined to enter into any sort of extradition arrangement with South Africa.

Mr Swanepoel said yesterday that taking evidence on commission, as was done in the Seychelles during the hijack trial of the mercenaries last year, was an option the British authorities might consider if it met with the requirements of British procedural law.

Asked what the South African reaction would be to such a proposal, he said that it was a matter of conjecture and at this stage the official attitude could not be anticipated.

Mr Coetser also submitted that it was not possible in a British court to jointly prosecute Some and his co-accused Lt Willem Potgieter now serving five-and-a-half years effective imprisonment in South Africa.

'If there are no witnesses from South Africa then we cannot bring a case against Some,' a spokesman for the Directorate of Public Prosecutions said in London.

The Natal Mercury, Thursday, January 13, 1983

Sgt Some is out on bail in London after being charged with the murder of Mr Norman van der Merwe, of Durban, one of the Paradise Valley bridge-killing victims. Further charges may be put to him when he reappears in the Bow Street Magistrate's Courts on January 26.

But he could go free because of the deadlock over the hand taken by the South African Minister of Justice, Mr Kobie Coetsee, that it would be impractical to send more than 30 witnesses to Britain for what could be a lengthy trial.

Police in court for car theft

By JOHAN BUYS

251 WDH
14/1/87

TWO Springs Security Branch detectives appearing in a Benoni Regional Court on nine charges of car theft, told the magistrate they did not know that car engines and bodies they had found on a scrap heap in a black township could be abandoned stolen property

Captain Jacob Emmanuel Van Wyk, 36, of Eastvale, Springs and Detective Sergeant Johannes Gouws, of the Police Flats, Kempton Park, are accused of stealing the vehicles during 1981. They pleaded not guilty to the charges and the alternatives of removing the vehicles without the owners' permission

The court was told that the two men had found abandoned car wrecks and engines on scrapheaps in the Tembisa Township at Kempton Park while they were stationed there

The engines and bodies were reconditioned and assembled and the vehicles sold after papers were allegedly obtained. Models mentioned in the charge sheet include Peugeots and Datsuns

Captain Van Wyk told the magistrate he sold a rebuilt Peugeot for R800. He handed R400 to Sergeant Gouws and used the rest of the money to buy equipment for his official car, "to be able to do my job better"

"I removed the wrecks from Tembisa during the day I did not inform the police or Administration Board"

Cross-examined by the prosecutor, Mr Gert Wolmarans, Captain Van Wyk denied that the vehicles were stolen from hotel parking lots

The hearing continues today

IN recent weeks, newspaper articles have covered extensively the activities of the traffic police over the festive season, and especially the use of roadblocks to sift out drunken drivers.

In response to these reports, a Mail reader has written a letter arguing that the public was being harassed by the authorities and that roadblocks were yet another inroad into the freedom of the individual

The reader — who signed himself "Teetotaller" — wrote. "In an age when the power and arrogance of the police and traffic officers appear to be virtually limitless, it would help the public to know exactly where they stand"

In response to questions raised by "Teetotaller," the Mail approached Mr Theuns Botha, Deputy Director of the Institute of Transport and Road Research of the CSIR, to establish the rights of both the traffic police and the individual at a roadblock

Here are the questions put forward by "Teetotaller" and the answers, which were provided by Mr Botha, an advocate

Q: What right has any police/traffic officer to stop at a roadblock a motorist going about his lawful business?

A Rights and obligations of both the motorist and a police official are prescribed by the Road Traffic Ordinance, No 21 of 1966, as well as in the Criminal Procedures Act, No 51 of 1977, and regulations promulgated under this legislation

A police official is entitled by the ordinance to stop any vehicle when he is in a police uniform or, if not in uniform, when he has a card identifying himself as a police officer

Your rights, the breathalyser and the police

ROOM
251
14/1/83

JEANETTE MINNIE gets the legal facts and reports on a reader's query

available for production on request

There is a variety of circumstances under which a police officer is entitled to stop a motorist, including that, if in the officer's opinion, the physical or mental state of the driver precludes him from driving his vehicle in a capable manner

Q. Is a motorist compelled to blow into a breathalyser? (Surely presuming a motorist's guilt and inviting him to prove his innocence is contrary to the common law)

A No, a motorist is not compelled to blow into the breathalyser, but by blowing and co-operating the innocent driver would furnish immediate evidence that he is capable of driving and therefore avoids unnecessary further delay

The driver that is ostensibly affected by alcohol, if he refuses to blow, could in any event be arrested for driving under the influence

The driver that reveals symptoms of intoxication could be dealt with without blowing into any device. The device is there as an aid to the traffic official for the quick analysis of drivers and it is

utilised in favour of motorists to avoid undue delays

However, recommendations are being made to amend the Criminal Procedures Act to make blowing devices of this nature compulsory. But at this stage, breathalyser tests cannot be produced as evidence sufficient for conviction in criminal courts

Q. Is a motorist compelled to submit to a blood test? (Surely any district surgeon taking a blood sample without the consent of the motorist is guilty of assault and should be charged accordingly)

A The present Act prescribes that a person who is in custody, or whose fingerprints have been taken, or who is out on bail, or who has been released on a warning, may be subjected to a blood test at the request of a police officer

If these conditions have been fulfilled, a blood sample may be taken by force by a district surgeon, or by a registered doctor or nurse, against the will of the suspect. It would not be assault as long as no more than reasonable force had been applied

Q. Is a motorist stopped by a

police/traffic officer obliged to give his name, residential address, business address, occupation, age and identity number?

A The Act contains provisions according to which a person is obliged to furnish his name and address to a peace officer or to a police officer, and which makes it an offence to refuse

If the peace officer (which a traffic officer is) doubts the identity of a person, he may arrest that person and detain him for a period of up to 12 hours to positively establish his identity

Furthermore, he is also entitled to require any other particulars or information which is relevant to the person's identification

Q. Is a police/traffic officer obliged to give his name and number to a member of the public when called upon to do so?

A There is no prescription that a police officer, when in uniform, has to supply his particulars. But I know of no instance where a police officer has refused to identify himself. In any event, they normally wear name badges

'Misguided idealists' slammed

15/1/83 (251) ROOM

Pretoria Bureau
COMMISSIONER of Police General Mike Geldenhuys yesterday took a swipe at "misguided idealists", who he said were wittingly or unwittingly part and parcel of the "psychological onslaught" against South Africa

Speaking at a police passing out parade in Pretoria, the general said the police would continue to "preserve internal security and maintain law and order" within

the limits of the law

He said the philosophy of "our enemies" was to subvert established institutions and the minds of individuals where violence could not succeed, and he hit out at "certain radicals" who, he said, claimed to be motivated by a desire for social justice

"What they fail to realise is that by causing unrest and polarisation they are playing in the hands of those who clamour for our downfall and

the end of peace and stability," Gen Geldenhuys said

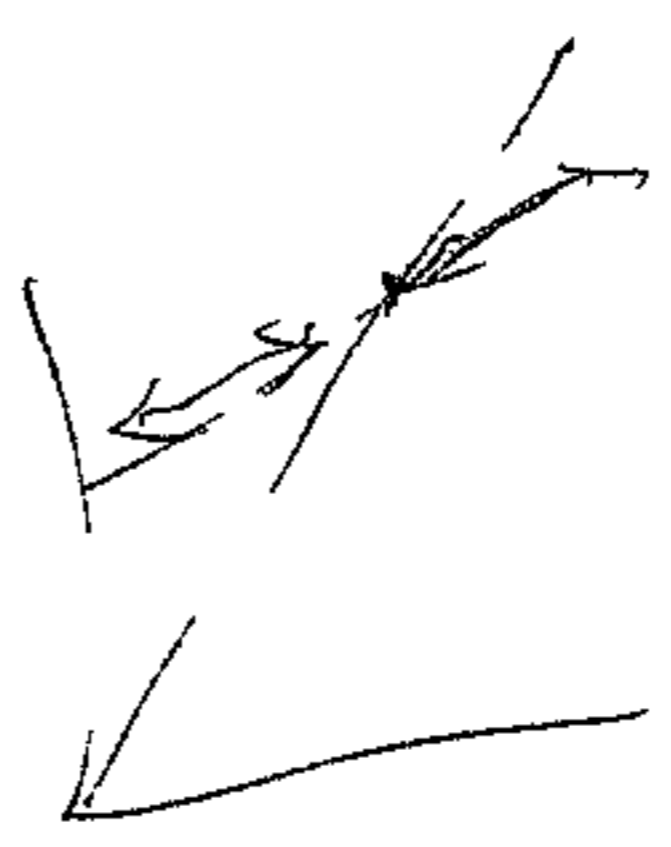
He warned that the banned African National Congress should "through our united effort" be prevented from achieving success "in disturbing the stability and security of our country"

Gen Geldenhuys told the 360 policemen and women on parade they should not distinguish between rich and poor or between people of different races when they per-

formed their duties

The medal for the prevention of terrorism was awarded to Mr P C Scheepers, from Paulpietesburg in Natal, for his action in June last year when he shot and killed two men allegedly responsible for sabotage attacks

The SA Police Star of Merit was presented to Professor Tjaart van Heerden of the University of South Africa, who established a BA degree course in Police Science



Farmer honoured for killing terrorists

D. Disch
17/1/83
(251)

PRETORIA — A young Paulpietersburg farmer, Mr Phillipus Scheepers, 23, who single-handedly tackled and killed two terrorists suspected of sabotage in the Paulpietersburg area last June, was decorated for bravery by the police in Pretoria yesterday. The award was for combating terrorism

Mr Scheepers, a second lieutenant in the Citizen Force, was awarded the SA Police Medal by the Chief of Police, General Mike Geldenhuys, at the pas-

sing-out ceremony at the Police Training College

General Geldenhuys described Mr Scheepers' confrontation with the two terrorists on June 8 last year as an act of great courage and bravery.

Recalling the incident yesterday, Mr Scheepers said there had been no time for fear

"I knew the men had been busy for some time with their terrorist activities and something had to be done about it—so I did it," he said after receiving the award.

Several police officers and a university professor were also presented with medals at the ceremony

Professor Tjaart Johannes van Heerden, professor in police sciences at the University of South Africa, was awarded the SAP Star for Merit for meritorious services to the Police

Major-General L. P. Neethling, Colonel W. B. Brink and Colonel B. F. Liebenberg were awarded the Police Star for faithful service — SAPA.

(291) D-Dispatch
15/11/85

Geldenhuijs warns unions, students

PRETORIA — The Chief of Police, General Mike Geldenhuijs, warned that the police would continue to act mercilessly against students and trade unionists that propagated or furthered the aims and objectives of banned organisations

Addressing a passing-out parade for 360 newly-trained police recruits at the police college here yesterday, General Geldenhuijs said

"It is often very easy to accuse the police of unnecessarily acting against individuals who are deliberately misusing their positions at university, in trade unions or elsewhere to propagate or even further the aims and objec-

tives of banned organisations, without realising what would happen if the police were to be unconcerned"

Prosperity, growth and progress in South Africa could only be maintained in an atmosphere of peace and order, he said

It was the police force's duty, he added, to preserve internal security and maintain peace and order in the country. This it would continue to do within the limits of the law

General Geldenhuijs also attacked "misguided idealists" who, he charged, were unwittingly or wittingly playing into the hands of the enemy

"The onslaught

against our country is as much a psychological and political as it is a military exercise

The philosophy of our enemies is that where violence cannot succeed, subversion of our established institutions and of the minds of individuals will succeed

"This strategy is evident if one takes a closer look at the activities of certain radicals who profess to be motivated by a desire for what they term social justice, he said

"What they fail to realise, is that by causing unrest and polarisation, they are playing into the hands of those who clamour for our downfall and the end of peace and stability — SAPA

152

Police tests 'refute drowning allegation'

Tests had shown that sacks used to keep prisoners' possessions would not retain water and could not be used to drown anyone, a Johannesburg inquest was told yesterday

The inquest was into the death of Mr Clive Becker, who was arrested in connection with a robbery and died in custody on January 4 1980

Mrs Dawn Francesco and Reginald du Toit were subsequently charged in the Rand

Supreme Court with the R205 680 robbery from a security van

Mrs Francesco was acquitted and Du Toit was jailed for seven years

During the trial it was alleged that Mr Becker was drowned by policemen or died of a heart attack when

they put his head into a sack filled with water

Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad policemen who investigated the robbery denied the allegation

They said that Mr Becker drowned in the Klip River, near Vanwyksrust, when he took them there to point out the place where he had

left trunks containing the money

He got into difficulties because of the unexpected depth of the water and the strong current, they said

Yesterday Warrant Officer W A Steyn said they had tested the sacks after the allegation made in the Supreme Court and water

had flowed through the material

Warrant Officer Steyn was one of four policemen who previously refused to testify at the inquest

The four policemen — Captain H J le Grange, Captain J L Pretorius, Warrant Officer D Wessels and Warrant Officer Steyn — were ordered to give evidence, but were told they could refuse to answer incriminating questions

The inquest continues today

18/11/83
151 ROM

Police recruitment soars

By CHRIS OLCKERS

THE SAP this month had its biggest intake of rookie policemen and policewomen in years.

A police spokesman said yesterday more than 3 000 new white applicants started training at the Police College last week and yesterday

He said 1 834 men and 170 women started training this week. Nearly 650 former members of the force were also re-employed last year.

The spokesman said the higher number of applicants was a direct result of a more intensive recruiting cam-

paign, the better image of the police force and the present financial climate.

Between January and October 1981, 1 513 whites joined or rejoined the force, while in the same period last year, 2 051 signed up.

The figure for coloureds also rose with 489 joining, while 369 signed up in the previous year. Nine more Indian recruits joined last year compared with 1981.

The spokesman said the figure for black staff was down, but this was not a drop as homelands had their own recruitment drives, previously handled by the SAP.

For details...

Missing engine number lands car owner in jail for two nights Lawyer hits at police over arrest

257

Stew

19/1/85

By Stephen McQuillan
A Johannesburg lawyer has said police at Randburg were guilty of "grossly irresponsible conduct" during an investigation into suspected car theft which ended in a coloured man being jailed for two nights.
The advocate, who cannot be named for ethical reasons, accused the police of creating racial animosity by their conduct.
A police spokesman in Johannesburg said the Randburg police had acted properly in detaining the man after it had been found his car did not have an engine number.
The lawyer accused police of

- Wrongful arrest.
- Wrongful detention.
- Allowing theft from a car in police custody.

- Depriving the man of his car for a week
- Ordering him to pay towing charges he was not liable for.
- Not issuing an apology when they realised they could not press charges.

"There are grounds for a case against the police for wrongful arrest and wrongful detention. We are considering suing the police," said the lawyer.

The man, Mr Eric Meyer who has lived and worked at the South African Lion Park near Krugersdorp for the past 12

years, was stopped at a roadblock at Witkoppen and arrested when police suspected his car was stolen. There was no number stamped on the engine block.

At the roadblock Mr Meyer showed police papers to prove he had bought the car legitimately.

Mr Meyer was detained at the Randburg police station and police took the car. The next day the lawyer asked for Mr Meyer to be released on bail. This was refused.

Mr Meyer was told he would have to stay in jail until he could appear in court, said the lawyer.

The day before Mr Meyer was due to appear in court — a Sunday — he was released without charges being laid after two nights in detention. He was told investigations would continue.

"What circumstances prompted police to release him I do not know," said the lawyer who did not know why there was no engine number.

Police sent the car to

their Diepkloof depot for checking.

Seven days after Mr Meyer was arrested he went to collect his car at the depot and was told he would have to pay towing charges before it could be removed.

The lawyer said Mr Meyer paid the bill and asked for the keys, only to be told by the police that they did not know where they were.

"From the time he was stopped at the roadblock police took possession and control of the car, includ-

ing the keys," said the lawyer.

Mr Meyer went back to the previous owner for a spare set and when he returned he discovered that a fire extinguisher attached to the inside had been removed, said the lawyer.

"The conduct of the police in this case is nothing but disgraceful," he said.

"Not only was Eric Meyer, an innocent citizen, locked-up for two nights and a day, but he was dismissed of his

car for about a week.

"He was made to travel from the Lion Park to Randburg on a number of occasions.

"He was compelled to go to Diepkloof on two occasions and made to pay towing charges for which he was certainly not responsible. Finally property was stolen from his car."

In a letter replying to the advocate's complaints, Randburg police said.

"It is procedure that

all motor cars suspected of being stolen must go to Diepkloof pound for processing.

"Seeing that your client's motor car had no engine number, it is advisable that he take his car to the nearest licensing department to have numbers stamped on, as he might be stopped again."

"After your client's alibi was checked it was found that his explanation was reasonably true and seeing that he had a fixed address he was released pending further investigation (into why there was no number)."

A spokesman for police at Diepkloof said there were no keys or fire extinguisher with the car when it was logged in.

(152) RDM 269/118.3

Inquest on death in custody postponed

Mail Reporter

THE inquest into the death of Mr Clive Errol Fairhurst Becker, who allegedly drowned during investigations by police, was postponed provisionally by a Johannesburg inquest magistrate yesterday to March 1.

The inquest, presided over by Mr A B Joubert, was earlier told by police officers that Mr Becker drowned in the Klip River near Van Wyk's Rust on January 4, 1980.

It was said he had taken the police to the river to show them where trunks containing money were hidden. He allegedly drowned in a bid to escape from custody.

Four police officers, who

had earlier refused to give evidence, but were later ordered by a judge to do so, completed their testimony yesterday.

One of them, Lieutenant J L Pretorius, told the court Mr Becker was arrested in Hillbrow following the robbery of R200 000 from a security vehicle on November 2, 1979.

Warrant Officer Deon Wessels, who had also been ordered to testify, said yesterday he could not deny there were discussions at the Brixton police station about sacks.

He was referring to allegations made in a previous trial in the Rand Supreme Court that Mr Becker drowned when his head was placed inside a sack containing water.

1
3
1

African women police to be recruited

251
2/1/83

Crime Reporter

THE first African women police will be recruited into the SA Police Force probably in July this year, Brig Duveen Botha, Officer Commanding the SA Women's Police, disclosed in Durban yesterday.

She said that a training college was already under construction at Hammanskraal, near Pretoria, to accommodate three platoons of black women student policewomen.

'It all depends on the builders. If they complete the project on time our first intake of black women should start sometime in July. Initially we will take in only one platoon of 36 student policewomen

'But eventually we will have three platoons of about 108 students at a time undergoing the six-month training course

'Once they graduate they will do the same duties as their white counterparts, wear an identical uniform and they will have the same pay and privileges,' she said.

Qualifications

Brig Botha said that, like the Indian women police trained in Durban, and the coloureds in Cape Town, the black policewomen would be posted to wherever their services were needed, in the functional and administrative sections of the Uniform Staff of the S A P, the Detective Branch and the Security Branch.

Qualifications for applicants are a matric pass, be at least 1,6m tall, they should never have been married, be between 18 and 35 and have a full command of at least one official language. Although the recruiting campaign will only become official in mid-1983 there are already more than 200 names on the waiting list in the Port Natal S A P Division alone for black women who want to join the police force.

Yesterday Brig Botha swore in 18 Indian student policewomen at the Cato Manor S A P Training College in Durban for the college's second six-month course.



BRIG Duveen Botha, Officer Commanding the S A Women's Police, helps Student Policewoman Savithree Reddy get kitted out.

E
F
N
S
H

O
I
B
I

in crease his profits

Policeman 'fired shots to stop van'

25/11/83
E.P. 03
24/11/83

By CHRIS RENNIE

A POLICEMAN told the Port Elizabeth Regional Court today how he fired three times with a sub-machinegun at a fleeing van

Constable Monwabisi Kindman Stephane, 26, was appearing on two charges of attempted murder

The charges arise from an incident at Kinkelbos on the night of December 29/30, 1981, when Mr and Mrs Mtaywe Mcubushe of Cape Town received gunshot wounds. Const Stephane pleaded not guilty to both counts

Const Stephane said he was sleeping in a room he shared with Sergeant Sandi Ngesi at the Kinkelbos police station when he was awakened at about 1 15am

The nightwatchman of a nearby shop, Mr Siphso Totobela, told him people were breaking into the shop and their van was parked nearby

Mr Totobela said he heard the people "chopping" on the front door of the shop

Const Stephane said he dressed in shorts and a singlet and grabbed a hand machine-carbine. Sgt Ngesi, similarly dressed, took an R1 rifle

It was dark when they reached the shop, but he could make out a van and a person sitting in the driver's seat

He approached the driver's side and rapped on the window. Suddenly the driver blew the hooter, put on the lights and started the van

When the van moved away he shot at the door in an effort to stop it

He said he could just as easily have put a shot through the driver's head, but his intention was to stop the van, not injure the occupants

When the van drove on he fired at the other side. He finally dropped to the ground and shot out a tyre, but the van did not stop

He went to the shop, but did not find anybody else there. There were no signs of a burglary

Const Stephane said when the driver had hooted he had thought it was to warn the others allegedly breaking into the shop

He had fired at the van to stop the vehicle because he thought it was involved in a serious offence

At an earlier hearing, Mr Mcubushe said he was travelling from Cape Town to Transkei with his wife, two other women and four children

He pulled off the road when his petrol was running low and they went to sleep in the van

He woke to see a man at his window and another nearby. He thought "skollies" were attacking him and blew his hooter to frighten them off before driving away

Then the glass of his window shattered and his wife screamed. He said he was injured in the leg and his wife in the buttocks

He had to stop further down the road to repair a puncture. While he was busy the police arrived

(Proceeding)

Mr J B Robinson was on the Bench. Mr A T Kilian appeared for the State. Mr J P W Erasmus (instructed by the Deputy State Attorney) appeared for the defence

Pistol demo 'goes off'

Cop shoots farm labourer

A FARM labourer is lying at the Ga-Rankuwa hospital after being allegedly shot by a member of the South African Police college during a pistol demonstration at a farm near Brits at the weekend.

Mr Klaas Khutsaeatso (34) was shot in the hip and his condition is satisfactory, Maj Victor Haynes of the Police Directorate in Pretoria said yesterday

He said a man attached to the college in Pretoria met a group of farm labourers during a visit on Mr N G Botha's farm at Sandrift near Brits on Saturday. While he demonstrated "the mechanism of a pistol", a shot went off and hit Mr Khutsaeatso in the hip. He was rushed to the Ga-Rankuwa hospital. No arrests have been made and police are investigating.

Police have launched an intensive search for

the killers of a 34-year-old domestic, whose battered body was found in her employer's home in Brits at the weekend.

STABBED

Mrs Salamina Thamatsaka was left to care for two children aged five years and eight months old. She was found by her employer, Mr H Zille, after being allegedly stabbed in the neck at 30 Aletta Street, Brits, on Friday afternoon.

Two Mamelodi men are lying with gun shot wounds at the Kalafong hospital after being shot by unidentified men in the township on Saturday night. Brigadier H A du Plessis, Northern Transvaal chief CID officer, said Mr Matthew Boya (41) of 10199 Mamelodi East and Mr Jacob Mahlangu (19) of 10175 Mamelodi East, were walking in the street when a car stopped near them at about 10pm.

An argument ensued and shots were fired by the occupants of the car. Both men were rushed to the Kalafong hospital after being wounded. Their condition was yesterday described as satisfactory. No arrests have been made.

EVERY CANDIDATE MUST enter in column (1) the number of each question answered (in the order in which it has been answered); leave columns (2) and (3) blank

	Internal	External
(1)	(2)	(3)
Section B		
1b	6	
Examiners' initials		

NOTE CAREFULLY

1. The answers only on the right hand pages will be marked. The left hand pages may be used for rough work, but no credit will be given for such work.
2. Enter at the top of each page and in column (1) of the block on this cover the number of the question you are answering.
3. Blue or black ink must be used for written answers. The use of a ball point pen is acceptable. Red or green ink may be used only for underlining, emphasis or for diagrams, for which pencil may also be used.
4. Names must be printed on each separate sheet (e.g. graph paper) where sheets additional to examination book(s) are used.

WARNING

1. No books, notes, pieces of paper or other material may be brought into the examination room unless candidates are so instructed.
2. Candidates are not to communicate with other candidates or with any person except the invigilator.
3. No part of an answer book is to be torn out.
4. All answer books must be handed to the commissioner or to an invigilator before leaving the examination.

Any dishonesty will render the candidate liable to disqualification and to possible exclusion from the University

(29) ROOM 27/1/83

UK trial foiled — ~~—~~ ²³Some free

By IAN HOBBS
London Bureau

LONDON — Mr David Some, the runaway Durban detective wanted on multiple murder charges, was a free man in England last night, immune from prosecution.

Scotland Yard's bid to make Some face an historic Old Bailey trial collapsed dramatically yesterday — because Pretoria has refused to cooperate by sending witnesses to London.

A serious political row is expected.

In a brief, tense remand hearing at London's Bow Street Court, a single holding charge of murder against Mr Some, 32, was withdrawn.

The tall, bearded and bespectacled former Port Natal detective appeared confident of his safety. As he entered the court building he unleashed an astonishing verbal tirade against reporters who have hounded him for months. "I am not dead yet, you swines and vultures."

"You have tried and convicted me already — its a pity you can't get a rope in your hands," he shouted.

Detectives from Scotland Yard's Serious Crimes Squad, who swooped on Some's home in Surrey last November to arrest him, watched in obvious silent anger yesterday as he walked free again.

In South Africa, he is accused of the murder of three blacks, Mr Nkosi Mkize, Mr Boy Hadebe and Mr Mandla Mapamulo and a coloured, Mr Norman van der Merwe, whose bodies were found below the 70m-high Paradise Valley Bridge in November 1981. He appeared with Lieutenant W J S Potgieter in the Pinetown Magistrate's Court on November 30, also facing charges of abduction, assault and fraud.

The trial date was set for March 15 last year, but Mr Some estreated bail and fled to Britain, where he was arrested in Bristol shortly after a South African tipoff.

Mr Some has claimed he was the victim of politically contrived charges.

African National Congress exiles last year said they were "looking for him".

As a British passport holder, Some was liable — under the ancient "Offences Against the Person Act" — for trial for alleged capital offences committed anywhere in the world.

An earlier remand hearings, magistrates were told more than 30 witnesses would have to be flown to London — including Potgieter, who was acquitted of murder but is now serving five and a half years on other related charges.

On December 23, the Minister of Justice, Mr J H Kobia Coetzee said Britain had formally requested extradition in August.

Several complications followed, but an impasse had already been reached in November when a South African delegation consisting of

advocate Mr C Rees SC, the Attorney-General of Natal, Mr D Swanepoel, Director of Legal Process, Department of Justice and another advocate, Mr J C Heunis, an advisor to the Department of Foreign Affairs, had met British authorities in London.

However, British MPs are now expected to protest strongly that the attempt to make Mr Some face the murder charge failed because South Africa sought political capital by creating an extradition precedent.

A Mail Correspondent reports from Cape Town that yesterday Mr Coetzee regretted "very much" Britain's refusal to extradite Mr Some. Britain has refused to sign a treaty because of apartheid.

"The British authorities are undoubtedly concerned that justice must be seen to be done. This objective can best be achieved by allowing the case to take its rightful course in South Africa," he said.

Ex-detective slams SA Press "vultures"

Somes case "not buried yet" — UK

254

The Star Bureau
LONDON - The murder charge against runaway South African policeman David Somes, which was withdrawn here yesterday, could be resurrected at any time if the South African authorities co-operated.

This was disclosed by the Office of the Director of Public Prosecutions following the brief appearance in the Bow Street magistrates' court in what appeared to be a lifting of a threat to prosecute Somes.

A spokesman for the director said "The continued prosecution on David Somes rests entirely with the South African authorities. We cannot proceed without their co-operation but we are not burying the case."

Earlier in the court, the prosecutor Mr Thomas Waring, told the magistrate that Somes had been arrested in Britain on November 27 on charges of murder committed in South Africa in 1981.

The former Durban detective sergeant fled South Africa after being charged, together with a police colleague Willem Potgieter, on four counts of murder.

He had been given protection in Britain because of his British passport and the lack of an extradition treaty with Britain.

Mr Waring said "Nearly all the witnesses live in South Africa. The South African authorities have been urged to make them available to give evidence here, but the authorities have not given the necessary assurances."

"As a result I have no alternative but to withdraw the charge."

The bearded Somes, who had been out on bail, arrived at the Bow Street courts with his wife and solicitor.

When approached by newsmen he unleashed a loud string of abuse.

His accusations included "The South African Press have already hanged me. You won't be happy until I hang from a tree, will you?"

"You're a vulture. I've read the articles and you have already found me guilty. Wait until I'm dead and then you can feed on me."

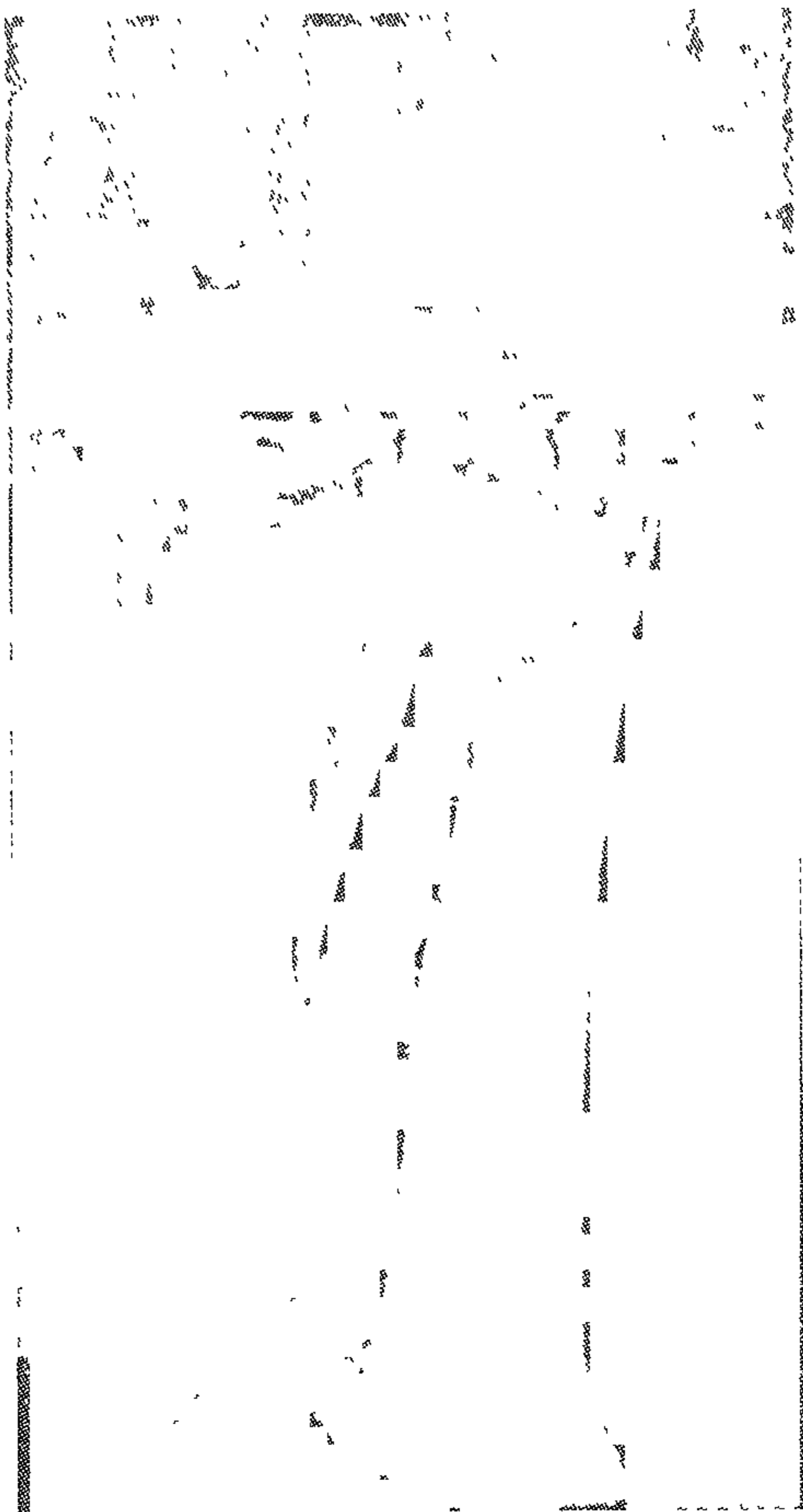
After his tirade of abuse he then stood looking relaxed at the back of the court. He whispered to his wife and smiled, clearly confident that the charges against him would be withdrawn.

When he emerged from the court, Somes was asked whether he was happy with the result.

The smile on his face disappeared and he strode away angrily, refusing to speak to anyone.

Later a spokesman for the Director of Public Prosecutions said there was a deep disappointment at the lack of co-operation by the South African authorities.

"Obviously when the department has undertaken to charge a man under these circumstances, and we cannot proceed, it is natural that we feel thwarted."



Former Durban policeman David Somes outside the Bow Street Magistrate's Court in London yesterday after murder charges against him had been withdrawn.

Coetsee: SA wanted Somes

CAPE TOWN - The Minister of Justice, Mr Kobie Coetsee, said yesterday the South African Government had reiterated its willingness to conclude an extradition agreement with Britain in order to facilitate murder accused David Somes' return to South Africa.

The Minister said he had considered this to be the most practical means of serving the ends of justice.

He said Mr Somes was allowed to remain in Britain by virtue of his dual nationality - that is, British and South African.

The case against a Lieutenant Potgieter, Mr Somes's co-accused, had been pursued, with the exception of one charge of murder which was withdrawn.

"He was acquitted on three charges of murder but convicted on certain other charges and sentenced to five and a half years' effective imprisonment," Mr Coetsee said.

"Prior to Mr Somes' arrest in Britain, the South African Government decided in November to send a delegation to discuss the matter with the appropriate British authorities," the Minister stated.

After discussions in December with the Director of Public Prosecutions and officials of the Foreign and Commonwealth Office, the South African Government indicated to the Foreign and Commonwealth Office it believed the most appropriate course of action would be to return Mr Somes to South Africa, he said. There Mr

Somes could be tried in a court of law "where proceedings had already been initiated," it was added.

"It was accordingly suggested that an agreement, in terms of which Mr Somes's extradition could be facilitated and which would meet with the relevant British requirements, should be concluded."

"It was also suggested - as an alternative solution - that it was possible, in terms of section 2 of the British Extradition Act of 1870, to conclude an arrangement whereby a certain category of persons, for example those with dual nationality, could be extradited," the Minister's statement continued.

Among reasons advanced to the Foreign Office for the extradition move was that Mr Somes and Mr Potgieter could be prosecuted jointly in South Africa, something which is not possible in Britain. This would inevitably enhance the chance of proving both the defendants guilty beyond reasonable doubt.

It was also pointed out to British officials it might not be possible for legal and practical reasons to allow Mr Potgieter, a convicted prisoner, to leave South Africa in order to give testimony in the United Kingdom.

"Should Mr Somes want to call him as a defence witness and it not being possible to meet such a request, the prospect of a successful prosecution of Mr Somes would be diminished," it was stated at the time - Sapa.



Man killed in police chase

OK

~~204~~ 251 Stan 28/1/83
East Rand Bureau

All answers

Number
Number

Surname

First Name

Date

Degree /
you are

Subject
(to be)

Paper No
(to be)

A man was shot dead, another seriously injured and a third arrested following a shootout with police yesterday

The drama started at about 12 45 pm when a father and his son were gunned down in front of the Bujafuthi Hostel in Katlehong, Germiston

Both men, who were migrant workers, were shot in the head in what police suspect was a faction killing East Rand murder and robbery squad detectives immediately launched a search for a blue Valiant with three men in it. The car was found in front of the Actonville, Benoni hostel about 15 minutes later

A group of policemen from the local murder and robbery squad and the Benoni dog squad, under the command of Captain Peet Viljoen, surrounded the car.

IGNORED COMMAND

Three men came out of the hostel and ignored a police command to surrender

They got into their car and sped off at high speed with police giving chase

Police fired several shots at the car during the chase

One of the men jumped out of the car and Constable Kobus Visser of the murder and robbery squad fired a shot killing him

Shortly afterwards the Valiant was involved in a collision with two other vehicles. One of the men tried to run away and Captain Viljoen fired several shots, wounding him in the head, back and shoulders

The third man, who was not injured, gave himself up. The wounded man was taken to the Boksburg-Benoni Hospital, where he is reported to be in a serious condition.

A police spokesman said the names of those who had been killed were being withheld until their next of kin had been informed.

EVERY CANDIDATE MUST enter in column (1) the number of each question answered (in the order in which it has been answered); leave columns (2) and (3) blank.

	Internal	External
(1)	(2)	(3)
	5	
Examiners' Initials		

NOTE CAREFULLY

1. The answers only on the right hand pages will be marked. The left hand pages may be used for rough work, but no credit will be given for such work.
2. Enter at the top of each page and in column (1) of the block on this cover the number of the question you are answering.
3. Blue or black ink must be used for written answers. The use of a ball point pen is acceptable. Red or green ink may be used only for underlining, emphasis or for diagrams, for which pencil may also be used.
4. Names must be printed on each separate sheet (e.g. graph paper) where sheets additional to examination book(s) are used.

WARNING

1. No books, notes, pieces of paper or other material may be brought into the examination room unless candidates are so instructed.
2. Candidates are not to communicate with other candidates or with any person except the invigilator.
3. No part of an answer book is to be torn out.
4. All answer books must be handed to the commissioner or to an invigilator before leaving the examination.

Any dishonesty will render the candidate liable to disqualification and to possible exclusion from the University

X

SP chief Coetzee is new Commissioner of Police

By CHRIS OLCKERS

THE Commissioner of the South African Police, General Mike Geldenhuys, will retire at the end of May and will be succeeded by the present chief of the Security Police, Lieutenant-General Johan Coetzee

This announcement was made in Cape Town yesterday by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis Le Grange

Gen Mike Geldenhuys, who has had 39 years of service in the SAP, was commissioner for five years

The new chief of the Security police will be Brigadier Frans Steenkamp, at present second-in-command of the SP

When Gen Coetzee becomes Commissioner on June 1, he would have completed 37 years service in almost all the branches of the Force

He joined as a constable in 1946 after matriculating and was posted to the Mounted Police.

Gen Coetzee has been decorated with the SOE and the SOO and the SA Defence Force recently awarded him the Southern Cross Decoration. He also has a Master's Degree in history

Brigadier Steenkamp is a Natalian who grew up in Zululand and was educated in Durban where he started his career as a constable in 1946 and transferred to the detective branch in 1951

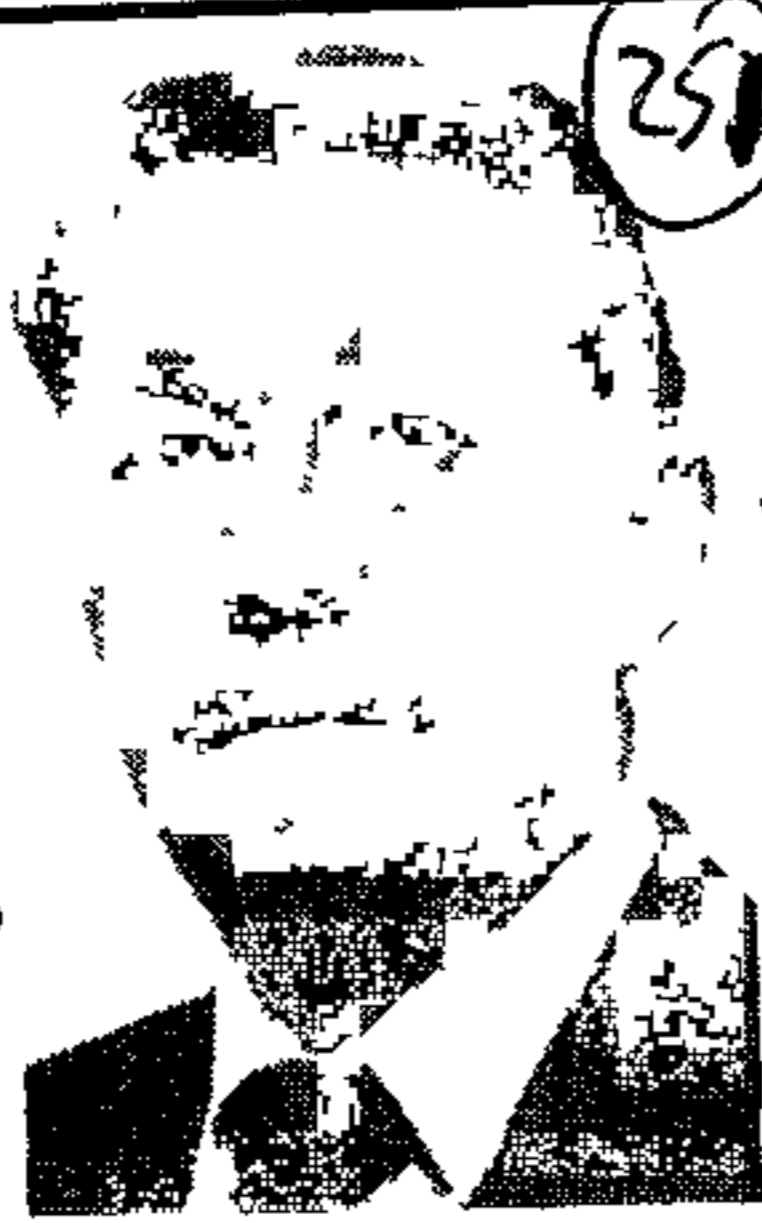
After receiving his commission in 1962 he was put in charge of the Sabotage Unit

In 1969 he became Commanding Officer of the Security Branch in the Port Natal Division and at the end of 1977 came to Johannesburg as Officer Commanding the Commercial Branch

A year later he was transferred to the Police Inspectorate at headquarters in Pretoria and the next year he became second-in-command of the Security Branch under Gen Coetzee

(25) RDM 28/1/83

Coetzee's rise through SAP ranks to top



GEN COETZEE

By Mike Cohen,
Crime Reporter

Lieutenant-General Johan Coetzee, who takes over as Commissioner of Police in May this year, will be the third Security Police chief in succession to step into the hot seat of the South African Police

After 37 years with the SAP and almost four years as the Security Police chief, Lieutenant-General Coetzee has achieved the highest position

Born in Smithfield in the Free State in 1928, Lieutenant-General Coetzee joined the SAP in 1946 in Pretoria and was commissioned in 1962

He married Miss Yvonne van Lyleveld in September 1952 and they have a son and a daughter

Lieutenant-General Coetzee spent seven years in the detective branch of the SAP and moved to the Security Police in 1954. At one stage he was Witwatersrand Security Police chief at John Vorster Square before his transfer to Pretoria

In January 1982 he was promoted Major-General and only nine months later to Lieutenant-General

When he takes over as Commissioner — he will be promoted general — the same rank as his predecessor.

Lieutenant-General Coetzee holds a Bachelor of Arts degree with honours and a Master's degree in contemporary history. He is regarded as an expert in the field of international communism and is a lecturer at the University of South Africa

Lieutenant-General Coetzee has played an important role in some of the most dramatic actions in the history of the SAP

He was the desk officer recruiting Gerard Ludi who hit the headlines as secret agent Q018 when it was disclosed that he had infiltrated the ranks of the South African Communist Party.

Ludi provided the evidence that convicted the country's top communist, Braam Fischer

General Mike retires after 40 years



GEN GELDENHUYS

By Trevor Jones
In 1963 General Hendrik van den Bergh, the head of BOSS, plucked from obscurity a young captain serving in the Keetmanshoop district and made him a security policeman in the politically active Eastern Cape

For Mike Geldenhuys this was the start of a meteoric rise through the ranks. He became the youngest head of the Security Police and later the youngest Commissioner of the South African Police

In May, General Geldenhuys (57) retires after nearly 40 years in the police force. His career was highlighted by several notable successes although for several years in the late 1960s and early 1970s he preferred to stay unnoticed in the background

In 1964 he moved into Republican Intelligence, the forerunner of the Bureau for State Security, that became the Department of National Security and later the National Intelligence Service

He was involved in tracking down the gang

responsible for the Glazer kidnapping in the mid-1960s — at that time the biggest of its kind since the Lindbergh case in the United States

General Geldenhuys was also involved in tracking down Braam Fischer after it had been established that he was head of the Communist Party in South Africa

Perhaps his most notable success was the arrest of Yuri Loginov, a Russian spy trapped in a Joubert Park flat. General Geldenhuys later escorted Loginov to a rendezvous in Eastern Europe where he was exchanged for an undisclosed number of Western agents being held behind the Iron Curtain

In 1974 he became head of the Security Police, a move seen in some quarters as an attempt to bring the SP more under the influence of BOSS

Appointed commissioner five years ago, General Geldenhuys said of his successes "I did nothing extraordinary

"Whatever I did was just part of my job"

Coetzee becomes new head of police

Crime Reporter

LT-GEN Johan Coetzee, Chief of the Security Branch, will be promoted to Commissioner of Police in June, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said yesterday.

He succeeds Gen Mike Geldenhuys who retires at the end of May after 39 years' service in the S.A.P. — five of which he served as commissioner.

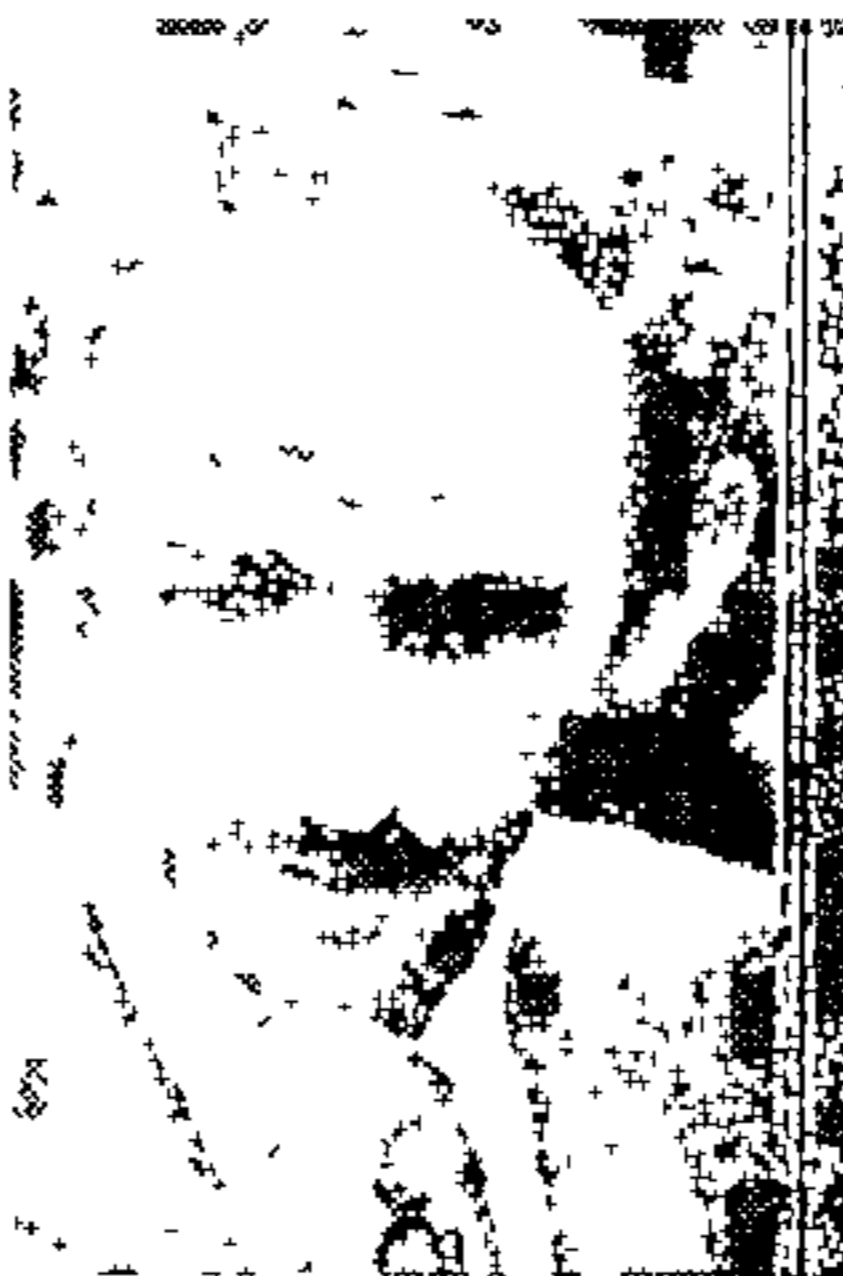
Brig Francois Steenkamp, second-in-command of the Security Branch, will take over from Gen Coetzee.

When Gen Coetzee becomes commissioner he will have completed 37 years service in almost all the branches of the force. He joined as a constable in 1946 after matriculating and was posted to the mounted police when this elite group acted as the royal equestrian escort to the British Royal Family during their tour of South Africa.

Gen Coetzee once admitted he preferred to maintain a low profile and has always been reluctant to talk about himself and his achievements as a policeman.

During his early police career he furthered his education through part-time study and his academic achievements include a Master's degree in history.

He is a part-time lecturer at the Rand Afrikaans University, an examiner in police science at the University of South Africa



BRIG Steenkamp

and an assessor-member of the South African Academy of Arts and Science.

Brig Steenkamp is a Natalian who grew up in Zululand and was educated in Durban where he started his career as a constable in 1946 and transferred to the detective branch in 1951.

After serving for five years in the commercial branch he was commissioned in 1962 and was in charge of the sabotage unit.

In 1969, as a major in Durban, he became Commanding Officer of the Security Branch in the Port Natal Division and at the end of 1977 he went to Johannesburg as Officer Commanding the commercial branch.

A year later he was transferred to the police inspectorate at headquarters in Pretoria and the next year he became second-in-command of the Security Branch under Gen Coetzee.

In 1980 he was seconded to National Intelligence Service and in 1982 to the secretariat of the State Security Council returning to his present post last August.

As a detective in Durban he will be remembered for his work in the murder case which led to Clarence van Buuren being executed for the murder of the young Pinetown girl, Joy Aiken, in 1957.

Angry MP blames SA for freed ~~SA~~ ⁽²⁵¹⁾ ~~SA~~ ^{RDM} ~~Somes~~

By IAN HOBBS
London Bureau

LONDON — The alleged killer policeman, Mr David ~~Somes~~, is a free man in England today because South Africa used his case to try to pressure Britain into an extradition agreement, an angry MP claimed yesterday

Bristol MP, Mr Arthur Palmer, said he believed the Director of Public Prosecutions (DPP), Sir Thomas Hetherington, was misled by what at first appeared to be co-operation from Pretoria

Mr Palmer, who led a campaign in Parliament to bring ~~Somes~~ to justice, said MPs would now fight any renewed request from South Africa for an extradition treaty

He claimed South Africa had sent legal papers concerning the ~~Somes~~ case to London "in the knowledge

that this would be interpreted as support for his trial here"

"They subsequently refused to co-operate and I feel very strongly that they used ~~Somes~~ as a lever to try and secure an extradition arrangement," said Mr Palmer

He said he would table more questions in Parliament and would fight on "until the many people who are deeply concerned about what has happened get satisfactory answers"

The Foreign Office yesterday said it regretted that South Africa "did not wish to co-operate" by sending prosecution witnesses to London

"Had South Africa made witnesses available a case could have proceeded," said a spokesman.

The Crown was forced to withdraw its charge of murder against Mr ~~Somes~~ at Bow

Street Magistrate's Court on Wednesday because the South African authorities refused to send witnesses

Mr ~~Somes~~, 32, a former detective sergeant in Durban, had been charged with the murders of four black men, whose bodies were found below the 70m high Paradise Valley bridge near Durban in November 1981

South Africa sought his extradition from Britain on the grounds that this was permissible, in spite of the lack of a treaty, because he had dual British and South African nationality

This was rejected by the Foreign Office which insisted that Mr ~~Somes~~ had to be tried in England under the terms of the Offences Against The Persons Act

The Act declares that British citizens are liable to face trial for capital offences committed anywhere in the world

1627

Assault claim (254) probe 29/1/83

By CHRIS OLCKERS

A TOP level police investigation has been ordered after a young Eastern Transvaal man was admitted to the intensive care unit of a Johannesburg hospital after he was allegedly assaulted by three policemen

Mr Goolam Mayet, 25, a member of a rich Indian family in Ogies, was detained for questioning on theft charges two weeks ago

After being held for two days he was rushed to the Florence Nightingale Nursing Home suffering from extensive injuries

Brigadier Jurgen Smit, Divisional CID chief for the Eastern Transvaal, said yesterday that a senior divisional officer was investigating the matter

"A case of assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm is being investigated against three policemen stationed at Ogies. The men allegedly involved in the assault have not been suspended

"The docket will be forwarded to the Attorney-General for a decision," Brig Smit said

A hospital source claimed yesterday that Mr Mayet had suffered extensive bruising to various parts of his body

'I'm not a spy,' — De Crespigny

29/1/83
BY TIM PATTEN
Weekend Argus
Bureau

LONDON — Professor Anthony de Crespigny has rejected an insinuation that he acted as a spy for a foreign intelligence agency

The former member of the Constitutional Committee of the President's Council now living in London was replying to

the allegation that he was "not all that he made himself out to be", published in Die Burger this week

The report linked Professor de Crespigny with the discovery of espionage within the South African Defence Force. It said the intelligence service had made another breakthrough with the discovery that the professor "was not all that he made himself out to be"

In an interview here, Professor de Crespigny said "There has never been any evidence that I worked for any intelligence service, and I understand on excellent authority that this view has long been abandoned by those in the National Intelligence Service who at one time may — and I stress may — have held that view"

He said Dr Denis Worrall, the former chairman of the Constitutional Committee and now South African Ambassador in Australia, was specifically informed by the NIS that it would have no objection to the professor's rejoining the President's Council if he was invited and wished to do so

"The NIS would hardly have taken this line had they been of the view that I was working for a foreign intelligence agency"

Article

Professor de Crespigny pointed out also that an article he had written had recently been published in Die Transvaler, and that he had been asked to write another

"It would seem clear that this newspaper at least does not regard me as a spy

"Nor would this seem to be the view of the South African Embassy in London where I have continued to enjoy good relations with officials"

Professor de Crespigny added, jokingly "To adapt Groucho Marx — not to be confused with Karl — I would not work for an intelligence agency which would employ me"

He pointed out also that he did not "flee" South Africa, as alleged, and did not leave in consequence of being questioned by the NIS

UK offered to pay ⁽²⁵⁾ for Some's trial ~~for~~ witnesses

By IVOR WILKINS
Political Correspondent

THE British Government offered to pay the cost of taking 30 South African witnesses to Britain to testify in the murder case against former South African policeman David Some's.

This was confirmed by diplomatic sources after the decision in Britain this week to withdraw the charges against Mr Some's.

The decision has been slammed by South Africa's Justice Minister, Mr Kobie Coetsee, who said it was extremely regrettable that the British Government had not been prepared to negotiate ways of returning Mr Some's to South Africa to stand trial.

The issue of where and how the former Durban policeman should be tried for murder had become a long and complex wrangle between Britain and South Africa.

In the absence of an extradition treaty between the two countries, Britain wanted to try him there, but depended on the co-operation of about 30 South African witnesses.

Bail

South Africa wanted the accused man to be returned here to stand trial.

The British Government felt legally prevented from returning the accused, but offered to bear the costs of transporting the South African witnesses, on whom the case depended, to Britain to testify.

Mr Some's jumped bail and fled South Africa last year. He had been arrested and faced charges in connection with a death in the Durban police cells and with the death of four blacks whose bodies were found under a bridge between Durban and Maritzburg.

Using a British passport he returned to the United Kingdom, where he was eventually arrested under a 19th century law which allows British subjects to be tried in Britain for offences committed outside the country.

After Justice Minister's Coetsee's angry remarks following the release of Mr Some's, the British Foreign Office issued a formal statement sharing the South African Government's concern "that the charges against Mr Some's could not be pursued in accordance with the requirements of justice."

Witnesses

"However, in the absence of an extradition treaty between the UK and South Africa, there are no legal means of returning Mr Some's to South Africa for trial there."

"The prospects of a successful prosecution here (UK) depended upon the availability of witnesses from South Africa."

"We regret that the South African Government were unable to co-operate on this point."

The diplomatically-worded statement also contains a veiled but distinct indication that an extradition between South Africa and Britain is unlikely while South Africa's current security provisions — with its record of detention without trial and deaths in detention — prevails.

Diplomatic sources said that the case against Mr Some's could still be tried in British courts, if the witnesses were allowed to travel there.

S. Times
30/1/83

Cape Times 4/2/83

Man dies in City cell

Crime Reporter 251

A MAN arrested for drunkenness and held at the police cells in Maitland died early yesterday after allegedly being assaulted by fellow prisoners

He is the second man to die in Cape police cells in similar circumstances in just over a month.

Police said the latest killing was discovered about 4am yesterday.

The dead man, not identified until his next-of-kin have been informed, was arrested on Wednesday night. Later four other men were put in the same cell

The man had apparently died after being hit and kicked. The four are being held for questioning.

● At the Kraaifontein police station during the New Year weekend, Mr Fred van Wyk, 38, was found dead in a cell in which he had been placed with 12 other men

Family to press R150 000 claim on behalf of missing Cosas leader

6/2/83 City Press



CP Correspondent

KING WILLIAM'S TOWN — The family of missing Cosas leader Siphwe Mthimkulu is to push ahead with his R150 000 damages claim against Law and Order Minister Louis le Grange — although the student leader vanished without trace 10 months ago.

Mtimkulu emerged from six months' detention suffering from

an extremely rare type of nerve poisoning, and was undergoing treatment at Livingstone Hospital in Port Elizabeth when he vanished last April.

His hair was falling out and he could not walk.

Attorneys for the Mtimkulu family told CP an application in terms of the Estates Act had been lodged with the Grahamstown Supreme Court to

appoint Mr Simon Mtimkulu to act on behalf of his son, Siphwe.

A spokesman for the attorneys said normal procedure was for the Master of the Supreme Court to call a meeting, chaired by a magistrate, to hear the applications. Clearance for Mr Mtimkulu to act for Siphwe was expected in the next month or two.

All efforts by Siphwe's family to trace him, including a visit to Lesotho by his mother, have failed.

The mystery has been compounded by the equally strange disappearance of his closest friend, Topsy Madaka, who vanished on the same day.

Mrs Nobantu Mtimkulu said this week the two families had almost given up hope of finding their children.

Mrs Nobantu Mtimkulu said this week the two families had almost given up hope of finding their children.

● Siphwe Mtimkulu

A spokesman for the Port Elizabeth security police said they had no leads, "but the case is still open."

Mr Mtimkulu originally sued the Minister for R40 000 for alleged assault and ill-treatment while in detention, but after tests at Groote Schuur Hospital showed he was suffering from Thallium poisoning, the claim was increased.

Date 14 October 1986

Degree/Diploma/Certificate for which you are registered (e.g. B.A., B.Sc.) *B.A. History*

Subject ... *English* ... (to be copied from the heading on the Examination Paper)

Paper No. (to be copied from the heading on the Examination Paper)

Examiners' Initials		

NOTE CAREFULLY

- 1 Enter at the top of each page and in column (1) of the block on this cover the number of the question you are answering
- 2 Blue or black ink must be used for written answers. The use of a ball point pen is acceptable. Red or green ink may be used only for underlining, emphasis or for diagrams, for which pencil may also be used.
- 3 Names must be printed on each separate sheet (e.g. graph paper) where sheets additional to examination book(s) are used.
4. Do not write in the left hand margin.

WARNING

- 1 No books, notes, pieces of paper or other material may be brought into the examination room unless candidates are so instructed.
- 2 Candidates are not to communicate with other candidates or with any person except the invigilator.
- 3 No part of an answer book is to be torn out.
- 4 All answer books must be handed to the commissioner or to an invigilator before leaving the examination.

Any dishonesty will render the candidate liable to disqualification and to possible exclusion from the University

Do Nothing's in Games War Row

RESIDENTS of West-

ern Coloured Town-
ship are terrified of
being shot in the
new gang war.

They say the Newlands
police are doing no-
thing to stop it

Last week several in-
nocent people in-
cluding a baby girl
and two women
were wounded in a
daylight shoot-out
between the Fast
Guns and the Vi-
kings.

But police later denied
that there had ever
been any such shoot-
ing.

Only after a lot of pub-

By DESMOND BLOW

licity has a docket
been opened. But it
is not known what
action has been tak-
en.

Several women this
week told City Press
that there had been
a suggestion to draw
up a petition to send
to the Commissioner
of Police, but that
everyone was too
terrified to canvass
for names.

"We are afraid that if
we do so the gangs
will learn who we
are and kill us," a
young mother said

Residents say police re-

fuse to answer calls
unless callers give
their names and ad-
dresses.

"But we are afraid to
do so. Some of the
policemen at New-
lands are friendly
with gang members.
One of the Fast
Guns is in fact the
son of a police
detective at New-
lands.

"We fear that if any-
one complains to
the police the gangs
will find out their
identity. The police
usually call on the

complainant, and
there are spies every-
where."

Captain G D Culler of
the Newlands police
said "My men have
instructions to an-
swer anonymous
calls from the town-
ship. Newlands po-
lice have a very wide
area to cover, street-
changing as far as
Northcliff, so we
cannot patrol West-
ern Township con-
tinuously."

A spokesman for the
police, Colonel Fred
Bull, said that any-
one who feels ag-
grieved should call at

the offices of the
Divisional Commis-
sioner of Police at
John Vorster
Square.

"We can assure them
that their names will
be kept anonym-
ous," he said

Brigadier J D du
Plessis, divisional Com-
missioner of Police, yes-
terday thanked CP for

bringing the shootings
to his attention.

He said that he had
received no other re-
ports

"I will look into
the matter," he said.
Brigadier du Ples-
sis felt that the cri-
ticism of the New-
lands police was exag-
gerated



Reservists cut crime rate

By Trevor Jones,
Crime Staff

Several unsuccessful attempts have been made recently to form vigilante groups to patrol suburban streets but police reservists can do the same job more effectively, says Brigadier J H du Plessis of the South African Police

More and more reservists are coming forward making it possible, in some areas, for residents to patrol their own streets with full powers of search and arrest

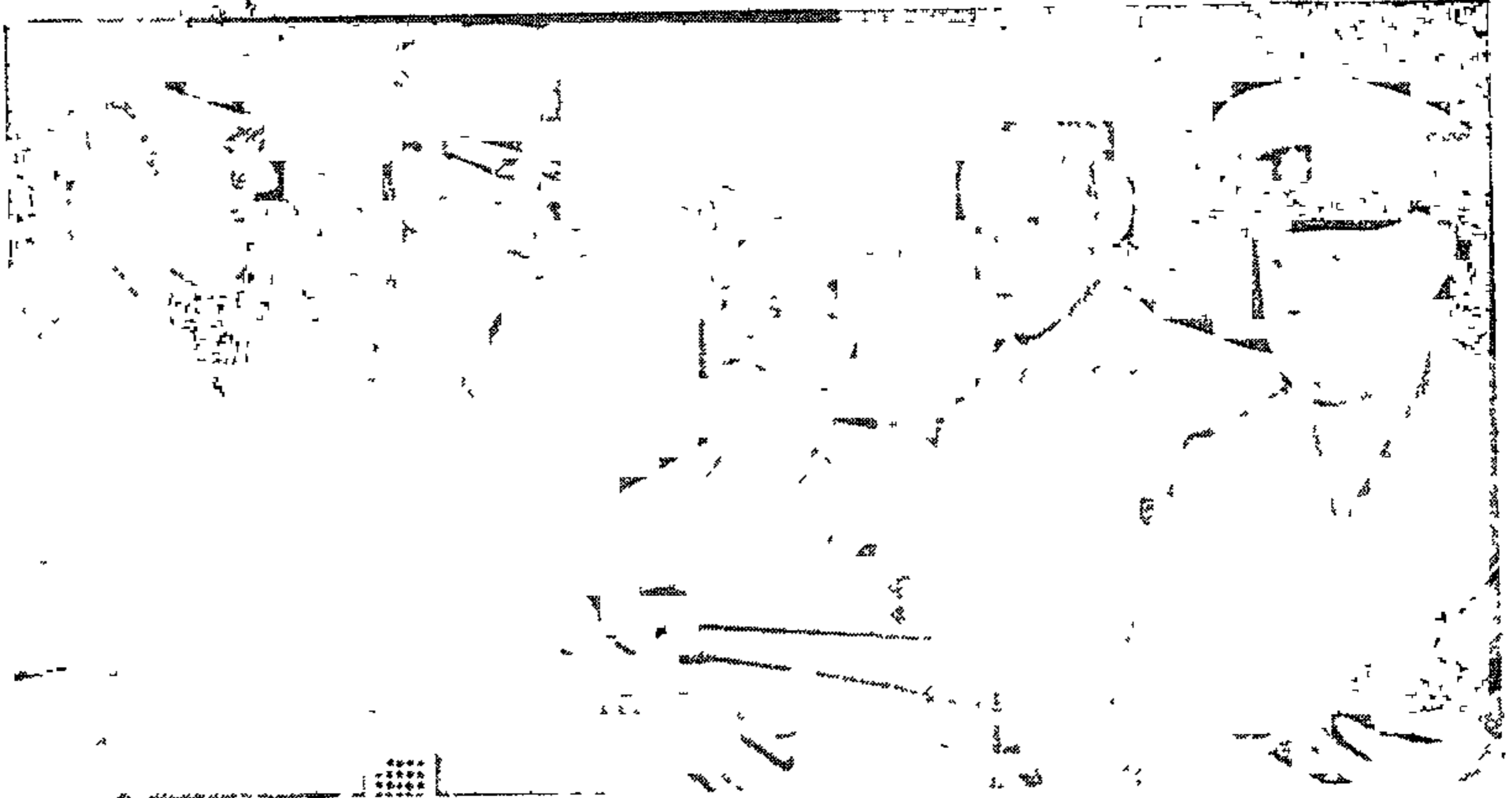
The latest course for reservists started last week with more than 135 men reporting for training

The Hillbrow branch has more than 200 members. It covers Hillbrow and other crime-ridden areas such as Killarney and Yeoville. Another branch where ranks are swelling is Randburg.

With these men on the beat, some areas have been able to reduce the crime rate significantly

Randburg has university lecturers, auditors, lawyers and businessmen among its reservists. The group is led by the marketing manager of a large petroleum company, Mr Sarel Steyn

The unit's effectiveness has prompted one of its former members, Mr Johan Goosen, to establish a unit in Greenside and



On the beat in Robindale are (from left) Constable Johan de Villiers, a senior lecturer in history at Rand Afrikaans University and Constable Neels Haupt, sales manager of a printing and publishing company. Next to them are two reservists from Florida who were patrolling with the Randburg group to gain experience. They are Constables Hannes van Niekerk (middle) and Dries Gouws. On the right is Warrant Officer Sarel Steyn, marketing director of a large petroleum company.

he has called for volunteers

Many of the members sign up as B Group reservists from which street patrols are formed

The A Group reservists undergo more extensive medical training than the other groups and can be called up in any emergency. C Group volunteers protect semi-government installations and fall under the control of city councils. The D Group operates in rural areas and on smallhold-

ings

It is in the B Group that the concerned resident can help rid his own area of crime and undesirable elements. After training, volunteers are required to put in several hours of duty a month and, generally, they can choose the nights they want to work.

Reservists who show a flair for detective work can be trained for this and operate in conjunction with full-time detectives.

Hillbrow is one of the areas in which plainclothes reservists serve as detectives. The head of the reserve branch at Hillbrow, Brigadier L W J van Rensburg, says the group is doing excellent work.

Reserve units do not act only against petty crime. The Randburg branch, for example, has arrested an axe murderer and caught a man who had 23 previous convictions for housebreaking, theft and armed robbery.

Prospective reservists are trained for between three and six months in the evenings. Applications are sent first to Pretoria for screening and clearance.

Reservists are then taught how to handle firearms, self-defence, public relations, civil defence and riot control among other subjects.

They are also given some essential legal knowledge such as the laws of arrest and court procedures.

NOTE CAREFULLY

1. The answers only on the right hand pages will be marked. The left hand pages may be used for rough work, but no credit will be given for such work.
2. Enter at the top of each page and in column (1) of the block on this cover the number of the question you are answering.
3. Blue or black ink must be used for written answers. The use of a ball point pen is acceptable. Red or green ink may be used only for underlining, emphasis or for diagrams, for which pencil may also be used.
4. Names must be printed on each separate sheet (e.g. graph paper) where sheets additional to examination book(s) are used.

WARNING

1. No books, notes, pieces of paper or other material may be brought into the examination room unless candidates are so instructed.
2. Candidates are not to communicate with other candidates or with any person except the invigilator.
3. No part of an answer book is to be torn out.
4. All answer books must be handed to the commissioner or to an invigilator before leaving the examination.

Any dishonesty will render the candidate liable to disqualification and to possible exclusion from the University

WEDNESDAY, 9 FEBRUARY 1983

†Indicates translated version

X For oral reply

Prime Minister

~~251~~ 251 X

National Intelligence Service. Mr. Martin

Howard Dolinchek Q 61.37-40
9/2/83

*1 The LEADER OF THE OPPOSITION asked the Prime Minister

- (1) Whether Mr Martin Dolinchek was employed by the National Intelligence Service at the time of the attempted Seychelles coup, if so, (a) in what capacity was he employed, (b) what was his specific function and (c) to whom was he answerable,
- (2) whether he was so employed prior to the attempted coup, if so, (a) when did he leave the employ of the National Intelligence Service, (b) under what circumstances and (c) why?

†The PRIME MINISTER

- (1) Yes
 - (a) and (b) He was concerned with the collection of intelligence
 - (c) To the NI-Regional representative in Durban
- (2) Yes
 - (a) On 31 July 1982
 - (b) Mr Dolinchek acted contrary to the provisions of section 9 of Act 104 of 1978
 - (c) On account of misconduct

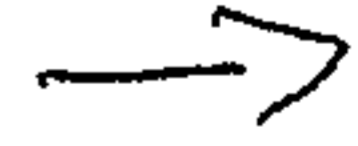
National Intelligence Service: Mr. Martin Dolinchek

*2 The LEADER OF THE OPPOSITION asked the Prime Minister

- (1) Whether Mr Martin Dolinchek submitted a report to the National Intelligence Service regarding the planned coup in the Seychelles prior to the attempted coup taking place, if so, (a)(i) when and (ii) to whom was such report submitted and (b) what was the purport of the report,
- (2) whether any action was taken as a result of the report, if not, why not, if so, what action,
- (3) whether the report was submitted to the State Security Council, if not, why not?

†The PRIME MINISTER

- (1) Yes
 - (a) (i) 21 July 1978
 - (ii) Via the Regional Representative in Durban to the NI-Head Office in Pretoria
- (b) That a representative in the Republic of South Africa of the de-



P.T.O.

posed President Machel stated that he and his Council was planning a coup d'etat in the Seychelles. No date was mentioned.

- (2) On the 24 July 1978 the former head of the National Intelligence Service instructed that the Service should not be involved. The contemplated matter was thereafter continuously monitored until confirmed information was received to the effect that all planning in this regard had been terminated.
- (3) No. I am not prepared now or in the future to discuss matters on the agenda of the State Security Council in public.

National Intelligence Service employees

*3 The LEADER OF THE OPPOSITION asked the Prime Minister

- (1) Whether certain employees of the National Intelligence Service whose names have been furnished to his Department for the purpose of his reply were involved in the attempted coup in the Seychelles, if so what was the nature of their involvement in each case,
- (2) whether he will furnish their names to the House?

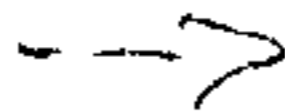
The PRIME MINISTER

- (1) No.
- (2) It is the policy of the Service not to disclose the membership of or the relationship with the Service of any person whatsoever with the exception of the head of the Service. The disclosure of such a relationship is a contravention of Section 1(1)(VII) of the Protection of Information Act 1982 (No. 84 of 1982).

The reason for this is clear. The Service is continuously in conflict with the enemies of the Republic of South Africa. Disclosing the identity

of members of the Service not only endangers their lives but also impedes their task. Intelligence projects on which time and money have been spent may be compromised.

I made an offer to the hon. the Leader of the Opposition to discuss sensitive Security matters with him in private. Since he in his speech, disregarded a tradition of long standing which existed between Prime Ministers and leaders of the official opposition pertaining to security matters, I am not prepared to discuss the matter with him any further. However, I am prepared, if they so wish, to take the leaders of the other two parties in the House in my confidence regarding this matter.



Bid to get evidence from former editor

Post Correspondent

GRAHAMSTOWN — Legal experts are to try to get evidence from the self-exiled former editor of the Daily Dispatch, Mr Donald Woods, in a neutral country for a case in which the East London newspaper is being sued for R10 000 for alleged defamation of a retired security policeman

The case, relating to incidents as far back as 19 years ago, had been delayed for about six years because of legal technicalities, and hardly got off the ground in the Supreme Court in Grahamstown yesterday before getting bogged down in technicalities, leading to an indefinite postponement

Retired Warrant Officer Gerhardus Arnoldus Hattingh, of King William's Town, alleged he was defamed in certain articles in the Daily Dispatch, published from 1964 under the then editorship of Mr Woods

The articles allegedly accused Mr Hattingh of being responsible for damage to the car of author Alan Paton at Hogsback in 1964, and of having "bullying propensities", referring to an unspecified "other matter"

The case was postponed yesterday until an unspecified date because Mr J Jones, for the plaintiff, requested that the defendants reveal what the "other matter" was to enable him to present his case

However, the court ruled that the procedure followed with the request was incorrect and now plaintiff's request will be made formally in the next few days

The case is expected to resume some time in April, after the defendants have responded to the request

After the two parties had agreed to this the court decided Mr Woods's evidence should be taken on commission at such a place and subject to such arrangements being made which the parties might agree upon

As Mr Woods obviously would not visit South Africa, a neutral country would have to be found where attorneys for both parties — in the company of a neutral com-

missioner — would take his evidence and cross-question him

For the convenience of the elderly Mr Paton, the parties agreed to let him give his evidence before the postponement yesterday because he had travelled to Grahamstown

Mr Paton, 80, said he had been told by Mr Woods that WO Hattingh was responsible for damaging his car. This had been disclosed to Mr Woods by a former security policeman, he said

He intended suing WO Hattingh but he dropped the matter after reading in the Daily Dispatch that the then mayor of East London, Mr Donald Card, a former security policeman, feared for his safety and that of his family if he revealed anything about security police activity

Dr Paton said that he had been a founder member of the Liberal Party and was national president when it disbanded in 1968. He was well known as a critic of the Government

Mr Paton told of an incident in September 1964 when he was driving to Alice and the Hogsback to attend the opening of a new library

He said he was followed by two cars, one of which played a "cat and mouse" game with him, stopping every time he stopped

He spent the night at the Hogsback and the next morning found the windshield and rear window of his car shattered by big stones

Questioned by Mr J Jones (for Mr Hattingh) Mr Paton said he had never been in a position to state that Mr Hattingh had been seen smashing his car. His car had been damaged overnight and Mr Woods had told him later that Mr Hattingh had been responsible

At the library function in Alice the next day, a man had tried to intimidate him and "show him contempt" by taking 30 to 50 photographs of him

That man was of the same build as WO Hattingh, said Mr Paton

Mr Justice Howie was on the Bench. Mr Frank Kroon, SC, and Mr Eric Leach appeared for the defendants

251
E. Post
6/2/83

(256) 10/2/83

Minister's wife tells of assault

JOHANNESBURG — The wife of Transkei's Minister of Justice, Mrs Pamela Letlaka, told the magistrate's court here yesterday that she was assaulted three times by a South African Railways employee.

She was giving evidence in the trial of two SAR employees, Mr Gert Petrus Slabbert, 38, and Mr Gerrit van Rooyen, 34, both of Volksrust, who are charged with assaulting her, Mrs Glenrose Mwanda and Mrs P L Koyana

Mrs Letlaka said she had arrived at the Johannesburg Station at

5 45 pm on June 9, 1981 to catch a train to Transkei

"We had looked for our names on the listings as we had booked first class but couldn't find them"

She said when they entered the first class carriage as their train was leaving at 6 pm, she was confronted by Mr Van Rooyen who demanded to know what they were doing

"I was then asaulted three times by Mr Van Rooyen The first time he grabbed the collar of my coat and shook me Then he hit on the back of my neck when I went to pick up my ticket

"My handbag fell to the ground and its contents spilled out including R4 000 in cash The third attack came when he slapped me in the face with his open hand

"He cut the bridge of my nose with this blow I had already decided by this stage to leave the train"

The case was adjourned until tomorrow
— DDC

SPY NEWS

If you have an eye — and
 — for news don't
 to yourself Share it
 other Evening Post
 with us

Let us know of any news,
 good or bad — accidents,
 fires interesting events or
 news about the things and
 the people around you,
 things that concern you,
 worry you please you

Just telephone the news
 editor on 523480 ext
 321 and he'll follow up
 your news tip

After hours phone
RALPH JARVIS, 515076
 or
PAT CANDIDO, 331922

Statement ruled admissible

Post Correspondent

GRAHAMSTOWN — A statement by a murder trial accused about what happened the night a Stutterheim man was shot dead in his farmhouse, was ruled admissible as evidence by the Supreme Court yesterday

The statement was made by Mr Steven Katiti to Major I J Engelbrecht in Soweto

In it he said that he and a companion had approached Mr Pieter de Kock's farmhouse where Mr De Kock and his family were watching television

When Mr De Kock opened the door he was shot down

Later, however, Mr Katiti claimed that he had made the statement under pressure by the police under Captain A F Eager, of the Brixton murder and robbery squad

He said he had been assaulted repeatedly and forced to undress A wet sack was pulled over his head until he became unconscious, and when he finally surrendered, Capt Eager told him to memorise a statement which he was to make to Major Engelbrecht

After an inquiry, the Eastern Cape Judge President Mr

Justice Cloete, found that Mr Katiti had in fact voluntarily and freely made his statement It was most improbable that he, an uneducated man, could have memorised or invented a wealth of detail in the time available to him

Capt Eager could not have been aware of many of the details appearing in the statement so he could not have dictated them to the accused

Today Mr M D Nyaka, of the George Goch Hostel in Jeppe, said that he had known Mr Katiti briefly in 1981 He was introduced by his brother-in-law, Mr Paulos Zondi

Mr Katiti asked him to keep a revolver for him Mr Nyaka gave the firearm to his brother to keep in his kitchen Four or five days later the police arrived at the hostel and asked for it

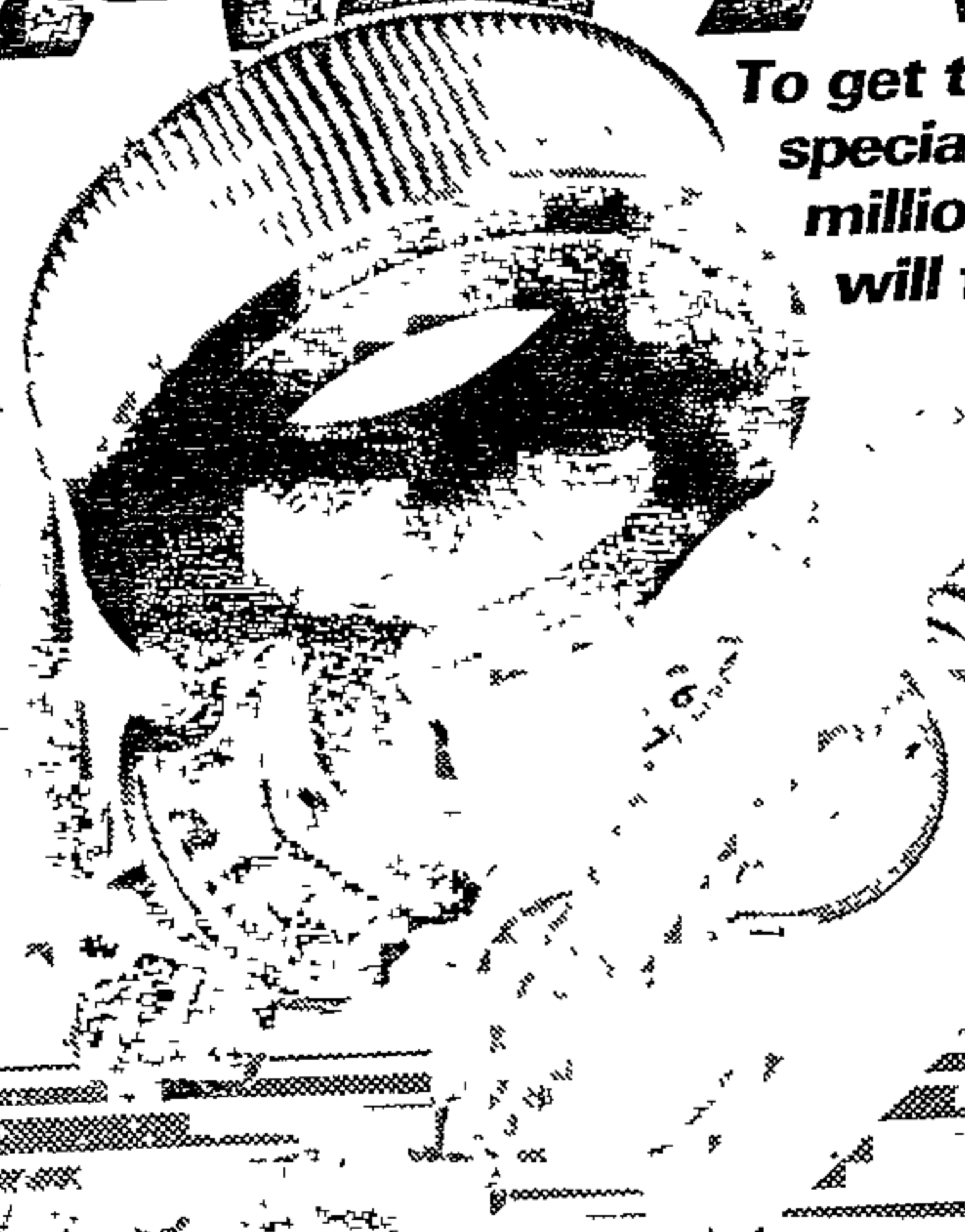
He fetched it from his brother and handed it over to the Brixton police, also making a statement

(Proceeding)

With the Judge President on the Bench were two assessors Mr B P Loots and Mr H F Redpath Mr Jo Hiemstra is appearing for the State Mr R Quinn appeared pro deo for Mr Katiti

IV
 LG
 lau
 Blo
 £2
 am
 an
 th
 ta
 II
 H
 JW
 Ar
 la
 S
 cu
 SE
 III
 II
 SE

DIAL-A-PART

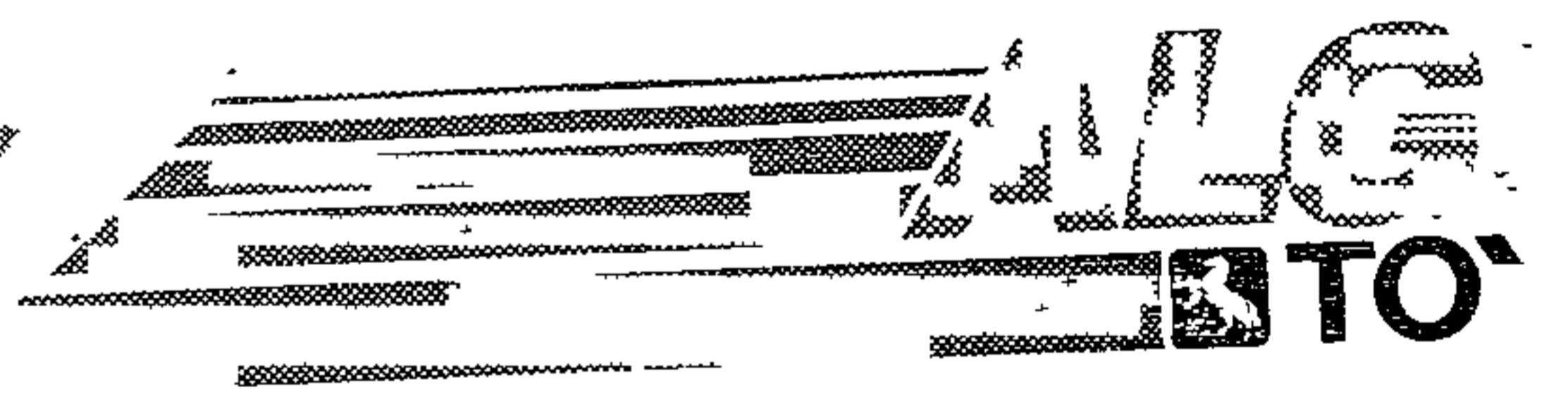


To get the part you want simply dial 54-5330. It's special telephone-in service to the trade. With a million in parts stock, our group computer will find the part you need. And if we have it, we'll get it for you — fast. At the best price available.

FREE DELIVERIES TO THE TOWN
 Algonia
 Parts Etc

2 Uitenhage Rd, P.E. Tel: 31-
 355 Cape Rd, P.E. Tel: 31-
 Caledon St, Uitenhage. Tel:

TOYOTA
GENUINE PARTS
EGTE ONDERDELE
 6 months or 10 000 km Guarantee
 6 maande of 10 000 km Waarborg



JOHANNESBURG
 police
 held
 man
 for A
 search

...part series on the mass su-
 Jones in Jonestown, Guyana, in
 -Tragedy, will follow the TV
 March 8
 that they had bought The Guy-
 nent for Masada and that each
 hour.
 -poration said the dramatised

icide
 or TV

Defamation trial told of damage ^{10/2/83} 251 to Paton's car *stan*

Own Correspondent
GRAHAMSTOWN — South African author, Dr Alan Paton, yesterday told the Supreme Court in Grahamstown that he had intended prosecuting and suing a security police officer whom he had suspected of maliciously damaging his car.

He dropped the matter when reading in the Daily Despatch that the then mayor of East London, Mr Donald Card, a former security policeman, feared for his family's safety if he revealed anything about security police activity.

Dr Paton (80) said he had earlier been told by the paper's former editor, Mr Donald Woods, that a Warrant Officer Hattingh of the Security Police had been responsible for the incident.

Dr Paton was called to give evidence by the defendants in a case in which a retired security police officer, Mr Gerhardus Arnoldus Hattingh, is suing the paper for R10 000 for alleged defamation of character.

Dr Paton said that on September 21, 1964, he and his wife were driving from Port Elizabeth to Alice for the opening of a new library.

Their car had been followed by two cars.

"A cat-and-mouse game continued until we approached the climb to Hogsback, when one car drove off," Dr Paton said. The next morning at Hogsback he found the windshield and rear window of his car had been shattered. He found big stones inside the car among slivers of glass.

Dr Paton said he had not paid too much attention to the people in the cars that had followed him because he had been followed "many, many times." He knew there were at least two people in each car and that the drivers were white.

At the library function on September 22 a photographer took about 50 pictures of him.

The photographer had the same build as Mr Hattingh.

Dr Paton said he had heard nothing more about the case until he was asked by police in Durban in 1975 to make a statement.

He had intended laying a charge and discussed the possibility of suing for damages with his attorneys.

However, after reading about the mayor's fears he had decided "to wash my hands of the whole thing."

The hearing is continuing.

EVERY CANDIDATE MUST enter in column (1) the number of each question answered (in the order in which it has been answered); leave columns (2) and (3) blank.

	Internal	External
(1)	(2)	(3)
8 B	2	
Examiners' Initials		

(to be copied from the heading on the Examination Paper)

NOTE CAREFULLY

- The answers only on the right hand pages will be marked. The left hand pages may be used for rough work, but no credit will be given for such work.
- Enter at the top of each page and in column (1) of the block on this cover the number of the question you are answering.
- Blue or black ink must be used for written answers. The use of a ball point pen is acceptable. Red or green ink may be used only for underlining, emphasis or for diagrams, for which pencil may also be used.
- Names must be printed on each separate sheet (e.g. graph paper) where sheets additional to examination book(s) are used.

WARNING

- No books, notes, pieces of paper or other material may be brought into the examination room unless candidates are so instructed.
- Candidates are not to communicate with other candidates or with any person except the invigilator.
- No part of an answer book is to be torn out.
- All answer books must be handed to the commissioner or to an invigilator before leaving the examination.

Any dishonesty will render the candidate liable to disqualification and to possible exclusion from the University

Dolynchek was a NIS spy, says PM

251
152
2001
10/2/83

Enter in question it has 2) and

hal

Political Staff

THE ASSEMBLY — The convicted Seychelles coup mercenary — spy, Martin Dolynchek, was employed by South Africa's National Intelligence Service (NIS) at the time of the coup attempt, the Prime Minister, Mr PW Botha, told Parliament yesterday.

He also disclosed that Dolynchek officially informed NIS on July 21, 1978, that a representative in South Africa of deposed President James Manchem had stated that a coup was being planned.

Three days later the former head of NIS issued an instruction that the service should not be involved. The situation was thereafter monitored continuously until later confirmed information was received that all coup plans had been terminated, said Mr Botha.

The Prime Minister released the information yesterday in reply to questions tabled by the Leader of the Opposition, Dr F van Zyl Slabbert.

One aspect which remains in doubt is whether the State Security Council was informed of the Dolynchek report. Mr Botha pointedly refused to answer this question from Dr Slabbert.

Mr Botha said Dolynchek, whose job within the secret service was the "collection of intelligence", left the employment of NIS on July 31, 1982.

Dolynchek is now serving a prison term on the Seychelles for his part in the

coup which was launched from South Africa and ended in failure at Mahe airport on November 26, 1981.

He left the service eight months later because of what Mr Botha described as action contrary to the provisions of Section 9 of Act 104 of 1978.

The Minister of Defence, Mr Malan, disclosed in response to questions from the chief Opposition defence spokesman, Mr Philip Myburgh, that investigations into unauthorised Defence Force call-ups, involving mercenaries who participated in the coup, had revealed that they had not acted as a result of the call-ups but because they had been recruited to the mercenary group.

But members of the mercenary group did include members of the South African Defence Force.

"Members of the SADF who took part in the attempted coup in their private capacities did not undergo any official military training in preparation for the planned coup," said Mr Malan.

Those responsible for issuing the call-ups had been identified but were not in service, undergoing training or performing duties in terms of the Defence Act at the time of their actions and were therefore not subject to the military disciplinary code.

The record of the board of inquiry was, however, submitted to the appropriate Attorneys-General for consideration of criminal proceedings.

Yesterday's exchange of questions

and replies has further chilled relations between the Prime Minister and Dr Slabbert.

Mr Botha used questions from Dr Slabbert about the identities of NIS employees who Mr Botha said were not involved in the coup attempt to snub the Leader of the Opposition.

Dr Slabbert asked if NIS employees whose names he furnished confidentially to Mr Botha had been involved in the coup attempt and whether Mr Botha would release their names.

Mr Botha said the people named were not involved and refused to name them in terms of the new Protection of Information Act, promulgated last year.

"The reason for this is clear. The service is continuously in conflict with the enemies of South Africa."

But he turned on Dr Slabbert for refusing to accept the offer of confidential information on sensitive security matters, telling Parliament that he was not prepared to discuss the Seychelles matter any further with Dr Slabbert.

But he would take the leaders of the New Republic Party and Conservative Party into his confidence, he said.

Dr Slabbert said in a statement later that being privy to confidential information would not alleviate the embarrassing situation in which South Africa found itself.

He pledged to continue to publicly probe the alleged involvement and acknowledge of the Government.

S

Fi

Da

De

YOU

Sub

Pape

NOTE CAREFULLY

1. The answers only on the right hand pages will be marked. The left hand pages may be used for rough work, but no credit will be given for such work.
2. Enter at the top of each page and in column (1) of the block on this cover the number of the question you are answering.
3. Blue or black ink must be used for written answers. The use of a ball point pen is acceptable. Red or green ink may be used only for underlining, emphasis or for diagrams, for which pencil may also be used.
4. Names must be printed on each separate sheet (e.g. graph paper) where sheets additional to examination book(s) are used.

WARNING

1. No books, notes, pieces of paper or other material may be brought into the examination room unless candidates are so instructed.
2. Candidates are not to communicate with other candidates or with any person except the invigilator.
3. No part of an answer book is to be torn out.
4. All answer books must be handed to the commissioner or to an invigilator before leaving the examination.

Any dishonesty will render the candidate liable to disqualification and to possible exclusion from the University

FRIDAY, 11 FEBRUARY 1983

†Indicates translated version

X for oral reply

X
Prime Minister

(251) Howard Q. Col.
National Intelligence Service
11/2/83 72-73

*1 The LEADER OF THE OPPOSITION asked the Prime Minister

Whether there are departmental procedures in the National Intelligence Service in terms of which employees who are on leave are obliged to notify the Service of their whereabouts during such leave, if not, why not?

†The MINISTER OF HEALTH AND WELFARE (for the Prime Minister)

The prescribed procedure requires that he should furnish his contact address

National Intelligence Service. Mr Martin Dolincheck

*2 The LEADER OF THE OPPOSITION asked the Prime Minister

- (1) Whether Mr Martin Dolincheck was on leave at the time of the attempted coup in the Seychelles, if so,
- (2) whether the National Intelligence Service had any knowledge of his whereabouts,

73

FRIDAY, 11 FEB

- (3) whether the said Service was aware that Mr Dolincheck was in possession of a passport in the name of Anton Lubick, if not, why not?

Staw 12/2/82 (25) ~~13~~
112 died in custody

THE ASSEMBLY — One-hundred-and-twelve people died in police custody last year, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said yesterday in reply to a question by Mrs Helen Suzman (PFP, Houghton)

The number of deaths of people in police custody for the previous three years was 99 in 1979, 105 in 1980, and 113 in 1981

Figures supplied by Mr le Grange showed the majority of deaths in each of these years was from natural causes, followed by suicide, then injuries sustained before arrest — Sapa

Intelligence

DOUBLE LIFE OF A SPY WHO WORKED FOR THE GOVERNMENT

By KAY TURVEY

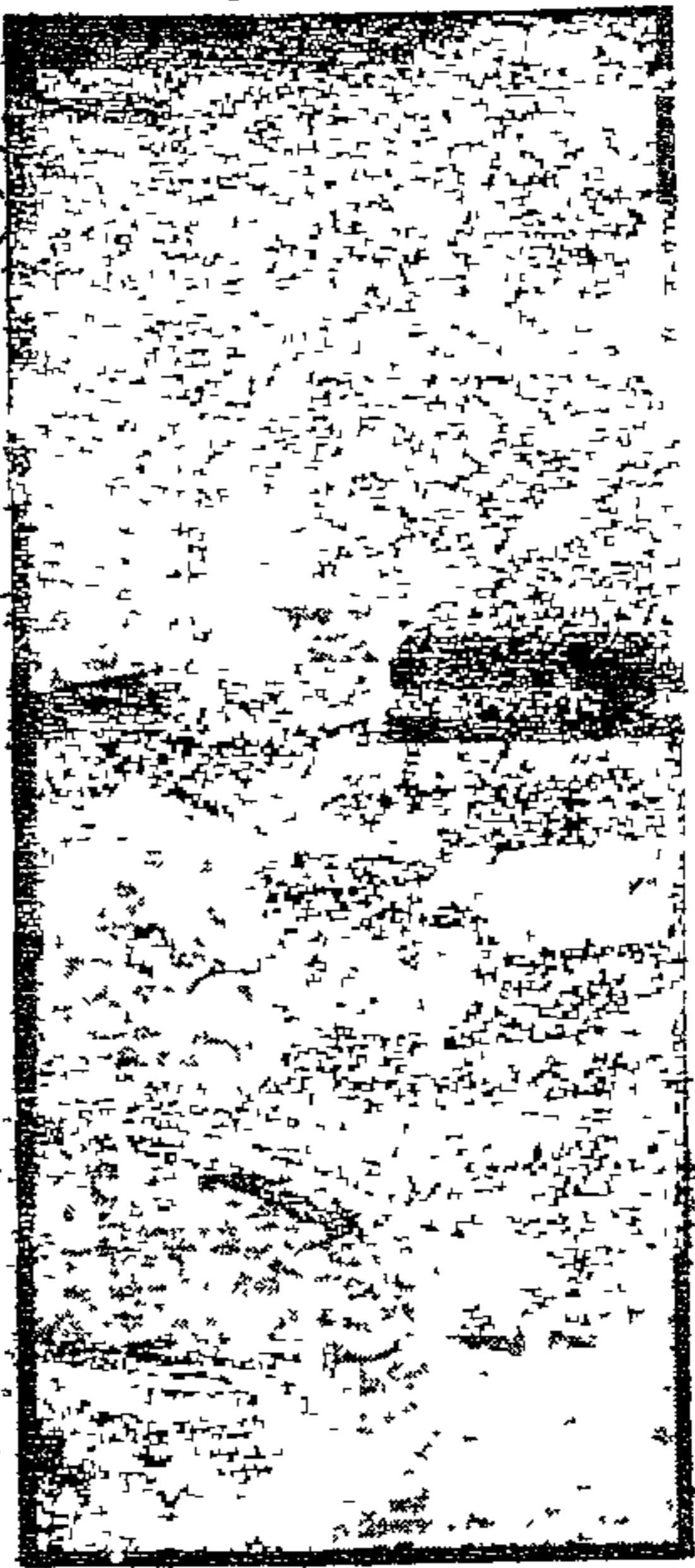
THE treason trial of Cedric Mayson in Pretoria Supreme Court this week has dropped an intelligence bombshell.

A South African agent, Warrant Officer Karl Zachary Edwards, disclosed how he worked as a double agent for the National Intelligence Service, while pretending to be an agent for the African National Congress.

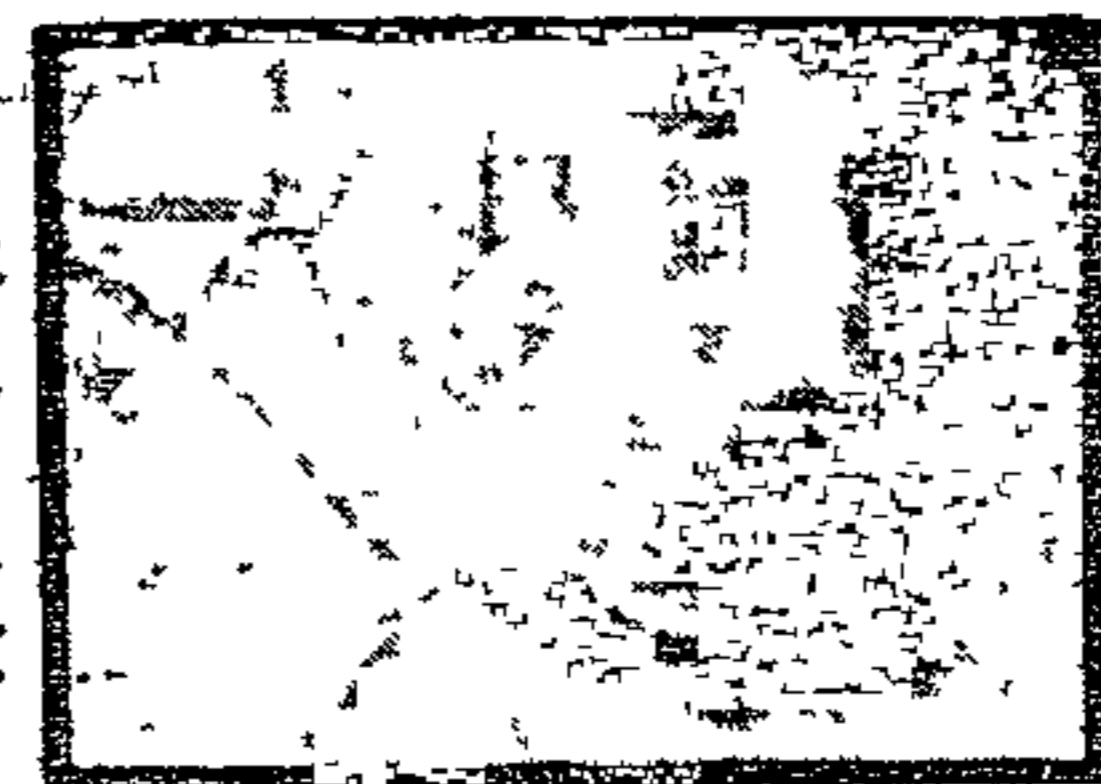
The former Government spy, now a member of the Port Elizabeth Security Branch, faithfully reported to two bosses between 1971 and 1981.

As part of a team which reported to Major Craig Williamson, he penetrated the core of Nusas, operated an escape network between South Africa and Botswana and established an ANC front organisation in Johannesburg together with a courier service for letters to and from ANC members in Gaborone.

It became evident in court that for several years during the period 1977-1981 the South African intelligence network operated the ANC's underground escape route to Botswana, allowing certain refugees to flee the country under their noses in order to continue gathering intelligence.



□ Penny Mayson (centre), wife of treason trialist Cedric Mayson, with her family outside the Pretoria Supreme Court this week □ RIGHT: Former double agent Karl Edwards



and waiting for the time their evidence would be needed in court.

Edwards, nicknamed "0012" by defence advocate Ernie Wentzel, told the court how he joined the ANC in 1977.

He said he helped Mr Chris Wood escape in 1976.

Mr Wood later allegedly wrote a letter to Mr Mayson, urging him to use the network to help people leave South Africa.

WO Edwards claimed he delivered this letter to Mr Mayson at Diakona House in Johannesburg, in 1977. This was his first meeting with Mr Mayson.

In his evidence in chief, Mr Edwards said Mr Mayson told him he would reply to Mr Wood through his own channels.

Mr Mayson later allegedly contacted WO Edwards and asked him to assist people leaving the country illegally.

The people who subsequently left the country along the network WO Edwards set up were Miss Patricia Townsend, Mr Graham de Schmidt and Miss Lorana Meeran, who, according to the charge sheet, are supporters of the ANC.

But under cross-examination by Mr Wentzel, Mr Edwards admitted that as far as he knew these three people had nothing to do with the ANC.

Miss Townsend had a nervous breakdown and Mr de Schmidt, who was white, had a relationship with Miss Meeran, a coloured.

WO Edwards conceded

Mr Mayson's main motivation in helping these people to leave the country had been based on humanitarian grounds.

Mr Wentzel also pointed out that the late sister of Security policeman Major Craig Williamson, Miss Lisa Williamson — who was also in the police force — helped ferry the people across the Botswana border.

To laughter, Mr Wentzel remarked, "It seems as if the majority of the people in the network were members of the security services."

WO Edwards said he met ANC official Marius Schoon and his wife Jeanette, a South African Congress of Trades Union official, in Gaborone in 1977, claiming they gave

him a letter to deliver to Mr Mayson.

After this meeting, a regular courier service was set up between the Schoon couple and WO Edwards who, on every occasion, copied the contents of the letters before delivering them in South Africa.

Under cross-examination by Mr Wentzel, WO Edwards admitted he had not made copies of the first letter (from Mr Chris Wood) he allegedly delivered to Mayson.

Mr Mayson, 53, has pleaded not guilty to high treason, and two alternative charges of contravening the Internal Security Act by promoting the aims of the banned African National Congress.

SP's 'harass' mine union

By SAM MABE and JOSHUA RABOROKO

ORGANISERS of the newly-established and powerful Mineworkers' Union have accused the Security Police of harassing and intimidating their union officials and of trying to frustrate their negotiation process with the mining management.

The accusations made by Mr Wilfred Salai and Mr Jeffrey Madida, organisers of the Vaal Reets Exploration and Mining Company in Klerksdorp, follow alleged visits and questioning of the two officials while organising workers at the mine last week.

The two were allegedly called into the manager's office and questioned by police about their activities in the union.

In a statement released afterwards by the union, the mine management was accused of having called in the Security Police with the aim of "intimidating and bulldozing our efforts".

The union has challenged management to "declare unequivocally that they are not part of the Security Police".

The union also warned management to stop their "silly" tactics because most of the workers were on their side. The workers will not tolerate blatant intimidation of their organisers whom they regard as 'saviours from the yoke of slavery imposed on them by management', it was claimed.

In the statement, the union also expressed fears that Security Police might show up when the union meets for the first time officials of the Chamber of Mines to discuss recognition agreement soon.

The union's general secretary, Mr Cyril Ramaphosa, said the Chamber of Mines had agreed to meet with union officials and that he saw this as a major breakthrough which

would break the tradition of whites negotiating on behalf of black mineworkers.

A spokesman for Anglo-American denied that management had anything to do with the alleged visit and questioning of union officials at the mine.

"In neither case did management invite Security Police. We are taking steps to request the Security Police to advise our mine managers of their desire to visit our properties as is the case with all other visitors."

"Anglo-American deplores any intervention of third parties in legitimate union/management relations. Experience has shown that this can only increase the chances of conflict."

251 - Sowetan
14/2/83

NUM alleges intimidation

SP visits spark off union row with Anglo

14/2/83 NUM

251

By STEVEN FRIEDMAN
Labour Correspondent

SECURITY Policemen visited Anglo-American's Vaal Reefs mine at Klerksdorp twice last week to question organisers of the black National Union of Mineworkers (NUM), thus prompting a row between the union and Anglo

The NUM has been granted access to mines by the Chamber of Mines and is negotiating recognition agreements covering Anglo mines with the chamber

The organisers were at the hostel to recruit members Anglo, unlike other mining houses, has granted the NUM organising facilities at its hostels

In a statement, the NUM has branded the police action as "intimidation" and "harassment" and accused mine management of inviting Security Police to the mine

Anglo has replied with a statement denying police were invited and criticising their action by implication

"Anglo-American deplores any intervention of third parties in legitimate union-management relationships as experience has shown that this can only heighten the potential for conflict," it said

It was also asking the SP to tell mine managers in advance of their desire to visit the mines — the procedure for all visitors

The NUM says three of its organisers, Mr Wilfred Saloyi, Mr Jeffrey Magido, and Mr Mbuyiselo Mtshotsha, were called to a Vaal Reefs hostel manager's office last week "only

to find the office full of Security Police"

The hostel manager had then "conveniently moved out of the offices", leaving the police to question the organisers

The union said it had "reason to believe the Security Police were invited" by management and added they "obviously received management's blessing to enter mine property and harass and intimidate organisers"

The NUM charged that "mine managements obviously realise they have failed dismally in intimidating workers from joining the union and are now trying strong-arm tactics by calling the SP"

It said workers were "on our side and will not tolerate the blatant intimidation of organisers"

"Collaboration" between the SP and managements "makes a mockery of collective bargaining"

The NUM demanded that mine managements "declare unequivocally that there is no link between them and the SP" if they desired a relationship based on good faith

Anglo said it had become aware of two separate visits by SP to hostels on Vaal Reefs

"In both cases, members of the SP asked to see, and were put in touch with, officials of the NUM who were conducting union business at the time with facilities provided by management"

"In neither case did management invite the SP to be present," it said

Result of cell death post mortem

(25) Mercury Crime Reporter 15/2/83

DEATH consistent with hanging was the finding of a post mortem examination on Mr Hermann Feil who, according to police, was found dead in the Brighton Beach police station cells last Thursday.

Mr Feil, 38, of Airlie Road, Brighton Beach, had been arrested after his beach buggy had been involved in an accident with a van. He received cuts on his arms in the accident.

Police said that witnesses had alleged

that Mr Feil had threatened the police with 'karate movements' when they arrived at the scene of the accident and that it took four policemen to overpower him and get him into a police van.

During the struggle, according to one witness, Mr Feil was hit on his head, police said.

Brig John van der Westhuizen, Divisional Detective Officer for Port Natal, said that Mr Feil's death was being investigated and until he had all the facts he could not comment.

Police probe on 'spy' photos

(251) ~~253~~
RDM
15/2/83

Political Correspondent

CAPE TOWN — Police investigations into a possible breach of the law by Time magazine for publishing photographs of alleged Russian spy Commodore Dieter Gerhardt are continuing, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said yesterday.

Two consecutive issues of Time magazine — the February 7 and February 14 issues — have carried photographs of Comdr Gerhardt who is being detained under Section 29 of the Internal Security Act for alleged espionage activities.

South African newspapers have been prohibited from publishing Comdr Gerhardt's picture in terms of the law.

The only newspaper to have done so, Die Vaderland, is also the subject of a police investigation.

Mr Le Grange reiterated yesterday that South African newspapers would not be granted permission to publish Comdr Gerhardt's photograph.

A spokesman for Mr Le Grange's department said an investigation was being conducted into an alleged breach of Section 27a of the Police Act by the South African distributors of Time.

Time's bureau chief in South Africa, Mr Marsh Clark, said the only information he had about a police investigation into the publication of photographs of Comdr Gerhardt was what had been published in newspapers and the fact that he had been visited by members of the CID on two occasions.

Mr Clark said the photograph published in the current issue of Time had been given to him during a visit to the Simonstown naval dockyard the day after Comdr Gerhardt's detention was announced.

Whether any steps have been taken by the National Intelligence Service to prevent future involvement by its officers in episodes such as the attempted *coup* in the Seychelles, if not, why not, if so, what steps?

THE PRIME MINISTER

Act No 104 of 1978 makes sufficient provision to take steps if necessary

National Intelligence Service: involvement of employee

*3 THE LEADER OF THE OPPOSITION asked the Prime Minister

Whether (a) Col Hoare or (b) any other person approached any employee of the National Intelligence Service concerning plans to mount a *coup d'état* in the Seychelles, if so, (i) what is the name of such employee and (ii) what action did he take in regard to such plans?

†THE PRIME MINISTER

I wish to refer to the reply that I gave the hon the Leader of the Opposition on 9 February 1983 regarding question 3

Investigation into person's departure from Republic

*4. Mr S A PITTMAN asked the Prime Minister

(1) Whether employees of the State have conducted an investigation into the (a) background of a person whose name has been furnished to his Department for the purpose of his reply and (b) circumstances surrounding such person's departure from the Republic, if so, (i) which department or service did these employees represent and (ii) what was the outcome of the investigation,

(2) whether he will furnish this person's name to the House,

(3) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

THE PRIME MINISTER

(1) This question concerns a security matter as defined by section 1(1)(v) of the Protection of Information Act 1982 (Act No 84 of 1982) and I want to reiterate what I said in the House on 9 February 1983 in respect of a similar matter, in other words that I am not prepared to discuss the activity of the Intelligence Community in public

(2) and (3) Lapse

Mr D J DALLING Mr Speaker, arising out of the reply given by the hon the Prime Minister, could he tell the House whether this is an example of open administration? [Interjections]

THE PRIME MINISTER Mr Speaker this is an example of security administration [Interjections]

Howard O. 6.1. 120 - 122
National Intelligence Service, visit by employees to Seychelles *16/2/83*
*1 THE LEADER OF THE OPPOSITION asked the Prime Minister

(1) Whether certain employees of the National Intelligence Service whose names have been furnished to his Department for the purpose of his reply visited the Seychelles during the early part of 1982, if so, what was the purpose of their visit,

(2) whether he will furnish their names to the House?

†THE PRIME MINISTER

(1) and (2) I am not prepared to discuss either the identity of members or the clandestine activities of the Service in public Pursuant to Section 1(1)(x) of the Act on the Protection of Information Act 1982, (No 84 of 1982) it is a security matter As there is a pending court case the court ruled that the hearing will be held *in camera* and the *sub judice*-rule is applicable

National Intelligence Service: involvement of officers in *coups*

*2 THE LEADER OF THE OPPOSITION asked the Prime Minister

Q. Col. 132 16/2/83
Protection of Mr. Bartholomew Thlapani
251 ~~14291A~~ Hammond
13 Mr P R C ROGERS asked the
Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether measures for the protection of the late Mr Bartholomew Thlapani and his family at his home were in force at the time of his assassination if not, why not, if so,
- (2) whether there has been an inquiry into the failure of such measures, if so, with what result,
- (3) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) No, because he declined all police protection offered him
- (2) Falls away
- ✓ (3) No X

Police do well on security

At 37 000, police are still 7 000 below strength

257
slow
16/2/83

THE ASSEMBLY — The South African Police have had notable success in maintaining national security, so said the Commissioner's Annual Report tabled yesterday

This was "despite an increase in sabotage attacks, an intensified propaganda campaign aimed at the masses and the use of front groups by the African National Congress to stir up agitation against South Africa in a clandestine manner

"By concentrating on ringleaders and agitators well in advance, intimidation was restricted to such an extent that only small numbers attended remembrance gatherings initiated by black power consciousness

In the labour field overseas funding had aided trade unions with more militant strikes happening more frequently — Sapa

THE ASSEMBLY — The South African Police had a staff shortage of 5 229 whites and 1 645 non-whites between July 1981 and June 1982, according to the Commissioner's annual report, tabled yesterday.

"The authorised establishment of the SAP is 44 000 comprising 23 531 white and 20 469 non-white posts, after being enlarged by 227 and 247 posts, respectively, during the year under review

"At the end of the year the actual numerical strength of the force was 37 126 comprising 18 302 white and 18 824 non-white members"

The report said that the number of white civilian employees had decreased by 54, while that of non-white civilian employees had increased by 195

"The number of temporary members employed increased from 739 to 1 047

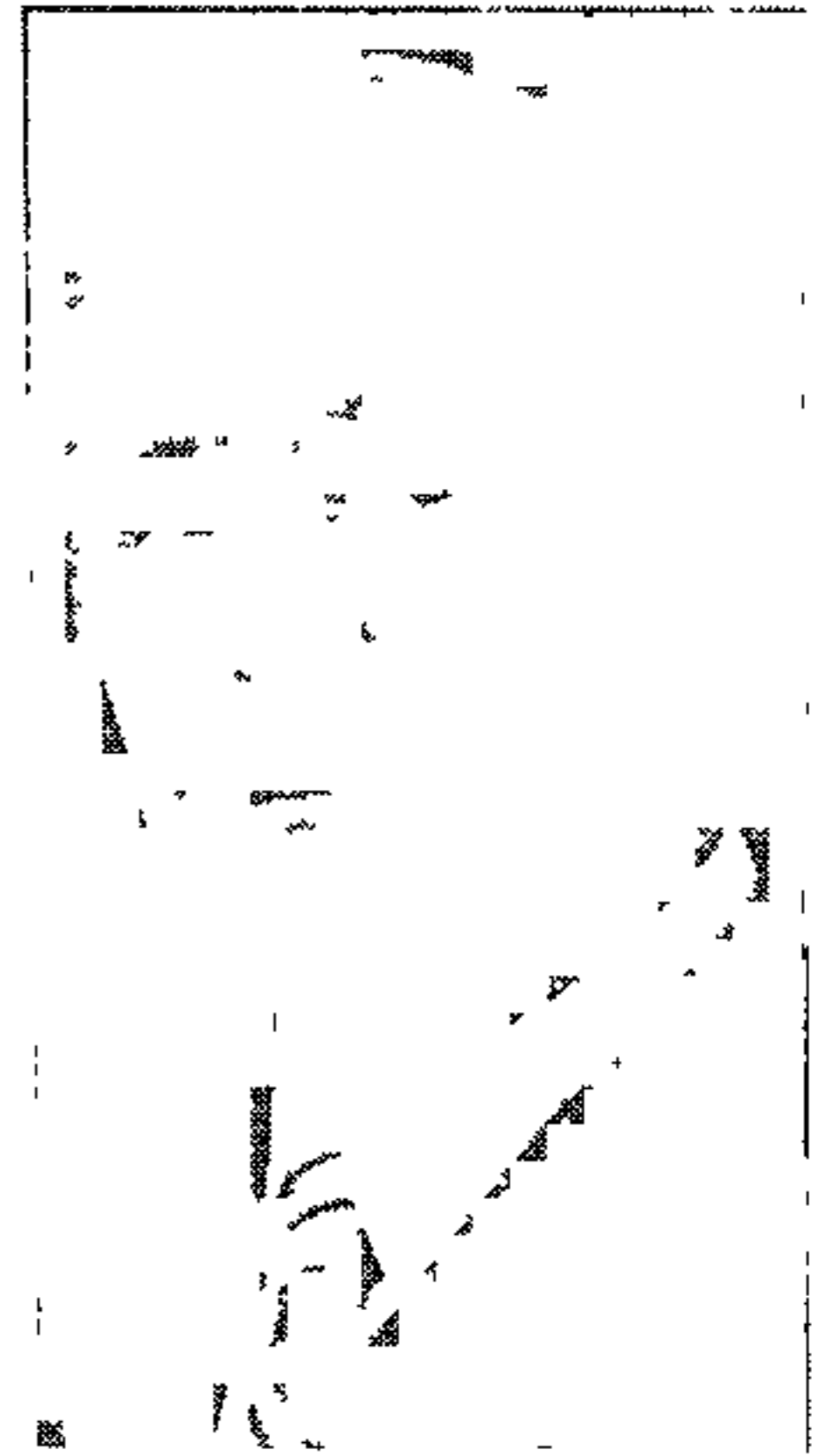
As a result of more intensive recruitment, 3 025 applications were received from whites, but only 2 217 of these were approved after strict screening. Of these, 74 held degrees or diplomas

In addition, the report says, 889 out of 1 505 applications from former white members to rejoin the force were approved

A total of 2 354 applications were received from blacks, 235 from Asians and 484 from coloureds. After screening, 1 656 black, 194 Asian, and 374 coloured males were employed

Among women, 18 coloureds have already completed their training and a further 37 were selected for training, while a further 17 Asian women were also selected

According to the report, the recruitment of black women has not yet begun "owing to a lack of accommodation and training facilities" — Sapa



The Minister of Police, Mr le Grange, faced with shortage of 7 000 policemen.

17/2/83

Natal Mercury

Proposed arms ~~Bill~~ Bill (251)

praised, criticised

Mercury Reporter

FIREARM experts yesterday expressed dismay at reports that the parliamentary select committee on the Arms and Ammunition Amendment Bill did not recommend that prospective firearm-owners undergo training in advance by competent instructors

However, they welcomed proposed legislation which would ensure stricter control of publicly-worn guns and would allow all races to have firearm licences.

Mr Don Gold, chairman of the Natal Practical Shooting Association, agreed people with pistols or revolvers should have them hidden in a holster, pocket or a bag 'There are many people who view a gun as a status symbol, display it, abuse it and attract trouble'

Cowboys

He felt it necessary that a person owning a gun should know how to handle it properly 'It's like having a car without a driver's licence.'

Mr Larry Voster, who runs the Durban Combat Pistol Club and training school, agreed He said there were 'too many cowboys about', who, 'by flashing their firearms', left themselves open to assault by people who wanted the guns for devious means.

Mrs Alida Marais, national executive officer for the South African Pistol Association, said a firearm was not a toy to be played with and owners should take a training course of at least three months before they could consider themselves competent to handle their weapons

They are enemies — Minister

751 ~~751~~ RDM
17/2/83

Two acquitted 'spies' will stay in detention

HARARE — The two former Central Intelligence Organisation men, recently acquitted by the High Court on charges of spying for South Africa and then re-detained, will stay in detention indefinitely because they "are enemies of the State", the Zimbabwean Minister of State, Mr Emmerson Mnangagwa, said in an interview published in Harare yesterday.

"Although we do recognise and respect the fact that the men were acquitted by the court on charges of spying for South Africa and the unlawful possession of arms of war, they have to stay detained because they are enemies of the people," he said.

Asked whether the men, Mr Phillip Hartlebury and Mr Colin Evans, would be able to exercise their constitutional rights to freedom, the Minister said they might be released only when the state felt they no longer constituted a grave security risk.

Meanwhile, in another interview the Minister of Home Affairs, Dr Herbert Ushewokunze, renewed his attack on the manner in which Zimbabwe's courts dispensed justice and accused part of the Bench of using double standards.

Asked for his reaction to the outcome of the spy trial and his general view of the judiciary, Dr Ushewokunze said "In that judgment the police are said to have been too kind to an accused by providing him with too much comfort, so that his confessions were made under too much comfort and so inadmissible."

Asked whether he thought there was something unconventional in certain judgments, the Minister said "The position I took vis-a-vis the judiciary when I assumed office as Minister of Home Affairs still refers. I now speak what I spoke (then) and I stand where I stood criticising certain aspects of our legal men in 1982."

"Subsequent legal verbiage and pronouncements prompt me to wonder whether the statute changed overnight when we assumed our independence in 1980."

"The recent spy case and a few that have been acquitted by the Bench before are cases in point. One wonders where the point of departure lies between the legal approach as practised by the same men before compared to what they are practising now."

"Prior to independence numerous prosecutions were done under the Law and Order Maintenance Act. These mainly concerned freedom fighters or those who aided and abetted them or the possession of arms of war."

"It is most difficult to get witnesses to come forward and testify."

"One finds that practically all persons who appeared before the courts charged under the Law and Order Maintenance Act were convicted on confessions. In the majority of cases these confessions were made before very junior officers and not confirmed by any judicial officer."

"A lot of freedom fighters received capital punishment purely on the basis of these confessions."

"The courts, in admitting confessions, did not place emphasis on the manner in which the confession was obtained. They looked at the content of the statement and if one derived evidence connecting the accused with the offence, the prosecution was home and dry."

Dr Ushewokunze said that during the Smith regime a lot was heard about interpreting the spirit and not the letter of the law because the then government was interpreting the spirit of UDI and white domination.

"Today it is the letter and not the spirit which is being emphasised. Stated differently, the role of the judiciary during a state of emergency was interpreting the spirit and not the letter of the law," he said — Sapa

251

'Threats to SP': Man gets bail

c. T. 17/2/83
Staff Reporter

A COMMUNITY worker who allegedly sent threatening letters to members of the security police was yesterday granted R300 bail by a Cape Town magistrate

Mr Mohammed Matthew Cloete, 23, of Duke Street, Woodstock, was not asked to plead

The State alleged that in Cape Town during December last year, Mr Cloete had contravened section 27/2 (b) of Act 7 of 1958 by sending threatening letters to members of the security police

At a previous appearance where Mr Cloete was refused bail, his attorney Mr N Arendse, told the court his client had been harassed by police

Mr Cloete previously told the court he was a community worker for the Churches' Urban Plan-

ning Commission (CUPC) and had been employed by them for the past 18 months. He was arrested at Philippi where he was working on a project near Crossroads

Warned

He said he was told by a Warrant-Officer Stapelberg in a car on the way to Caledon Square that he would be charged for writing letters to members of the Security Branch

The hearing was adjourned to March 22 for further investigation. Mr Cloete was ordered to report to the Caledon Square police station twice daily and was also warned not to communicate with State witnesses

Mr B Carrol was the magistrate. Mr T Lerm appeared for the State and Mr R Vassen for Mr Cloete

156
Hansard Q. Col. 222
Patrol vehicles
18/2/83 -223
156 Mr D J DALLING asked the Minister of Law and Order

→

223

FRIDAY, 18 FEBRUARY 1983

How many serviceable patrol vehicles (a) with and (b) without radio equipment installed are stationed on a daily basis at the (i) Sandton, (ii) Bramley, (iii) Wynberg/Alexandra and (iv) Lombardy East police station?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

	(a)	(b)
(i)	2	1
(ii)	1	1
(iii)	2	2
(iv)	3	2

10/20

18/2/83
 Road transportation inspectors
 251 Howard G. G. 221
 145 Mr P R C ROGERS asked the
 Minister of Transport Affairs 222

- (1) Whether in the execution of inspections of vehicles on the open road road transportation inspectors of his Department are required to indicate their presence, if so, by what means,
- (2) whether they are accompanied by members of the South African Police while carrying out such inspections,
- (3) whether they are entitled to carry fire-arms openly when stopping approaching vehicles, if so,
- (4) whether they are permitted to carry automatic rifles, if so, who supplies them with these weapons,
- (5) whether they are trained in the use of such weapons?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

- (1) No However, in terms of the provisions of regulation 26 (1) of the Road Transportation Regulations, 1977 every inspector must wear an identification card issued by the Director-General Transport When so requested an inspector must show his identification card to any person with whom he is dealing in his official capacity For their own safety and to make them clearly visible, especially during the night hours, inspectors wear luminous sleeves and girdles and make use of luminous stop signs blue flickers and lights and identification plates on their motor cars
- (2) No Not during the normal course of their activities However, occasions do arise during which inspectors are assisted by the South African Police or when they assist the South African Police, e g during boycotts, organized road blocks etc
- (3) Yes

(4) No, but they are issued with semi-automatic fire-arms by the Department of Transport

(5) Yes



links and a valuable piece of Africana to Mr Harry Oppenheimer, recently-retired chairman of the Anglo Am Exchange president Mr Paul Ferguson present

18/2/83 ROOM 251

Heart of baby is stable

By LIZ MCGREGOR

BABY Hollis was in a stable condition late yesterday and doctors were confident his chances are good.

A mammoth five hour operation was performed on the three-day-old child at the cardio thoracic unit at JG Strijdom Hospital earlier this week to correct a congenital fault in his heart known as hyper-plastic left ventricle syndrome.

The baby - whose first name is still unknown - is breathing through an artificial ventilator.

"We have a very good chance of winning this one," a hospital spokesman said.

However the baby would still have to undergo the second stage of the operation - surgery to the heart itself.

The syndrome first hit headlines earlier this month when mercy-dash baby Matthew Ash died after similar operation in Boston.

Maritzburg man shot dead in bakkie

Mail Correspondent

MARITZBURG - A 21-year-old man was shot dead in his bakkie in College Road early yesterday morning.

The man Mr Brian James 'Brvr' Eudey lived with his parents in Christie Road Pelham.

The incident happened near the Maritzburg Supreme Court just after 2am.

A senior police spokesman said a guard at the court telephoned the police to tell them a Mazda bakkie was being driven up and down College Road and that he thought he had heard gunshots.

A constable from the Maritzburg dog squad arrived shortly afterwards and tried to stop the bakkie the spokesman said.

He got out of his car and shouted at the driver to stop but the bakkie allegedly drove off towards Alexandra Road.

Shots were fired and when the vehicle came to a halt Mr Eudey was found dead behind the wheel. His passenger Mr Alan Currie of Longmarket Street a university student was not hit.

No firearms were found in the bakkie.

The spokesman said the incident was being investigated and that an inquest would be held. The docket would be referred to the attorney-general.

Bryn was the only son of Mr and Mrs Brian Eudey who described him as 'a good fun loving boy with a fantastic nature'.

Bryn was educated at Maritzburg College and was a good cricketer. He went on to university and was then employed by stock owners at Cato Ridge.

He was presently doing a three-month stint in the army and was in Maritzburg on a week's leave, his parents said.

Poll toll said to be 300

NEW DELHI - The State and central reserve police forces surrendered their arms yesterday after a "misunderstanding" which resulted in five reservists being shot dead.

Sixteen days of violence and civic upheaval have marked the second stage of the State election in Assam, north-east India. The unofficial death toll is 300. -Sapa AP

Rightists held

MADRID - Spanish police have arrested a number of international Rightwing extremists suspected of involvement in the 1980 bombings of the Bologna railway station and a Paris synagogue.

were breaking... us and I ran... following day I... over to the po... said at that

le said in a state... he together with... son had removed... from parking me... ng to Johannes... Council

g said in mitigation... that he was di... his second wife... wife had died. He... he was the father of... dren aged between... 16

after the two men... sentenced to a... Mr S R Walburgh... red for Annandale... for and was granted... pending an appeal... the sentence

preyling's three child... eived to be named... Abraham and Karen... the care of a welfare... at their home in Vre... Johannesburg

children who were... told of their father's... yesterday afternoon... they returned from... were deeply grieved... unable to speak to the

Do the zig-zag line for scholars' safety

By IAN REID

NO, a hundred times NO - that zig-zag which has been painted on the Lower Park Drive road at Zoo Lake, Johannesburg is not a warning that there is a breathalyser ahead.

Dear me no. It serves a much better purpose. It is to tell motorists that they are approaching a school patrol crossing just around the corner - at the Jan Cilliers Primary School if you have to know. But you could have fooled lots of the local motorists who take the road home each evening on their way to the north.

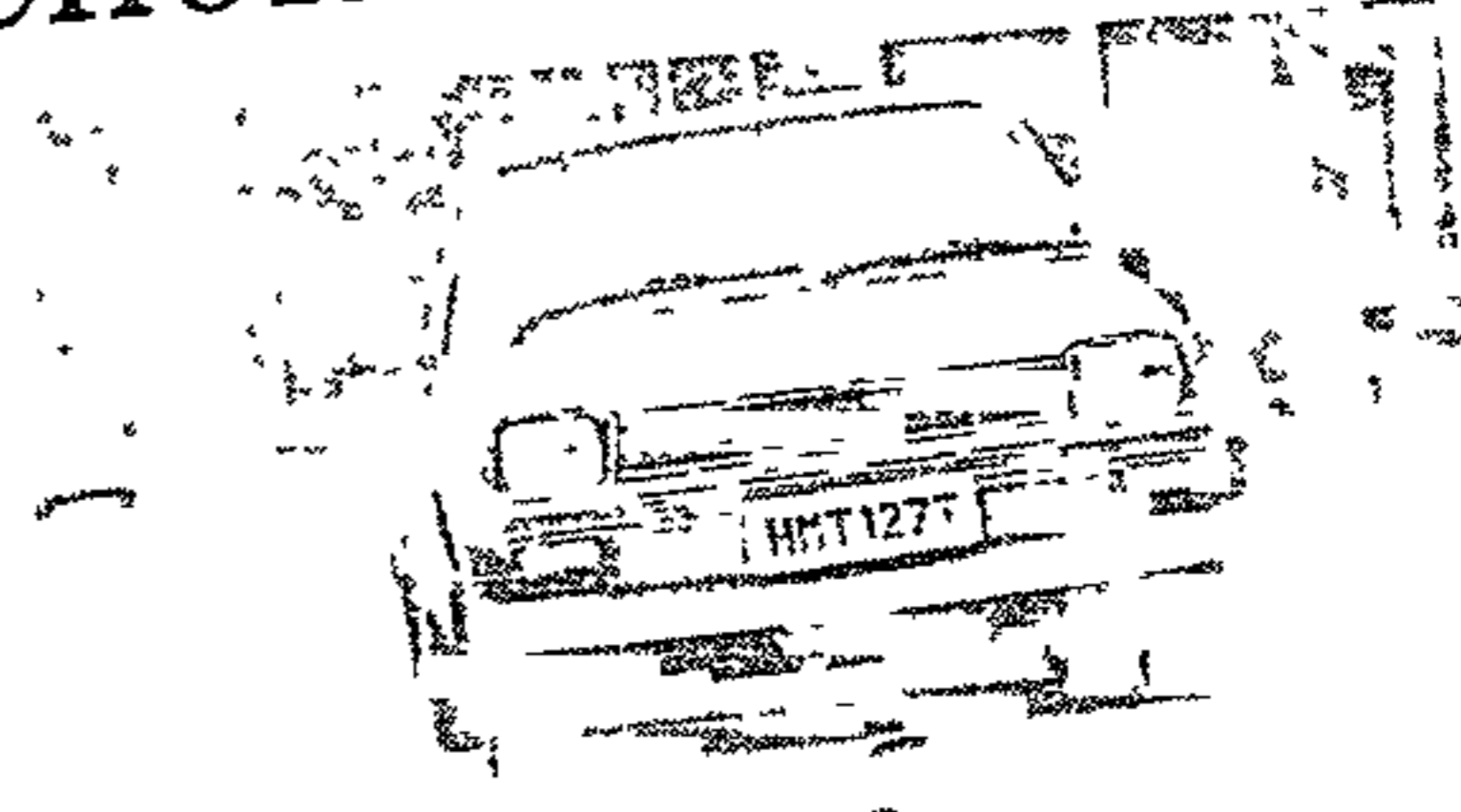
And here I must pause to lament the passing of the white-on-black T J registration which has been replaced by that horrible black-on-yellow car number plate thought out by a computer, nogal.

In times gone by, reporters looking for a slick phrase to describe Johannesburg drivers could always come up with "T J drivers"

But we can't do that anymore - it has now become "Johannesburg motorists" or "Transvaal motorists" because there is no way of knowing just from what city/town/dorp/stad a "T" motorist comes from. And if you think I am kidding then just take a look at how long the TSN (Sandton) owners are holding on to their cars with the old plates. Snob appeal knows no bounds.

However I digress. That new sign on Lower Park Drive is there to serve as an awareness sign for a scholar patrol.

Public relations officer for the Johannesburg Traffic Department Errol Peace explained it all yesterday. "We painted the first one in Cole Street, Turffontein, some time ago. This is the second one, to tell drivers to slow-down. They have been using this sign for years in England, but we are the first in the Transvaal to try it out. There is a town in the Cape which uses it too, but its name escapes me for the moment."



Don't zig or zag when you see this road sign in Johannesburg - look out for a scholar patrol

SECOND SOUTH WEST AFRICA has joined the... The National Building and Investment Corporation of South West Africa/Namibia Ltd (NBIC/Nasboukor) which was created in 1978 by Government proclamation to finance, plan and implement housing for blacks throughout Namibia, has been read... learning - from

SWA agree

...water diplomacy pact

...sign an agreement to share their common... Director of Water Affairs in Mozambique, Dr A... Affairs, and Swaziland's Prin... of International Affairs, said last night that the agreement was an indication that Pretoria was busy strengthening her functional ties between the three countries and is part of Pretoria's wish to promote water diplomacy in the region.

...water diplomacy pact

...signing African National Congress and Maputo's re... during African National Congress and Maputo's re... The signatories were, from left, the National Department of Environmental Affairs, Mr G M Mabila and an engineer in the South African Department of Water and Communications.

...and Mozambique met in Pretoria yesterday to sign an agreement to share their common... Director of Water Affairs in Mozambique, Dr A... Affairs, and Swaziland's Prin... of International Affairs, said last night that the agreement was an indication that Pretoria was busy strengthening her functional ties between the three countries and is part of Pretoria's wish to promote water diplomacy in the region.

J
t
t
AT
toll
lan
Sto
din
S
rou
pay
ger
bus
de
Op
Pa
the
anc
har
car
far
his
be
Op
a r
ex
he
as
ser
cu
JS
all
de
co
ha
ye
sic
st
ex
m
va
fo
Tr
M
br
wa
v
O
br
P
tr
it
of
cr

Police open docket after shooting

291
Mercury
19/2/83

Pietermaritzburg Bureau POLICE have opened a docket following the death of a young Pietermaritzburg man who died after a shooting incident near the College Road Supreme Court on Thursday.

A senior police spokesman last night said all the circumstances surrounding the incident were being studied and, once finalised, a report would be sent to the Attorney-General to decide what action to follow.

Top-ranking officers had been assigned to the case.

Certain exhibits had been sent already to Pretoria for forensic examination, but the results of these blood and other tests would be known only in about three weeks.

The spokesman said a policeman involved in the incident was continuing duties as normal while the investigation lasted.

Witnesses

A postmortem carried out on the body of the victim, 21-year-old Brian Eudey, revealed that he was shot in the back of the head and the back of the bakkie's tyres was also hit.

Statements were being taken from witnesses.

Meanwhile, the Eudey home in Christie Road, Pelham, has been inundated with friends and relatives who were stunned to learn of the shooting.

'You couldn't have found a more fun-loving, law-abiding person than Brian. I will go to any length to get to the bottom of this,' said Mrs M Eudey.

The principal of Pelham Primary School, Mr Piet Visagie, said he was shocked about the incident.

A memorial service will be held in the Holy Trinity Church, Cross Road, at 10 30 a m today.

MPs hit at 'trigger happy' police

Own Correspondent

DURBAN — The shooting by the police of Mr Bran Eudey (21) outside the Supreme Court in Maritzburg last week has sparked off a call for a judicial commission of inquiry into the right of policemen to use firearms against suspects

PFP justice spokesman Mr Harry Pitman, who made the call said yesterday "The existing legislation is all in favour of trigger happy policemen

"It is not surprising when the Minister for Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange sets such a poor example with his oral volleys from the hip"

NRP law and order spokesman Mr Brian Page, called for an immediate inquiry into the shooting of Mr Eudey in College Road in the early hours of Thursday morning

Mr Eudey was shot after failing to stop when ordered to do so when driving past the court which was the scene of a recent bomb blast Mr Page said one could understand that an air of tension prevailed "but the police must always be seen to be acting with the greatest degree of circumspection before action is taken"

Mr Pitman said the shooting of Mr Eudey appeared to have been done with a "grosser recklessness than was shown by the mistaken shooting by the British police of a suspect in the world-famous Martin case"

Mr Pitman said there were numerous examples of the police shooting innocent people and the highest judges in the land had expressed concern over what was happen-

ing

He said the law made it possible for a policeman to claim justifiable homicide in almost any case

Section 49 of the Criminal Procedures Act gives a policeman the lawful right to arrest a person "reasonably suspected of having committed such an offence and the person authorised under the Act to arrest or to assist in arresting him cannot arrest him or prevent him from fleeing by other means than by killing him, the killing shall be deemed to be justifiable homicide"

Mr Eudey's distraught mother, Mrs Margaret Eudey, asked why the police did not shoot at the vehicle's tyres

She said Mr Alain Currie, who was in the bakkie with Brian, said they did not know the police had ordered them to stop The first indication they had that police were in the vicinity was when Brian was hit by a bullet

"My son was killed for nothing They never even saw a policeman Apparently there was an unmarked car parked in Princess Margaret Drive and the next thing Brian was slumped over the steering wheel and the bakkie went out of control and Alain had to grab the wheel

"Why did the police not shoot at the tyres Why at the back of his head? Now they are trying to make him out to be a criminal

Mrs Eudey said the bakkie they were in had just been repaired by a friend after standing for a year and it was easy to make it backfire Brian had earlier been driving

around in his car but had picked up the bakkie shortly before the incident

Mrs Eudey said her son was stone deaf in his right ear from an army incident for which he received a disability allowance

Mrs Eudey said her son was on leave from a three month call-up and had been visiting his university friends

"He was a fantastic boy He was always in the A stream at school and did well at sport, especially cricket He was doing his service in the army and went to the border when he could have got out of the army He was not trying to run away from the police"

Divisional Criminal Investigation Chief, Brigadier W van Wyk, said Mr Eudey's vehicle had driven up Park Drive and into College Road to Church Street three times and then back again

He said the policeman, in full uniform, had stood under a light close to the bridge over the Umsindusi River

The policeman had shouted to the driver to stop and had put his hand up signalling him to stop

The policeman had shot when the vehicle had driven away after first slowing down.

Brigadier van Wyk said it was a sensitive area with the Supreme Court being bombed less than three weeks ago

Brigadier van Wyk said he and his staff were deeply upset by the killing as it was tragic a young man should die like that.

After drinks in pub, pair slain

COOPERS GUARDS ASSAULTED US!

257

Headline 19/2/83

Two Mitchells Plain men have laid charges of assault and a charge of theft against three security guards and two policemen who allegedly assaulted them at the Mitchells Plain Centre. One of the men spent five days in hospital after the attack.

Mr Terence Johannes, 29, of 18 Ledge Street, Eastridge, has laid charges of assault against the five alleged attackers.

Mr Michael Hess, 22, who lives at the same address, has laid a charge of assault against one of the policemen and a charge of assault and theft against one of the security guards.

PUB

The two men said last week that the attack took place after they had left a quiet evening at a town centre pub on Monday February 3.

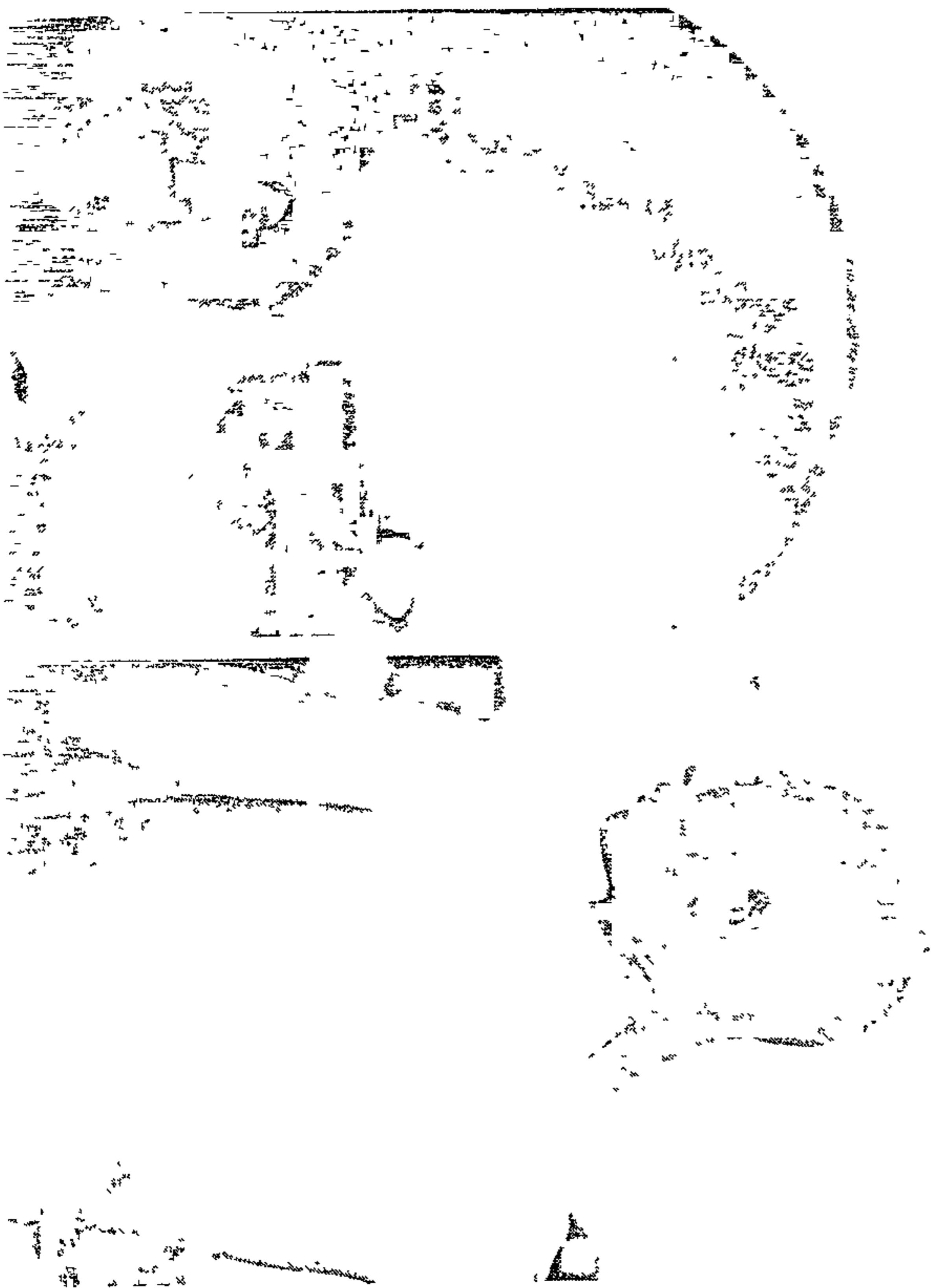
Mr Johannes a quality and they threw buckets of water over us to revive us.



"I was shocked when, I saw Terence's face. It was swollen and he had blood streaming all over it. He had cuts above his eyes and a cut at the back of his head. Blood was also seeping through his shirt at the back."

ABOVE: KYE

I had blood running



rest against one of the security guards

PUB

The two men said last week that the attack took place after they had spent a quiet evening at a Town Centre pub on Thursday, February 3.

Mr Johannes, a quality controller, said "We drank three beers, so we were not drunk. We know what happened there. We have our story sorted out and that is why we went as far as laying charges against the attackers

After we had had the drinks, a security guard confronted us outside the pub and accused us of swearing at a woman in the pub

This was at about 8 pm. We met a woman in the pub, but we merely had a conversation with her. We never swore at her. We told this to the security guard who apprehended us

ASKED WHY

"He ordered us to accompany him to the offices of the security company. Professional Protectors Security Consultants

Once in the office, we asked why we were being kept there and the security guards told us to shut up and wait for the police to come. They contacted the Westridge police

"For the next 30 minutes, the security guards kept on asking us why we had sworn at the women. We kept on denying it. When the two policemen arrived, we asked them to show us the women at whom we had sworn

KICKED

At that moment, one of the policemen kicked me in the stomach. He kicked me twice and after that, I lost track of what was going on around me"

Mr Hess took up the case

The policeman kicked Terence and they took him to a toilet in the building. I was made to sit in the office and one of the policemen returned and kicked me. One of the security guards kicked and beat me as well

I made as if I was unconscious and eventually found myself lying on the floor next to Terence

saw Terence's face. It was swollen and he had blood streaming all over it. He had cuts above his eyes and a cut at the back of his head. Blood was also seeping through his shirt at the back"

ABOVE EYE

"I had blood running down my face from a cut above my eye

"After this they put us out of the building and told us to go home but we were told not to walk together"

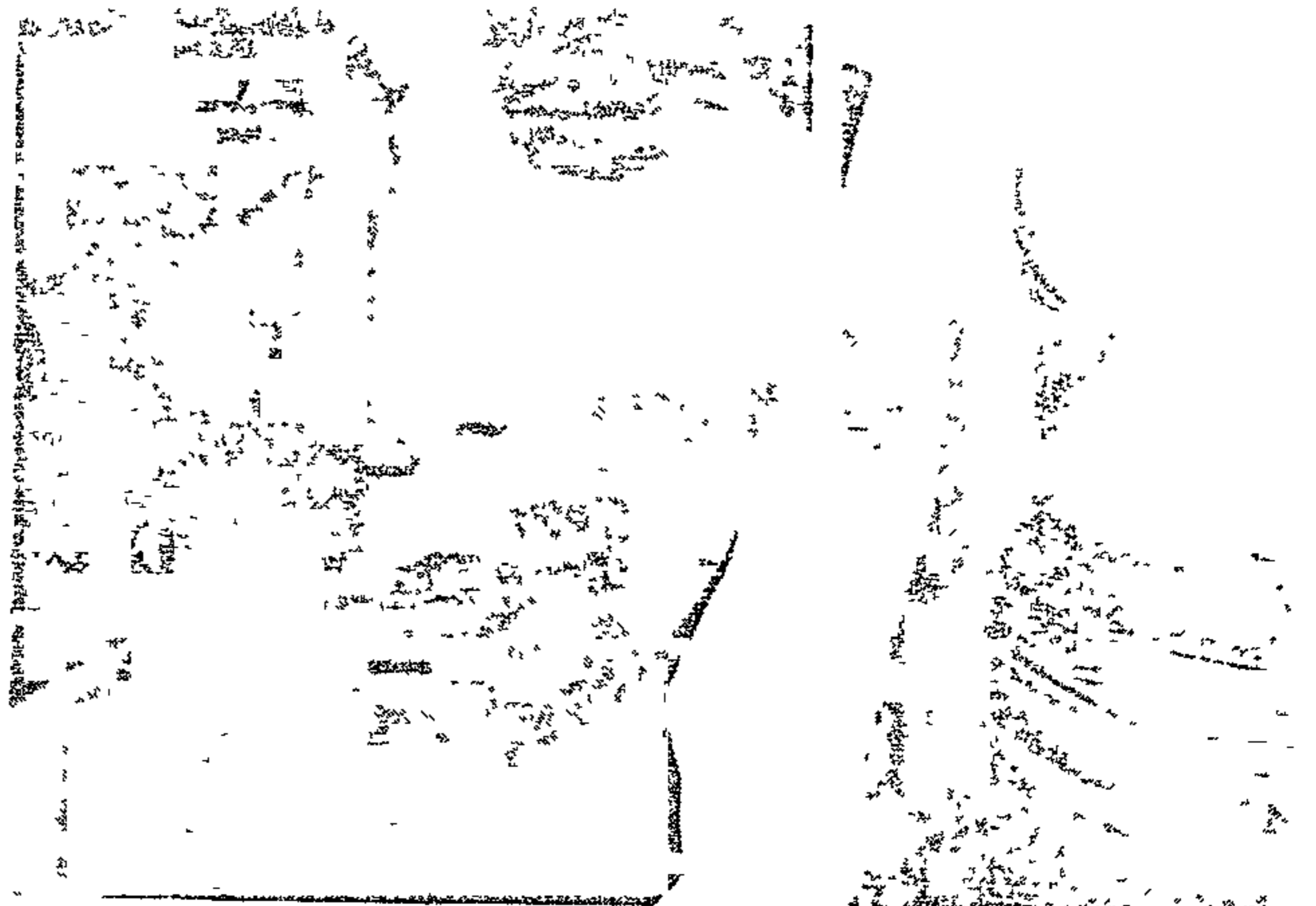
Mrs Virginia Johannes said her brother - Mr Hess - arrived at her home at about 10 pm and told her of the attack

Michael said my husband was lying on a field near the Town Centre. I went there and found him. It was a terrible sight - there was blood all over and he was semi-conscious. I contacted the police who called for an ambulance

"Terence arrived at the hospital at 1.50 the next morning"

Mr Johannes spent the following five days in Victoria Hospital

"My body was aching all over. I had cuts above my eyes. I could not open my eyes for three or four days. After I was back at home, detectives visited me and I laid charges against the three security



● THESE pictures of Mr Johannes were taken after his discharge from where he spent five days after the alleged assault. His head (left) had to enable doctors to stitch the cuts. Right: Mr Johannes shows the back in;

guards and the two policemen"

Mr Hess laid charges the day after the attack

DRUNK

Mr I J Muller, head of the security firm, claimed Mr Hess was "a drunk twit who creates fights wherever he goes"

The station commander at the Westridge police station said "The incident is being investigated. Complaints have been laid. No charges were laid against Mr Johannes and Mr Hess

Bus fares:

Objectors

turned away

(Handwritten: 19/2/83 C. Herald)

LAST minute objectors to the application for bus fare increases in Mitchells Plain and Atlantis were turned away from the Local Road Transportation Board offices on Friday

Board officials said the objectors had missed the deadline for objections. But people had argued that in the past late objections had been heard by the National Transport Commission (NTC), which would have to decide on the current 25 percent increase in fares

being asked by the two bus companies operating in Atlantis and Mitchells Plain

A spokesman for the Mitchells Plain Coordinating Committee (MPCC) said that representatives of six of their affiliate civic bodies had gone to lodge objections

"We were told that we could not lodge objections"

A spokesman for the Local Road Transportation Board said that any objections had to be lodged within 21 days after the application appeared in the Government Gazette



LEXINGTON

SCHEIDT & CO.

^{E. Post}
SAP man

19/2/83
killed

(251)

in action

PRETORIA — A young South African policeman, Constable Andre Delpport, of Vryheid, Natal, was killed in action yesterday, the Commissioner of Police, General Mike Geldenhuys, announced here

A police communique said Constable Andre Delpport, 19, who was unmarried, was killed during a skirmish

He leaves his father, Mr J H Delpport, of the farm, Wanbestuur, in the Vryheid area. — Sapa

(
t
h
c
s

(251) (254) ROM 19/2/83

SA denies Sapper spy swop was result of bribe

BY JOHN BATTERSBY
Political Correspondent

r
e
f
7
THE South African Government has denied allegations by a former West German government official that a SA secret service agent was bribed to facilitate last year's spy swop involving Soviet agent Alexei Koslov.

The denial was made last night by the SA ambassador in Bonn, Mr Neil van Heerden, and issued in Cape Town by the Department of Foreign Affairs.

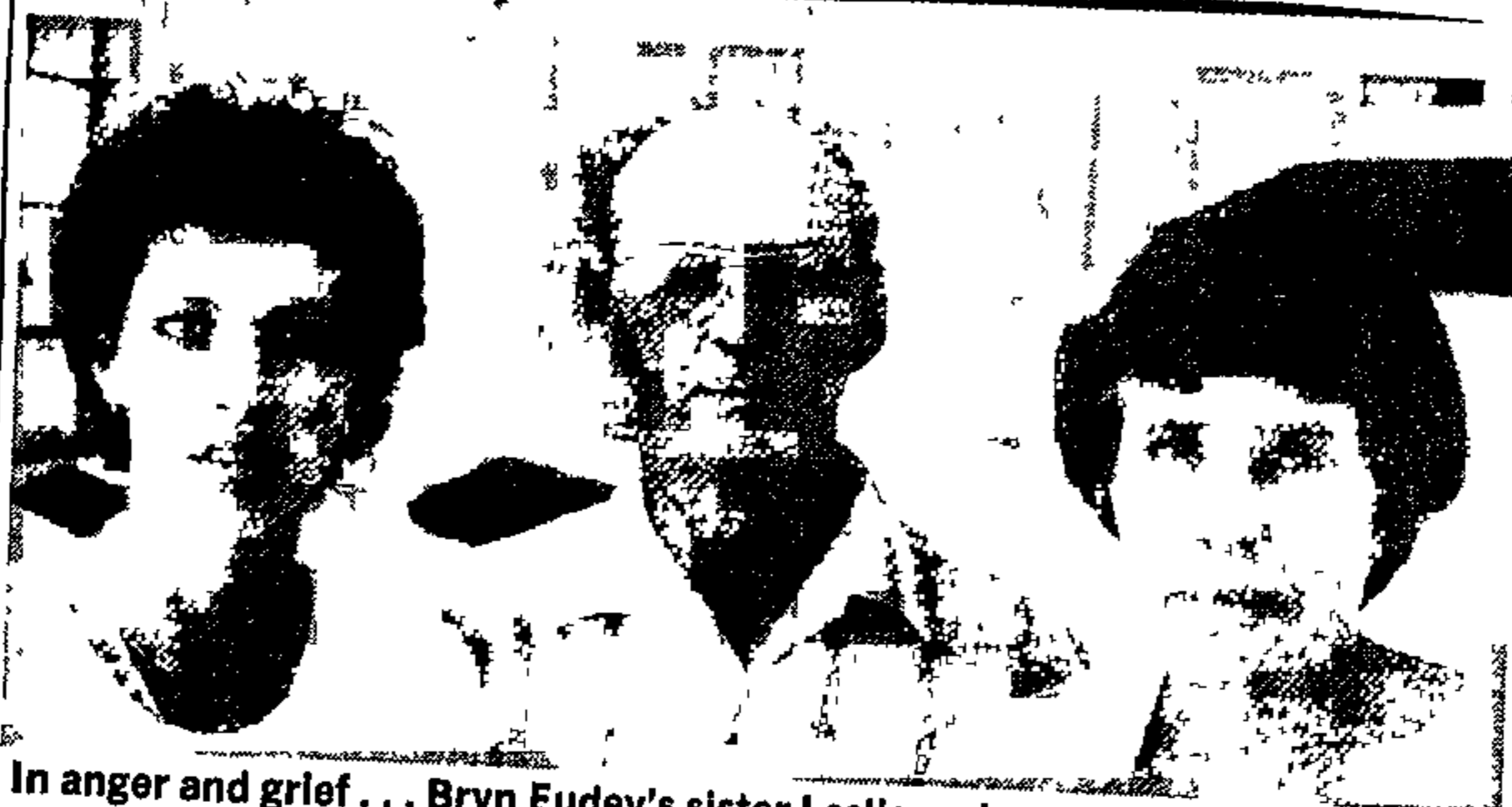
Major Koslov, who was held in South Africa, was exchanged on the East-West German border for Sapper Johan van der Mescht and eight top western spies held behind the Iron Curtain.

The West German Press reported this week that a former official of the Ministry of Inter-

German Relations alleged in evidence to a Bundestag committee that a large amount of money, described as bribe money, had been paid to a South African secret service agent.

Mr Van Heerden said "I wish to point out that this exchange was carefully planned in advance and took place in the presence of, amongst others, a number of members of the National Intelligence Service of South Africa.

"In order to disprove these lies my government is prepared to allow members of the National Intelligence Service to provide all the facts concerning the exchange to the West German authorities and, if necessary, to give evidence during any proceedings, provided of course that the normal rules and practices applicable in the intelligence community are observed," Mr Van Heerden said.



In anger and grief . . . Bryn Eudey's sister Leslie and parents Margaret and Bill

By ISOBEL SHEPHERD-SMITH

THE mother of a 21-year-old man shot dead by police spoke yesterday of her anguish at the tragic mistake.

A tearful Mrs Margaret Eudey said. "My son was killed for nothing"

Her son, Bryn, died from a volley of bullets as he drove his bakkie past the Pietermaritzburg Supreme Court at 2am on Thursday

Police on guard outside the court say they called on him to stop after they heard a sound like gunfire.

But a friend, who was with him, Alain Currie, said they saw no police and heard nothing until the shooting started

The "shots" the police heard were in fact Bryn making the bakkie backfire, a favourite trick of his, Alain said.

Mrs Eudey told me. "I am a distraught, broken-hearted mother. But the longer I carry on, the more angry I become.

"He was a decent, honest, good, loving citizen" — and to be mowed down like that

"He was a boy of integrity — fancy saying he would not stop

He was told to stop at a police road block, three weeks ago and he stopped

"They did not see a policeman anywhere. The policeman was supposed to be standing under the light.

"They did not know anybody was shooting until Bryn fell over"

According to police, the guard at the Supreme Court — the scene of several treason trials and a recent bomb explosion — reported shots being fired.

Police went to investigate and tried to stop the bakkie. When it carried on, they opened fire

Alain said he and Bryn, who was on leave from the army, were on their way back to student digs.

'My son died for nothing at the hands of police' says mother

Sunday Times 20/2/83
(551)



BRYN EUDEY
Gunned down by police

Earlier they had noticed a civilian car parked opposite an intersection they had stopped at

"We heard this bang Bryn thought the car was backfiring on its own

"We heard more on the bridge. At least three reports — whack, whack, whack — within seconds"

The first Alain knew of the horror was when Bryn fell over on to his lap

"The bakkie went over to the right towards the pavement. I pulled it over to the left side of the road

"The civilian car — an unmarked police car — moved up behind us. At the same time a van came roaring past.

"I ran into the road to stop it. It stopped in front of us as if we were going to run away.

"The man who shot him was in the unmarked police car

"They were shouting for a weapon. They thought we had been shooting. One guy grabbed me.

"I did not realise Bryn was dead. I knew he was badly injured.

"Then I saw he was shot.

"I kept calling for an ambulance. They wanted to know my story and I told them the car was backfiring.

"I said 'You guys have made a mistake and shot my friend.'"

Alain took his shirt off and wrapped it around his friend's head

An ambulance arrived and took Bryn to hospital

Two hours later a shirtless Alain was still being held at the bakkie. He asked if Bryn was alive and was told he was all right.

He later heard he was dead

Maritzburg police declined to comment. The shooting is being investigated.

PFP justice spokesman Mr Harry Pitman has called for a judicial commission of inquiry into the police right to use firearms.

"The existing legislation is all in favour of trigger-happy policemen," he said.

S. ex/20/2/83

German silence on spy wrangles SA

S. ex/20/2/83
~~151~~
151

BONN — The South African Government's anger at West Germany's failure to recognise its role in the Kozlov spy exchange has been compounded by suggestions of bribery in the transaction. South Africa's disappointment is thought to lie behind this week's statement in Bonn by the Ambassador, Mr Neil van Heerden, denying claims by a former West German civil servant that "a large amount" of money was paid to South African clandestine services for Russian

spy Major Alexei Kozlov. Major Kozlov was exchanged for some German spies and South African Sapper Johan van der Mescht, who was held in Angola. Mr Van Heerden said "It should be noted that at the time no public recognition was given by the West German Government to the key role which the South African Government, through the National Intelligence Service, had played in making the exchange possible" — Sapa-Reuter

d
a
e
t
d
d
e
e
id
l-
as
t-
2
1
s
-
1
s
-
1
1
-
1
-
1
-
1

EAST LONDON — A man arrested for drunkenness on June 19, 1982, told the Supreme Court he woke up when he was stabbed in the head by a policeman who was locked up with him and three others in a cell.

Mr Robert K. Xakisa was giving evidence in a trial in which a former policeman, Mr Mzwabantu Horatius Kwankwa, 25, is appearing on a charge of murder and three counts of assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm

The appearance follows an attack on Mr Kwankwa's cell-mates at Cambridge police station on June 19, 1982, and is being heard before Mr Justice Zietsman and two assessors

Mr Xakisa has pleaded not guilty to all the charges.

Medical evidence was that Mr Mandla Notshokovu died of a stab wound in the neck during the attack. The three others — Mr Patrick Gwayi, who suffered a stab wound in the neck, Mr Alfred Bles, who was stabbed in the face, and Mr Xakisa who was cut in the head — were treated for the injuries sustained the same night.

Court told of cell stabbings

D. Dipolator 22/2/83 (251)

Warrant Officer A F. Keys said that on that date Mr Kwankwa reported for duty at 9.25 pm Mr Kwankwa was drunk and he arranged that he be driven home by Constable J M Koedyk. When he refused and became aggressive they took his uniform belt and whistle and locked him up in a cell with four others

When he went on his rounds with a captain the following morning they found one man dead and three others wounded in the cell

Mr Kwankwa was lying alone at one side. When he woke him up he found a knife handle under him. He found the blade underneath the dead body.

Mr Xakisa said that he was awakened when he felt pain in his head. He got up to see Mr Kwankwa stabbing him

"As I got up he kicked me and said I must wake

my brothers up so that we should sing for him," Mr Xakisa said

"I tried to ward off the blows with a blanket"

Mr Xakisa said that because of his screams Mr Notshokovu woke up and was attacked by Mr Kwankwa.

The other two in the cell also woke up and Mr Kwankwa threatened them and told them to sing

"We ran around and he lunged at us with a knife"

When the knife broke after he had stabbed all four Mr Kwankwa put the handle under him and sat down.

Mr Xakisa said they screamed for help for a long time but no one came

He said that during the attack Mr Kwankwa drove them to a corner and they could not run away

The hearing continues today — DDR

(51) (327) Hansard Q. Col. 259-
Apprehension of Paris Mkhize 260
23/2/83
*18 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether a youth named Paris Mkhize was apprehended by the Police at Drietontem on 12 February 1983, if so, why,
- (2) whether such youth was taken to the Piet Retief police station and released the following day, if so, why,
- (3) whether the South African Police have received any complaints about the treatment of Paris Mkhize while he was in Police custody, if so, what was the nature of the complaints,
- (4) whether any action has been taken in consequence of such complaints, if so, what action?

FEBRUARY 1983

260

†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Yes, because he was suspected of an alleged offence
- (2) Yes, for investigating purposes
- (3) No complaints were received whilst he was in Police custody, but two days after his release a complaint of alleged assault was lodged
- (4) Yes, the case is being investigated

23/2/83

84A #A 251 Hansard 167
terrorist organizations
Q Col. 262 - 263

*23 Mr C W EGLIN asked the Minister of Law and Order

Whether the South African Police have taken any measures to prevent terrorist organizations from operating across the border between South Africa and Lesotho against targets in Lesotho, if not, why not, if so, (a) what measures and (b) with what effect?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER.

The only reasonable conclusion I can draw from the hon member's question is that, despite repeated assurances by the Government to the contrary, he seems to



263

WEDNESDAY, 23

believe that terrorist organizations are permitted to use South African soil as a springboard for attacks on targets in neighbouring states

I want to reaffirm the Government's stance on this issue and trust that the hon member would rather join us in condemning those states who flagrantly permit and assist terrorist groups to come and commit acts of murder and sabotage within our borders

Mr C W EGLIN Mr Speaker, arising out of the hon the Minister's reply, I should like to ask him a very simple question Have the police in fact taken precautions to prevent this kind of thing happening?

The MINISTER Mr Speaker, I have given my reply to the hon member's question

CAPE TIMES 23/2/83

Extortion: 281 Policeman fined R300

Staff Reporter

A POLICE constable with 25 years' service was yesterday fined R300 (or 150 days) by a Wynberg Regional magistrate on a charge of extortion.

Stanford Mdlana Singiswa, 47, of NY 1, Guguletu, pleaded not guilty to extorting R50 from a man he had threatened to arrest for dealing illegally in liquor. He also pleaded not guilty to a second charge of stealing liquor worth R236,74 from the same man, and was acquitted on this charge.

In addition to the fine, he was sentenced by Mr A P Kotze to 12 months suspended for five years.

Evidence was that on January 1 last year Singiswa approached a man at Kenilworth Shopping Centre and threatened to arrest him for dealing in liquor. He told the man he was willing to overlook the matter if he was paid R100.

The man paid him R50 at the time and promised to pay the rest later. A few days later Singiswa

had gone to the man's house and left a note asking for the remaining R50.

The man told the court he had bought liquor to the value of R236,74 on January 21 and discovered it was missing the following day. The occupants of the house told him a policeman had taken it.

A handwriting expert of the South African Criminal Bureau in Pretoria, Warrant-Officer James Quentin, testified that he had compared the handwriting on the note with that in Singiswa's pocket book and had found it was written by the same person.

In mitigation of sentence, Mr Y Ebrahim, for Singiswa, said Singiswa was married, had three children and after 25 years' service earned R400 a month. "The stigma attached to him is going to make life difficult for him. Society will impose its own punishment," he said.

Mr G P C Kotze appeared for the State.

Bat-eared fox is back at home

By CLARE STERN

CHARLIE, the bat-eared fox which was confiscated by the Department of the Environment and Nature Conservation, jumped for joy yesterday when she was re-united with her owner, Mrs Edwina Bekofi of Flamingo Vlei.

"I don't know where Charlie has been for the past week, but I was told to collect her at the Tygerberg Zoo," said a delighted Mrs Bekofi.

"As I walked towards the cage she was sharing with a jackal I called her name and she jumped high in the air. When she was released, she was so excited that she ran right up to me. She jumped

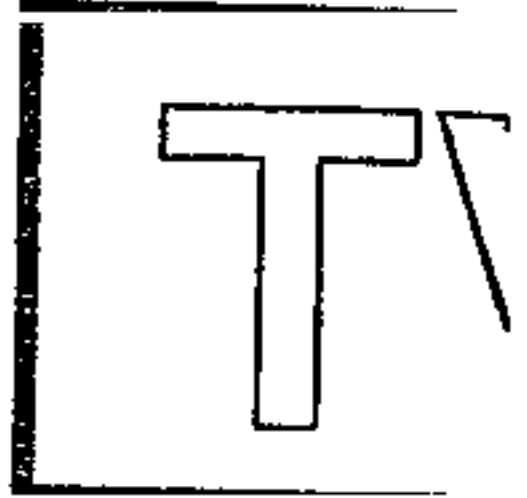
into my arms."

Charlie is so overjoyed to be home that she follows Mrs Bekofi around the house. Now and then she stops to play with Mishu the cat and Sammy the dog.

In spite of being away for a week, Charlie hasn't lost her vigour or her appetite. The moment she arrived home, she headed for the cat bowl and wolfed down a hearty meal.

Charlie was confiscated after an alleged complaint that she had howled at night.

"Milnerton Municipality will permit me to keep Charlie if I get all our neighbours to sign a document to the effect that she does not howl," said Mrs Bekofi.



- 5 27 Program
- 5 30 From McFarlan
- 5 34 Maya the well as Great, in woods
- 6 00 News
- 6 14 Sports - challenge East Lond
- 6 53 Midweek background the news
- 7 32 WKRP in Spoil WKRP in the tions wh nize a
- 8 80 Nuus
- 8 28 Weer
- 8 40 Tarendol heels in lc and the
- 9 37 Van Ker about the
- 10 20 Aktualit deals with
- 10 49 Nuus
- 11 04 Oorden
- 6 30 Banqobi ll sented by talent and phandi
- 7 00 Izindaba
- 7 10 Jikelele South Africa viaanspoor
- 9 00 Indaba/Izin
- 9 27 Isibikezelo
- 9 29 Ezenkolo/Ip

Last

TV 1

WHILE one is grateful for the main news, namely that the African petrol price drop soon the opposition spoke that the reduction will leave one feeling cheated — particularly global market trend further reduce oil. In spite of general confidence, last night's of Die Voortreflike Smit was some stagey.

Authenticity and ability have been the

D. Dimpale 23/2/83

Judge: ⁽²⁵¹⁾ attack ²³ couldn't have been noiseless

EAST LONDON — An attack on four people with a knife in a police cell at Cambridge police station could hardly have taken place without a noise, Mr Justice Zietsman said in the Supreme Court here yesterday.

Mr Justice Zietsman was querying an argument by defence advocate Mr D Chetty, in a trial in which a former policeman at Cambridge here, Mr Mzwabantu Horatius Kwankwa, 25, is appearing on a charge of murder and three charges of assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm.

Mr Kwankwa, who is alleged to have killed Mr Mandla Notshokovu and stabbed Mr Robert Xakisa, Mr Alfred Bles and Mr Patrick Gwayi, has pleaded guilty to culpable homicide and not guilty to the charges of assault.

Following arguments that Mr Kwankwa had acted in self-defence during the fight in the police cells on June 19, 1982, Mr Justice Zietsman said it seemed strange that after killing one of the four men, Mr Kwankwa did not pursue his aggression and kill the others after his knife had broken. The judge said going to sleep made Mr Kwankwa vulnerable.

Evidence was that Mr Kwankwa attacked the four men in their sleep and when he missed and struck the wall, his knife broke and he stopped the attack immediately.

Earlier Mr Bles said that he woke up after he had been stabbed three times by Mr Kwankwa. He had not even known there was a policeman in the cell because after he had been locked up at 7 pm he fell asleep.

When he got up he saw one man lying on the floor and realised later that the man had died.

During the scuffle they had shouted for help but no one came to their rescue and the only thing that saved their lives was when the knife Mr Kwankwa was using broke when he struck the wall.

The court was told that Mr Gwayi could not be traced. A subpoena had been served at his home in his absence and police had tried to find him but to no avail.

Mr Justice Zietsman reserved judgment until today.

Mr Kwankwa did not give evidence. Mr Chetty closed the defence case at the end of the state case — DDR

EAST LONDON — A former police constable was yesterday sentenced to an effective two years' imprisonment for stabbing four people, killing one, at the police cells in Cambridge

Mr Mzwabantu Horatius Kwankwa, 25, appeared in the Supreme Court here on a charge of culpable homicide and three charges of assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm

His appearance followed an attack on his cellmates at the Cambridge police station on June 19, 1982, when Mr Mandla Notshokovu was fatally wounded, and Mr Patrick Gwayi, Mr Alfred Bles and Mr Robert Xakisa were injured

Previous evidence was that Mr Kwankwa was under the influence of liquor when he reported for duty on June 19

Warrant Officer D F Keys said Mr Kwankwa became aggressive and refused to accept a lift home. He said he then decided to lock Mr Kwankwa in the cell

He said he found one man dead and three others wounded when he went on his rounds the

Man gets 2 years for cell stabbing

following morning

In his judgment, Mr Justice Zietsman said the court found it "extraordinary" that a policeman in uniform should be locked up in a police cell with four other men

"This seems to us to be the type of action which would invite trouble, rather than ensure the safety of people involved"

He said he also found it extraordinary that no one responded to the noise in the cell "The noise must have been ignored by the police, who did not even take the trouble to find out how their colleague was faring in the cell," he said

Mr Justice Zietsman said the unsworn statement which Mr Kwank-

wa handed in was difficult to accept against the sworn evidence of the other witnesses

In the statement Mr Kwankwa said the other occupants in the cell repeatedly asked him what he was doing in there. He said he warned them that he would shoot them, but as he had no firearm, they only laughed at him

He said they were jeering, so he thought they would attack him, and he used his knife in self defence

Mr Justice Zietsman said he was not happy with the state witnesses' evidence, as it was unlikely and contradictory. However, he said Mr Kwankwa should have foreseen that he could cause death as a possible result of his actions

MPs are angry at Minister's answers

ARGUS 24/2/83 (251)

2001
21/0

Steph
22/2
208

Political Staff

QUESTIONS about military activity in Lesotho have been added to the growing list of queries in Parliament which Cabinet Ministers have either evaded or left unanswered

And the situation reached the level yesterday where Mr Louis le Grange, Minister of Law and Order, refused to give Parliament information which had already been made available to the Press by the chief of the security police and had been published

Questions which Ministers have refused to answer for a variety of reasons range from policemen's salaries to the involvement of the National Intelligence Service and the army in the abortive Seychelles coup

It was the Minister of Law and Order who, particularly, infuriated the Opposition by the way he replied to — or did not reply to — questions yesterday

'Avoiding'

After question time Mr Colin Eglin (PFP Sea Point) accused Mr le Grange of "deliberately avoiding giving a definite answer to a very relevant and appropriate question"

Mr Eglin wanted to know from the Minister whether the police had taken any measures to prevent terrorist organisations operating against Lesotho across the South African border

Mr le Grange replied that Mr Eglin appeared to believe these claims in spite of Government denials and told him that he should rather join the Government in condemning acts of sabotage and murder against South Africa

Mr Eglin said afterwards that the allegations were being made and it appeared that the LLA claimed responsibility for the attacks from South Africa

It was in South Africa's interest that the allegations were investigated and specific steps were taken to ensure that acts of sabotage could not take place across the border

Mr Philip Myburgh, the PFP defence spokesman wanted to know details of last year's Maseru raid and, in particular, the names of the people killed

Handwritten signature

24/2/83
751 Reserve Police Force
Handled Q 601.292-09
211 Mr D J DALLING asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) How many persons joined the Reserve Police Force in Sandton in 1982,
- (2) how many reservists (a) retired and (b) dropped out from the Reserve Force in that year?

THURSDAY, 24 FEBRUARY 1983

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER:

- (1) 23 persons
- (2) In Sandton
 - (a) None
 - (b) 13

Officer 'made false statements'

Staff Reporter

THE Regional Court trial of a lieutenant in the South African Police accused of defeating the ends of justice by making false statements, influencing a sergeant to make a false statement and destroying a case docket, was yesterday adjourned to April 25

Renier Johan Els, 37, of Fourth Avenue, Bellville, did not appear in court yesterday and the hearing was adjourned in his absence

He has not been asked to plead and no evidence has been led.

According to the charge sheet Mr Els defeated the ends of justice five times in Matland on December 23, 1981, by

- Making a false statement to the effect that Mr Allen Walter Miskey and Mr Granville du Plooy had not been charged with dealing in mandrax at Matland or any other police station

- Influencing Sergeant Deon Johan Viljoen not to

open a police docket for Mr Miskey and Mr Du Plooy to investigate charges of dealing in mandrax against them

- Making a false statement to the Assistant Senior Public Prosecutor at Cape Town to the effect that he should accept of plea of guilty on a charge of possession of mandrax by Mr Du Plooy, whereas if there had been evidence of dealing, the plea would not have been accepted

- Influencing Sergeant Viljoen to make a similar false statement concerning Mr Du Plooy's plea to the Assistant Senior Public Prosecutor at Cape Town

- Destroying a police docket, compiled by Sergeant Patrick Freeman, and containing a statement by Sergeant Freeman stating that Mr Miskey and Mr Du Plooy had dealt in mandrax

Mr J M Lemmer was the magistrate Mr F Silbert appeared for the State Mr Els was not represented

Police shot 'wrong man', court hears

Pretoria Bureau

A MAMELODI man, suing the Minister of Police for R5 000 for unlawful arrest and assault, told the Pretoria Supreme Court yesterday he was refused medical treatment for a bullet wound and was made to spend a night in the police cells before he was taken to hospital.

Mr Ben N Gumede, 25, of 16 599 Mamelodi East, appeared before Mr Justice P J van der Walt. He said he was shot in the arm at his home by a policeman on June 5, 1981. He was then detained at the Mamelodi Police Station and the Pretoria Central Prison until June 25, 1981.

The Minister has denied the claims.

Mr Gumede said he had gone outside to have a bath when he was shot in the right arm by a policeman. Three policemen were on the roof of the chicken coop in the backyard, he said.

He had fainted and when he regained consciousness, he had heard a policeman telling his colleagues, "You shot the wrong man".

Mr Gumede denied police claims that he was in possession of a knife at the time.

"I saw one of the policemen take the knife out of his pocket and he told a white

police officer that the knife belonged to me," Mr Gumede said.

He said he was taken to the Mamelodi Police Station where he asked to be taken to hospital, but was only taken the next day.

Mr Gumede's sister, Miss Flora Gumede, said she had seen three policemen on the chicken coop with their guns drawn. Her brother was shot while leaving the house, she said.

Earlier, Mr Lazarus Legodi said he had been shot by Mr Gumede. On his way to the police station he had met a police van and they had gone to Mr Gumede's home.

Mr Legodi said Mr Gumede was shot after he had thrice tried to stab Constable Enoch Mothupa with a knife. Constable Mothupa said he shot Mr Gumede after Mr Gumede had attacked him with a knife.

Constable Seuntje Vuma denied saying that a "wrong man" had been shot or that he had planted the knife on Mr Gumede.

"After the shooting Ben Gumede was violent, aggressive and abusive. He even refused to be taken to hospital by an ambulance," Const Vuma said.

The hearing continues today.

*probably a good
man, even if all
the other formalities
to explain.*

*14
20*

Mbilini case comes before Appeal Court

D. Dimpoteli (M.A.) 251

Feb. 1983

BLOEMFONTEIN — The Appeal Court was yesterday called on to rule whether a member of the security branch of the South African Police, Sgt P J Fouche, had acted within the course and scope of his authority when he verbally abused Mrs Them-bisa Mbilini of Zwelitsha.

The incident occurred while Mrs Mbilini's car was stopped in King William's Town on August 24, 1979. Her husband Mzwandile, was a restricted person at the time.

On January 22, 1981, Mr Justice J P G Eksteen and Mr Acting Justice T M Mullins set aside a judgment of a King William's Town magistrate and granted Mrs Mbilini damages of R175 and costs. The judges held that the magistrate ought to have found that Sgt Fouche was acting within his authority and that the Minister of Police was therefore vicariously liable for the officer's action.

For the Minister, Mr M P Jennett SC, submitted that although Sgt Fouche was about his master's business on August 24, 1979, his action of insulting Mrs Mbilini was quite unconnected with his master's work, in that he was not performing the work en-

trusted to him or doing anything ancillary to it.

Mr Jennett said that it was not in dispute that two days before August 24, an altercation occurred between Mrs Mbilini and Sgt Fouche, acting in his capacity as a servant of the Minister and within the course and scope of his employment as such and that, as a result thereof, Sgt Fouche was upset.

It might also be conceded that on the probabilities, the words complained of were uttered as a result of what had happened earlier, but that did not mean that the ill-feeling or animosity which prompted the insult was anything other than of a personal nature.

Mr L Gering, for Mrs Mbilini, submitted that although the events of August 22 and 24 were two days apart, the utterance of the insulting words on August 24 was so closely related to the events of the 22nd that they were casually connected. The utterance of the insulting words should have been viewed by the magistrate as the culmination of the events that had occurred two days earlier.

Mr Gering said that in the absence of any explanation from Sgt Fouche as to what he meant by the words found to, have been

uttered, The only reasonable inference was that they were uttered as a threat made in an insulting manner by a person in authority who felt his authority had been challenged by Mrs Mbilini, and that he would use his authority in the future to punish or otherwise deal with Mrs Mbilini.

It was argued that the words were not simply an insult, but were a threat of future action against Mrs Mbilini by Sgt Fouche in his capacity as a member of the Security Police. There was no evidence that Mrs Mbilini and Sgt Fouche had any dealings other than on that basis.

It was submitted that there was no evidence that the insulting words were uttered to satisfy a personal grudge. The Minister's servant did not advance any such explanation, nor was there any evidence to suggest any animosity between Mrs Mbilini and Sgt Fouche caused by any fact extraneous to Fouche's work.

The appeal was argued before Mr Justice Wessels, Mr Justice Viljoen, Mr Justice Botha, and Acting Judges of Appeal Mr Justice Smuts and Mr Justice James.

Judgment was reserved — SAPA

(251) Hansard 25/2/83
 Persons killed/wounded by Police
 Q. Col. 350 - 352
 204 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the
 Minister of Law and Order

(1) How many (a) adults and (b) juveniles in each race group were shot



351

FRIDAY, 25 FEBRUARY 1983

352

and (i) killed or (ii) wounded by the South African Police in the execution of their duties in 1982,

killed or (b) wounded while attempting to escape arrest?

(2) how many in each category were (a)

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1)	(i)		(ii)	
	(a) Adults	(b) Juveniles	(a) Adults	(b) Juveniles
Whites	10	1	16	2
Asians	1	—	3	—
Coloureds	17	3	117	29
Blacks	150	6	340	44
(2)	(a)		(b)	
Whites	5	—	9	2
Asians	—	—	3	—
Coloureds	11	1	98	19
Blacks	94	17	252	31

Policeman is acquitted in Kinkelbos case

(25)
E. Post
25/2/83

Court Reporter

A KINKELBOS policeman was acquitted by a Port Elizabeth Regional Court magistrate today on two counts of attempted murder

Constable Monwabini Kindman Stephane, 26, pleaded not guilty to attempting to kill Mrs Betty Mcubushe, of Cape Town, by shooting her in the right leg, and her husband, Mr Mtaywe Mcubushe, by shooting him in the stomach and right leg, on December 30, 1981

The case was a sequel to an incident in which Const Stephane opened fire with a hand machinegun on a parked minibus at Kinkelbos

The magistrate, Mr J.D. Robinson, said there was no doubt that Const Stephane was negligent

He was not dressed in

uniform at the time and had neglected to identify himself to the driver of the minibus, Mr Mcubushe, who told the court he had driven away thinking he was being attacked

But negligence was not the factor — intention to kill had to be found

The court could not reject Const Stephane's evidence that he was responding to a burglary call and had reason to believe that the driver of the minibus was trying to escape

The court could not find that he knew there were other people in the vehicle

Const Stephane had to make a decision in a few seconds and the court had to give him the benefit of the doubt

Mr J Erasmus (instructed by the State Attorney) appeared for Const Stephane. Mr A T Kilian appeared for the State

Portuguese PM involved in anti-SA campaign

S. Times 27/2/83

By NEIL HOOPER

THE Portuguese military attaché in South Africa has been recalled to Lisbon

His marching orders came after startling disclosures about a Portuguese propaganda campaign against SA personally supported by Prime Minister Francisco Pinto Balsemao

The recall of Commander F A dos Santos Martins has been confirmed by South African intelligence sources

They say he has been recalled after interviews with former Mozambique security chief Jorge da Costa published in Portuguese newspapers and a South African magazine

The Portuguese Consul-General in Johannesburg, Dr E F Fernandes, yesterday

said he was personally unaware of the circumstances of the recall

In the latest issue of Scope magazine, Mr da Costa — who was nicknamed "Death Eyes" by Mozambique prison inmates he interrogated — disclosed details of an official trip he made to Portugal last year

The head of the South African Security Branch, and Commissioner-designate of Police, Lieutenant-General Johann Coetzee, who has read many of the reports of the interviews with Mr da Costa, said yesterday that the information in them seemed correct

"I have not read all the

reports in detail of our questioning of Mr da Costa, but much of what he says in the interviews coincides with what he told us, and was corroborated," he said

General Coetzee yesterday for the first time also gave details of Mr da Costa's defection

"It all started when several years ago two of his men — one of them was called Dos Santos, I think — came to South Africa for a court case in which the Mozambique Government was trying to recover an aircraft which belonged to a company it had nationalised

"I met these two men at

court, had talks with them, and suggested that we should co-operate on certain cases such as car theft and currency-exchange control

"Then in June last year he came to South Africa for a conference with us, and said a strange thing to one of my men who met his aircraft

His words were 'I've come to stay'

"It was reported to me, but we thought it was a joke

"But the day he was due to return he told me he wanted political asylum — that he was fed up with what the Russians were doing to Africa and Mozambique"

day Times to use Lesoum Permanent Secretary for
 "I am under psychiatric
 one of fear and hatred
 They pumped me full of more antibiotics.
 A week later I was again

S. Times 27/2/83 251

Turner murder mystery

murder

BY ISOBEL SHEPHERD-SMITH

Proboe reopens



his mother and daughters, Jann, then aged eight, and steps where he was murdered outside his home

POLICE have reopened inquiries into the mysterious murder of banned lecturer Dr Rick Turner five years ago.

The news came as a shock to his mother, Mrs Jane Turner, of Stellenbosch, who has campaigned tirelessly to bring the killer to justice. It was revealed on the television programme "Police File" on Tuesday night.

Film of the murder scene at Dr Turner's home in Bellair, Durban, was shown. And presenter David Hall-Green appealed to anyone who might help to come forward.

Dr Turner, 36, a political science lecturer at the University of Durban, was gunned down in January, 1978 — weeks before his five-year banning order expired.

Glad

He died in the arms of his 13-year-old daughter, Jann. Police announced last year that they had closed their inquiries. Mrs Turner said "If it's true that they closed the case,

'Police File' appeal in resumed hunt for lecturer's killer

why bring it all out now? "I must say I am glad it's happened — it keeps the thing going. People are very, very interested in it. "I have not much hope in it, but I still feel I may do something."

She declined to say what she might do. Mrs Turner said the police thought last year that the Turner family was against

details of his murder being screened.

She denies that is true

Now she has written to Mr Hall-Green to ask why the film clip was shown and why the case had been publicised after so long

The police liaison officer for the programme, Captain Fred Peach, said it was customary for all unsolved cases to be screened.



DAVID HALL-GREEN Appeal for help

A new investigating officer had been appointed to the case, and it had been his decision to film the incident for "Police File".

The clip was made last year

Cape Town-born Dr Turner was awarded a doctorate from the Sorbonne in Paris at the age of 25 for his thesis on Jean-Paul Sartre. He was on the advisory

panel of the National Union of South African Students shortly before he was banned in 1973.

His banning and that of seven Nusas officials followed the Schlebusch Report into the union and other organisations.

At the time, Dr Turner was studying white attitudes to the Durban strikes of 1973.

He was banned under the Suppression of Communism Act and confined to the managerial district of Durban

Incidents

The restrictions were lifted temporarily so that he could appear as a defence witness in the South African Students Organisation terror trial in Pretoria in 1976.

During his banning he was the victim of several nasty incidents.

Less than an hour before Dr Turner was murdered, former ANC member Stephen Marshall was also shot in KwaMashu.

ZIM
tion
has
Min
char
ing
topp
ins
of a
betw
com.
Nkon
of wa
to ex
suppo
Th

now the family may have to sell their home to raise cash for legal fees

Brian Eudey died in hail of police bullets —

'Justice'

Parents' fight for

BY RON GOLDEN

THE Eudey family of Pietermaritzburg — still stunned by the death of their 21-year-old son, Brian, in a hail of police bullets — may sell their home to raise cash for legal fees to fight their case

Eudey, home for the weekend from a three-month army camp, and his friend Alain Currie were driving near the Supreme Court in Pietermaritzburg just after 2 a m when a policeman fired at their bakkie, killing Brian and sending the vehicle out of control Mr Currie was not hurt. Police said afterwards Mr Eudey had failed to stop when ordered to do so by a

uniformed policeman in full view. The nation has been shocked by the death of the young man who, according to his family, was on a fun jaunt. Since the incident letters, telegrams and telephone calls have poured in daily to the Eudey home, Brian's mother, Mrs Margaret Eudey, told the **SUNDAY TRIBUNE** this week.

"They start before eight in the morning and go on until midnight," said Mrs Eudey who was still distraught when the **SUNDAY TRIBUNE** telephoned her on Thursday.

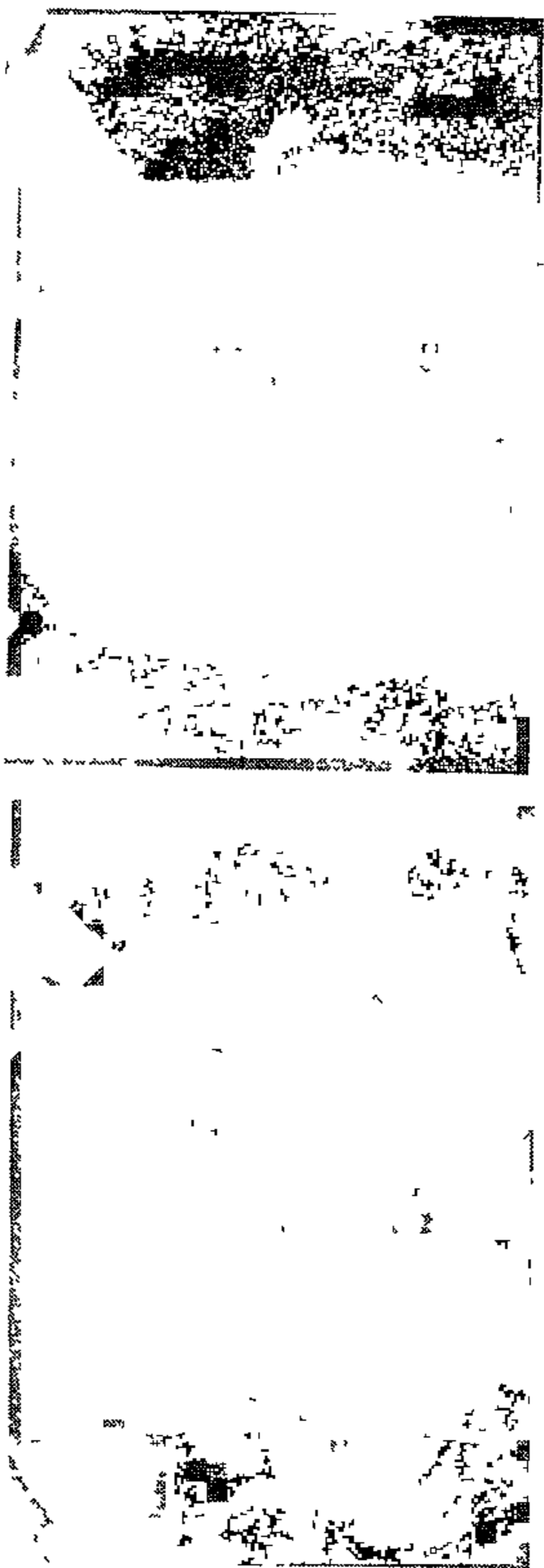
"We are absolutely mentally and physically exhausted, my mother, my daughter and myself," she said "I just can't handle the reaction to my son's death. It has been overwhelming."

"I haven't moved from my home. I have been giving away lots of the flowers we received to lonely and sick people. I know this is what my son would have wanted."

"My home has been showered with love." Mrs Eudey said she had not heard from the police since the incident. "We will just have to wait for the inquest now," said Mrs Eudey.

Margaret Eudey ... letters have been pouring in

Alain Currie ... was with Brian Eudey when he died



She said the family was arranging to be represented legally at the proceedings and to do this it may have to sell its home to raise the thousands of rands it expects it will have to find for fees

Brigadier P van Wyk of the Pietermaritzburg police said the police had made a special request to the Attorney-General to have the inquest given priority.

The incident was still being investigated, he said

"Certain tests, including a blood test, have been made. I cannot disclose the others. We will have to await the results."

He said he expected an inquest would be held within weeks rather than months as was more common.

Several MPs have called for a full judicial inquiry into the affair

'I WAS SHOT BY MISTAKE'

City Press
251
27/2/83

Wounded man tells of night of agony in a police cell

CP Reporter
PRETORIA — A Mamelodi man who is claiming R5 000 from Law and Order Minister Louis le Grange for unlawful arrest and assault, said this week he was refused medical treatment and was made to spend a night in a police cell with a bullet wound in his arm, before he was taken to hospital.

Ben Gumede, 25, of Mamelodi

East, was testifying in the Pretoria Supreme Court before Judge P J van der Walt.

He said he was shot in the arm by a policeman and detained at Mamelodi police station and Pretoria Central Prison from June 5 until June 25, 1981.

The Minister has denied the allegations.

Mr Gumede said he was going to bath in a water basin outside his house when he was shot by one of three policemen crouched on the roof of his chicken coop. He fainted after the shooting.

As he regained consciousness he heard one of the policemen say, "You shot the wrong man".

Mr Gumede said the policemen were lying when they claimed later that he was in possession of a knife. "One of the policemen took the knife from his pocket and told a white policeman it was mine".

He was then taken to Mamelodi police station.

He asked to be taken to hospital, but was locked in a cell and only taken the next day.

Earlier Mr Lazarus Legodi testified that Mr Gumede was shot after trying three times to stab Constable Enoch Mothupa.

REBEL ROWE TO SETTLE HERE

BRIDGETOWN — Rebel West Indian cricket captain Lawrence Rowe, may settle in South Africa.

The Caribbean News Agency (CANA) reports that in a phone interview from London, Rowe said: "I might decide to make the rest of my cricket future down there."



Lawrence Rowe "future in SA."

Rowe, who led the controversial West Indian squad to South Africa last month, has been banned along with his fellow rebels, from playing in the Caribbean.

"Seeing I'm banned from playing in the West Indies and have nothing else to do, I might just decided to make my cricket future there."

Rowe defended the South African tour on financial grounds. "The only thing they (the players) saw was the financial point of view."



DURBAN — The mastermind behind a racket to smuggle 176 000 Mandrax tablets into the country has been sentenced to 15 years' jail.

Maganathan Govender, 42, will serve an effective nine years.

NO NAMIBIA PEACE IN SIGHT AS ISLAND TALKS EN

LISBON — Delegations from South Africa and Angola have finished a second round of talks on ending the war on Angola's southern border with no solution yet in sight, although a third meeting is planned.

Sources on Cape Verde Islands said the delegations were due to leave the island yesterday.

Angolan Interior Minister Alexandre Rodriguez travelled to the meeting, but did not take part because South Africa did not send a Minister. He said afterwards Angola had not come to the talks to beg for peace.

"But Angola would not oppose a Rhodesian-style solution, because it is sure that Swapo is legitimate representative of the Namibian people and would win the elections."



Soweto's half-dug electricity and stormwater trenches are unlikely places for the hero Nelson Mandela. But early this week they made a packed kombi careered off the road in Cape West into a flooded, four-metre trench and the hero had scrambled to safety as the vehicle sank, clambered on to the kombi roof, stripped to his shorts and dived in to the rescue of a baby passenger said was aboard. Again and again he dived until, finally, there was nothing in the cab, living or dead. He got out, dressed, and went quietly on his way.

★ BONUS DISCOUNTS

Wholesale prices direct to the public
HAWKERS WELCOME!!

STOCK TAKING SALE

HAWKERS! SALESMAN! TRADERS!

MAKE BIG MONEY

When you buy the BEST QUALITY
Ladies & Childrens Clothing
Overcoats direct from
FACTORY WHOLESALE

Write for your FREE RECORD 1523/84 Issue

...and their problems would be considered...

THREAT TO SUE
Soweto 28/2/83
257

Threat to sue Soweto council

ALL SHACKS demolished by the Soweto Council would have to be rebuilt, said Mr Lekgau Mathabathe, an executive member of the Committee of Ten, at a meeting called by the Orlando Civic Association yesterday.

Addressing about 200 shack dwellers, Mr Mathabathe called on residents to submit their names to the association so that a full list could be handed over to the council. After the rebuilding operation was over the association would sue the Soweto Council, he said.

This follows a ruling by a Supreme Court judge who ordered the Soweto Council to rebuild shacks belonging to two Orlando East women. The judge said the council did not have powers to demolish the structures as it did not have local authority powers.

A number of shacks

By **ELLIOT TSHINGWALA**

have been demolished since the Soweto Council started the operation earlier this month.

Mr Mathabathe also called on residents to reject the community council and ignore the coming elections.

During the meeting a self-confessed police spy "touched" by the plight of the shack people, stood up and confessed to the packed church hall how he had been paid to spy on their meeting. Mr Peter Rojie of Pimville and a personnel officer at OK Bazaar, said he was approached by a Mr van Wyk of the Protea Security Police and asked to spy for the police.

Mr Rojie, a father of four, said he was offered money, a new car and a house if he "cooperated". If he refused to work with them it was

indirectly implied to him that a charge of assault against him might be revived. Mr Rojie admitted that he had assaulted a man during the strike and a charge was laid with the police.

"I want to tell the world that I am severing all my ties with the security police and joining the struggle," he said.

The leader of the Committee of Ten, Doctor Nthatho Motlana, called on the Government to give blacks more land. He said the Government was deliberately creating situations like the shack problem.

Dr Motlana said he had once approached giant mining companies who owned land outside Soweto and asked them if they would be willing to sell. Both had agreed but Wrab chairman Mr John Knoetze, turned down the offer and instead recommended that flats be built.

Policeman not guilty of assault

East Rand Bureau

A Benoni policeman was yesterday acquitted in the Benoni Magistrate's Court on two charges of assaulting his former wife

Sergeant Andre Phillipus Spies, (24), address

given as Van Rhyne, was also found not guilty on a charge of driving a police vehicle while under the influence of alcohol.

Sergeant Spies admitted that he had drunk two glasses of wine on the evening of May 18 last year, but denied being drunk

He was involved in an accident with the police vehicle while chasing a suspicious-looking vehicle

He denied assaulting his former wife, Mrs. Tertia Spies, on July 10 and July 16 last year

Mrs. Spies said at a previous hearing that she and Sergeant Spies were reconciled and they planned to re-marry

She refused to give evidence against him and the magistrate, Mr J. Kotze, discredited her as a witness.

Good
14

251 Soweta 1/3/83

Minister of Police appeals

THE MINISTER of Police yesterday appealed in the Appeal Court in Bloemfontein against a judgment in which he was ordered to pay a Sebokeng widow and her four children more than R19 000 as a result of the death of her husband.

Mr William Seepe was shot twice in an incident after the police had stopped a car on the suspect list of dagga traders at Nigel on March 16, 1979.

In the Transvaal Supreme Court on March 13, 1981, Mr Justice K van Dijkhorst held that it had not been unrea-

sonable for Detective Constable J H Greyling to fire the first shot, but he was not convinced that it was necessary to fire the second and fatal shot.

The judge ordered the Minister to pay Mrs Maefo Seepe R11 334 for herself and R7 925 for the minor children.

Mr B de V Pickard SC, with Mr F J van Buren-Schele, for the Minister, submitted that if the evidence for the Minister was accepted, it could not be found that either of the two shots — tested against the actions of a rea-

sonable man in similar circumstances — was unjustified. It should be found that the onus of proof of lawful action had been discharged.

It was submitted that the Minister was not convinced that it was necessarily correct to accept that the shot in the head (an obviously fatal shot) had been the second shot and not possibly the first, which the court had found had been justifiably fired.

For Mrs Seepe, Mr W J van der Merwe submitted that there was no basis for the speculation that the first shot had been fatal.

Cop in court after shooting

A SERGEANT in the South African Police, Cornelius Carl Jacobus Swanepoel (25) appeared in the Durban Regional Court this week on a charge of culpable homicide following the fatal shooting of a young man, Mr Vivian Ndlovu, in Durban North on July 19 last year.

Mr Swanepoel pleaded not guilty to the charge.

Evidence was led by Maxwell Mfaba (19) who was with Mr Ndlovu at the time. He

said they were returning from the Beachwood Country Club at about 10.15pm and had crossed to the centre island over Leo Boyd highway. Mr Ndlovu was carrying a radio cassette player which his father had bought him.

WAITING

While they were waiting for a break in the traffic a police van drove past in which Sergeant Swanepoel and Sergeant Dennis Crew of the Railway Police were travelling. Mr Ndlovu ran across

the road behind the police car and through a gap in the fence.

The vehicle stopped. Sergeant Swanepoel got out and ran down the road towards Mr Ndlovu. Mr Mfaba who was still standing on the centre island, was approached by more policemen who asked him if Mr Ndlovu's radio had been stolen. He told them that it had been given to Ndlovu by his father.

PROCEEDING.

Court (251)
Mercury
acquits
1/3/83
sergeant
of
homicide

Mercury Reporter

A SOUTH AFRICAN policeman, Sgt Kornelius Karl Jacobus Swanepoel, 25, was acquitted in the Durban Regional Court on a charge of culpable homicide arising from the shooting of a black youth in Durban North in July last year.

The Court heard that Sgt Swanepoel fired three warning shots before Mr Bongani Ndlovu, 19, was struck by a bullet in his back while being chased.

Sgt Swanepoel pleaded not guilty.

Mr Maxwell Mfaba, 19, told the Court that he and Mr Ndlovu had worked at the Beachwood Country Club.

He said they were returning home from work on the night of the shooting.

Mr Ndlovu was standing on the centre island on the Leo Boyd Highway when a police vehicle passed, Mr Mfaba said.

Mr Ndlovu ran across the road and the police vehicle stopped, two policemen got out and one of them chased after Mr Ndlovu.

Someone shouted 'stop', and he then heard a shot, he told the Court.

Cassette

Const Rudiger Eggerfs, of the Durban North police, said he received instructions to investigate the shooting. He went to the scene and spoke to Sgt Swanepoel who admitted that he had shot Mr Ndlovu.

He said Sgt Swanepoel had told him that a black man with a cassette radio had fled and he had given chase on foot.

After about 1 km he had fired three warning shots but the man continued to run. A fourth shot was fired and the man fell, he said.

Const Eggerfs said he found three spent cartridges at the spot where Sgt Swanepoel said he had fired the warning shots. He also had found a fourth spent cartridge nearby the next day.

Sgt Swanepoel had indicated to him that the radio which the fleeing man was carrying had been stolen, he said.

According to the doctor's report, the bullet penetrated Mr Ndlovu's right side of the back and went out the left side near the breastbone.

In finding Sgt Swanepoel not guilty, the magistrate said that the policeman had had reasonable grounds to fire, and also had given Mr Ndlovu ample warning to stop.

13.7

(251) 1/3/83
Minister appeals against order to pay

BLOEMFONTEIN — The Minister of Police yesterday appealed in the Bloemfontein Appeal Court against a judgment in which he was ordered to pay a Sebokeng widow and her four children more than R19 000 as a result of the death of her husband Mr William Seepe was shot twice in an incident after po-

lice stopped a car on the suspect list of dagga traders at Nigel on March 16, 1979

In the Transvaal Supreme Court on March 13, 1981, Mr Justice K van Dykhorst held it had not been unreasonable for Detective-Constable J H Greyling to fire the first shot, but he was not convinced it

was necessary to fire the second and fatal shot

The appeal was argued before the Chief Justice, Mr Justice Rabie, Mr Justice Hoexter, and acting judges of appeal Mr Justice Smuts, Mr Justice Nicholas and Mr Justice Howard

Judgment was reserved — Sapa

are seeking an ejectment order against Mr David Bank (60) for allegedly harassing maids and tenants

Mrs Taitai said that in April last year she and other maids were sitting discussing church affairs when the door of the room was flung open and Mr Bank appeared, armed with a gun

She said he shouted at them, calling them baboons who were making a lot of noise and threatened to kill them

Mrs Moletsane said she feared Mr Bank and wanted to give up her job because of his behaviour

She recalled incidents in which he had addressed objectionable language at her and other servants, calling them "bitches, baboons, prostitutes, monkeys and bloody kaffirs"

The hearing continues today

had been curator at the park and now

by Mr B Duchon of Miller Ackerman and Bronstein Mr A Chester prosecuted

Snub for ratepayers

The Midrand Town Council has reacted to repeated allegations of incompetence by the Glen Austin Ratepayers' Association by no longer acknowledging the body as the official representative of its ratepayers

A statement issued by the council says the ban will continue until the association "rectifies all the reckless and irresponsible public statements that have been made in the name of the association or its executive which has done far-reaching and irreparable damage to the future prospects of the area"

Terror Act lawyer raps 'poison' evidence

A lawyer, representing three of four people facing Terrorism Act charges in the Kempton Park Regional Court, yesterday described the State's evidence as "testimonial poisoning"

Mr D Soggott SC was leading argument in the trial of Mr Stanley Radebe (27) and Mr Mthuzeli Madalane (24), both of Senaoane, Soweto, Mr Lebana Ernest Mohakala (23), of Molapo, Soweto, and Miss Innocentia Nonkululeko Mazibuko (20), of Zone 6, Diepkloof All have pleaded not guilty to several charges

Mr Soggott said the Security Police team under Warrant Officer J van Loggenberg had threatened Mr Radebe with death, to force him to write a statement

He said a Mr Els of the Security Police had threatened to shoot Mr Radebe and write a letter to his parents, saying he was trying to escape from the Groenpunt Prison, where he was held last year Other prisoners had claimed Mr Radebe was assaulted

"Out of desperation, Mr Radebe agreed that he knew of the Azanian Students' Movement, that he knew a Mr Mayathula and that a handgrenade was found in his car," Mr Soggott said

(Proceeding)


Overflow, not floods

Brixton residents who feared the drought in the suburb had been followed by floods when water flowed down Barnes Street yesterday can relax

A spokesman for the Johannesburg city engineers department said a reservoir had overflowed while pumps installed at the Crosby pump station were being tested

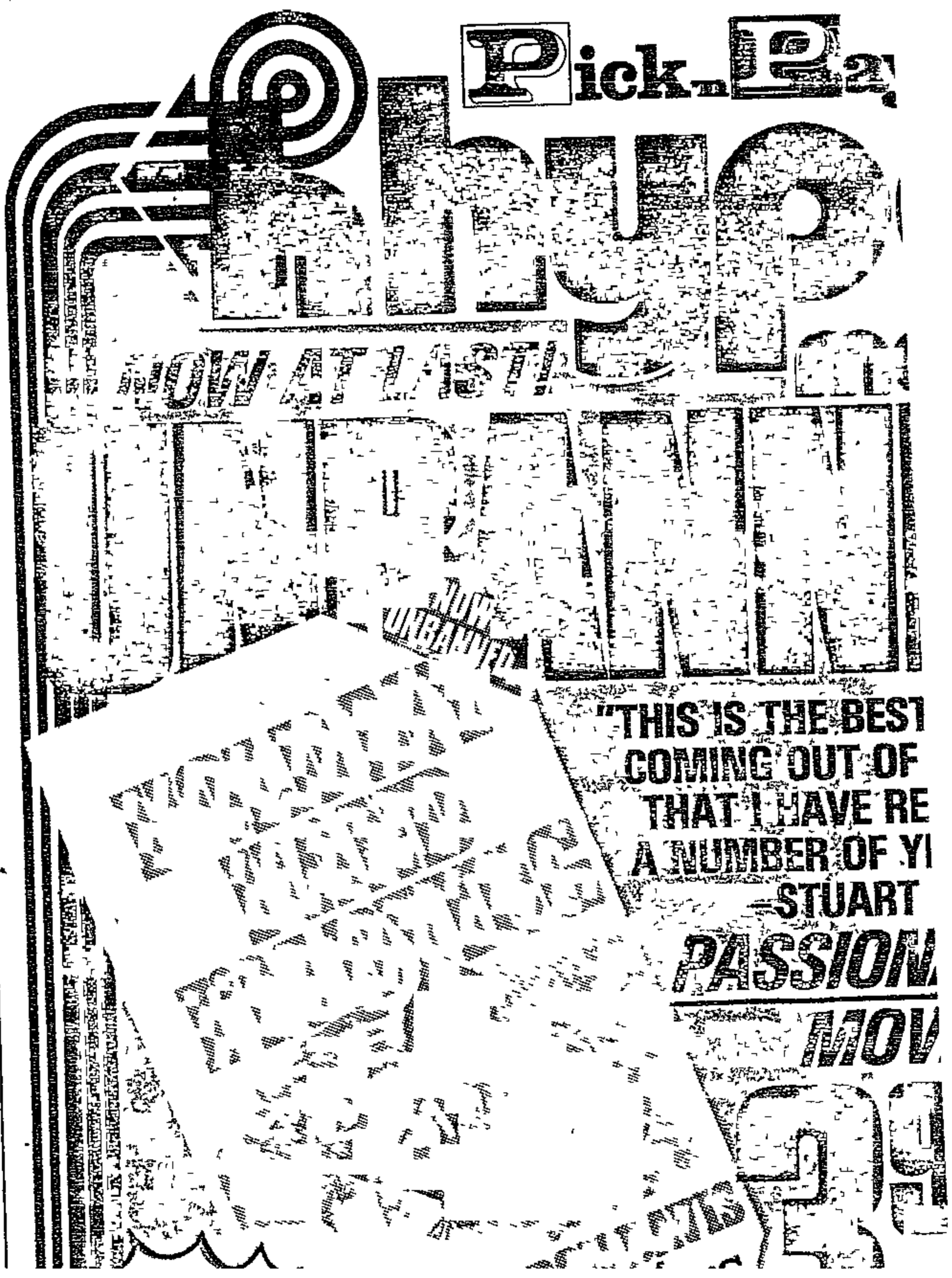
The spokesman said it was unlikely the problem would recur

Now that you've read the review, do you know where to find the book?



If it's not in stock, we'll order it for you

TV TV
FAMOUS MAKE
66 cm COLOUR
R799



Pick & Buy

THE PASSION

NOW AT LISTEN

"THIS IS THE BEST COMING OUT OF THAT I HAVE RE A NUMBER OF YI

STUART PASSION

MOV

user R10 000
Marais, who
ark and now

Mr Cornisch was represented by Mr M A Werner and
Mr Smith was represented by Mr Manny Witz, instructed
by Mr B Duchon of Miller, Ackerman and Bronstein. Mr A
Chester prosecuted

251

Terror Act lawyer raps 'poison' evidence

Star 2/3/87
A lawyer, representing three of four people facing Terrorism Act charges in the Kempton Park Regional Court, yesterday described the State's evidence as "testimonial poisoning"

Mr D Soggott SC was leading argument in the trial of Mr Stanley Radebe (27) and Mr Mthuzeli Madalane (24), both of Senaoane, Soweto, Mr Lebana Ernest Mohakala (23), of Molapo, Soweto, and Miss Innocentia Nonkululeko Mazibuko (20), of Zone 6, Diepkloof. All have pleaded not guilty to several charges.

Mr Soggott said the Security Police team under Warrant Officer J van Loggenberg had threatened Mr Radebe with death, to force him to write a statement.

He said a Mr Els of the Security Police had threatened to shoot Mr Radebe and write a letter to his parents, saying he was trying to escape from the Groenpunt Prison, where he was held last year. Other prisoners had claimed Mr Radebe was assaulted.

"Out of desperation, Mr Radebe agreed that he knew of the Azanian Students' Movement, that he knew a Mr Mayathula and that a handgrenade was found in his car," Mr Soggott said.

(Proceeding)

(251) Howard Q. 61. 470 -
Police: salaries 2/3/83

354 Mr S S VANDER MERWE asked
the Minister of Law and Order

What average percentage increase of
the monthly salaries of (a) constables and
(b) sergeants in the South African Police
was granted in 1982?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND OR-
DER

(a) Whites	14%
Coloureds and Indians	17,23%
Blacks	18,31%
(b) Whites	16,7%
Coloureds and Indians	15,39%
Blacks	16,96%

A

X Hansard Q. 61. 424 -
Pietermaritzburg: school boy shot by L.P.
policeman

(251) 2/3/83
*26 Mr S A PITMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order.

- (1) Whether a policeman in Pietermaritzburg shot a school boy on 18 February 1983, if so, what was the rank of such policeman,
- (2) whether the said school boy was allegedly committing an offence at the time of being shot, if so, what was the nature of such offence?

†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

WEDNESDAY, 2

- (1) Yes, a police constable
- (2) Yes, attempted murder

Pietermaritzburg: motorist shot by policeman

*27 Mr S A PITMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether a policeman in Pietermaritzburg shot and killed a motorist on 17 February 1983, if so, what (a) was the name of the motorist and (b) what is the rank of the policeman who shot him,
- (2) whether the said motorist was allegedly committing an offence at the time of being shot, if so, what was the nature of such offence?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER.

(1) and (2) Except to confirm that on 17 February 1983 Mr B J Eudey died in a shooting incident in which a police constable was involved, I consider it to be inopportune at this stage to reply conclusively to the hon member's question, as all aspects of the incident have already been investigated and the relevant docket submitted to the Attorney-General for his consideration and further instructions if any

X

Clash on police powers

Parliamentary Staff

THE official Opposition opposed the second reading of the Police Amendment Bill after sharp clashes with the Government side

The Bill provides for police powers to search without warrant any vehicle on any public road in South Africa. It was supported in principle by all the other parties

In yesterday's second reading debate Mr Peter Gastrow (PFP Durban Central) argued that the unfettered right for police to search vehicles would lead to further police powers to search individuals and homes without warrant anywhere in South Africa

Mr Peter Gastrow



Mr Gastrow asked why the Government was not removing all restrictions on police search powers

"Why not let them have carte blanche to move into your house?" he asked

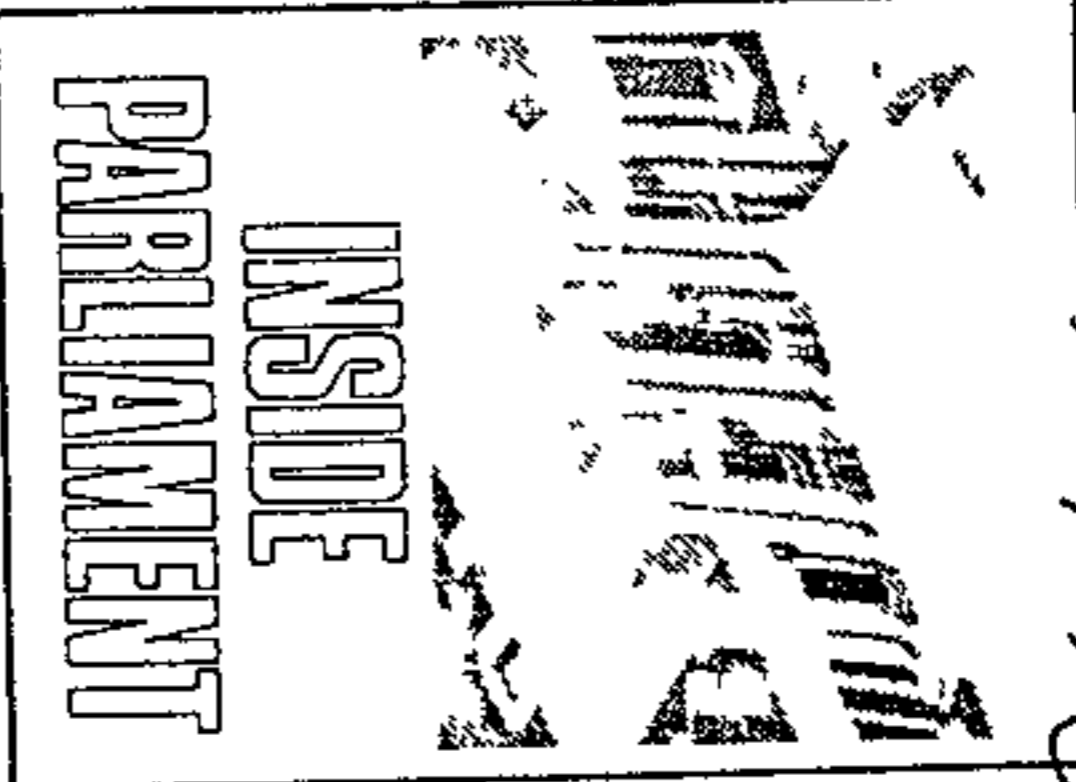
According to his information there was no police force in Western Europe with powers such as those provided for in the Bill

Earlier, Mr Brian Page (NRP Umhlanga) accused the Progressive Federal Party of being "soft on security"

Supporting the Bill, Mr Page said the official Opposition seemed to oppose all legislation aimed at combating terrorism

The New Republic Party agreed that road-

Argus 3/3/83 (25)



blocks had been "the order of the day" in South Africa for many years and were an effective way of discouraging the movements of arms and drugs

Only those who had something to hide would

object to having a vehicle searched

The police were being given an absolute right to search vehicles, not persons. They should have such a right to search vehicles to combat terrorism

Replying to the debate, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said the Bill did not change any principle in the existing law

The Minister said the official Opposition was objecting now, but when vehicle searches were conducted over the years, there were no objections. Last year more than 600 000 man-hours had been spent at roadblocks and 71 000 members of

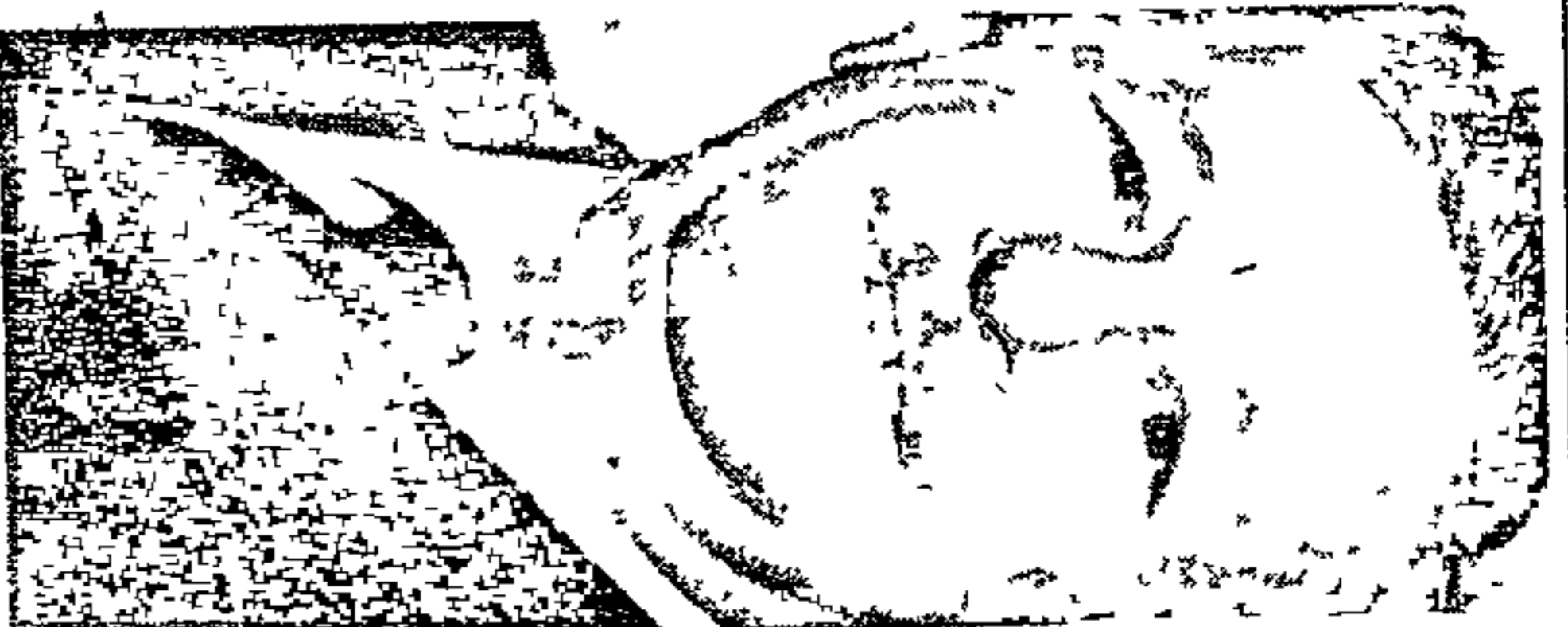
the police force had been involved. Many arrests for offences such as carrying dagga and car theft had been made as a result of such operations

In recent weeks 50 kg of plastic explosives had been found in one search and at eight places in Natal and the Eastern Transvaal terrorist arms such as pistols, rifles and hand-grenades had been found

Mr le Grange accused the official Opposition of refusing to give the police powers to combat terrorist activities

The Bill was read a second time with the support of the New Republic Party, the Conservative Party and the National Party

Mr Brian Page



ASU (ASU)

More than 4 000 people arrested last year . . .

Vast quantities of Communist arms, ammunition and explosives, seized mainly in Natal, have been confiscated by the South African Police in almost 29 000 roadblocks manned by police in the country in 1982.

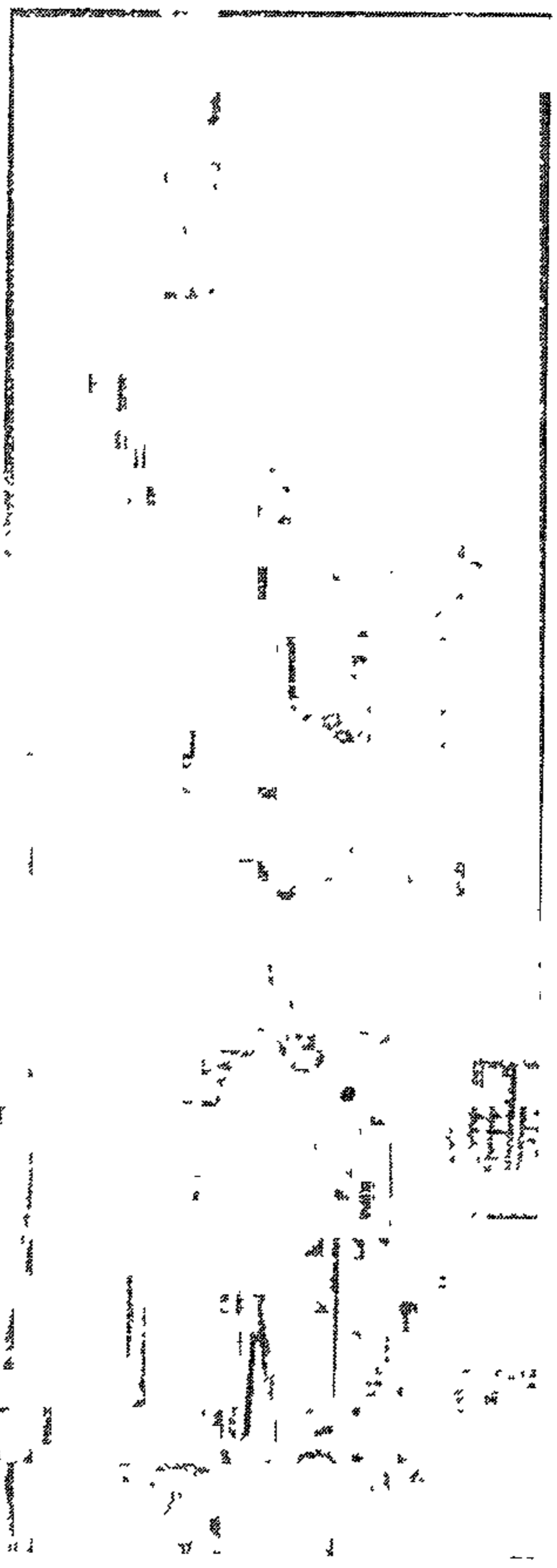
These figures were released by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, after the second reading of the Police Amendment Bill in Parliament yesterday.

The Minister said the roadblocks played "a major role in detecting and preventing these Communist-made terror weapons from reaching their destination."

"During the past few years, effective policing has led to the prevention of crime, terror acts, threats to public safety and the internal security of South Africa which could have been impossible without these roadblocks."

A total of 71 000 policemen, involving more than 600 000 manhours, were used to man the roadblocks.

More than 4 000 arrests were made for various offences by the officers manning the roadblocks. These arrests included



Police and army combine at a roadblock mounted on the Soweto highway

Police roadblocks curbing crime, terror



251

3/3/83

- 435 for car theft,
- 101 for housebreaking,
- 147 for theft,
- 254 for possession of stolen property,
- 35 for robbery,
- 365 for dealing in dagga,
- 1-115 for possession of dagga,
- 902 for drunken driving,
- 218 for driving without a licence,
- 149 for possession of unlicensed firearms

**By Mike Cohen,
Crime Reporter**

The Minister said a total of 288 stolen vehicles were recovered at the roadblocks and 68 stolen firearms were confiscated

aboard light aircraft landing at the smaller airfields.

These weapons are also in the possession of the South African Police

Dagga seized

Details of the types of weapons seized by the police in 1982 were also given by the Minister in reply to questions following the second reading

Police also seized more than 13 500 kg of dagga at the roadblocks valued at almost R14 million on the black market in the urban areas.

These weapons included Makarov pistols, AK-47 assault rifles, limpet mines, Luger pistols, bayonets, plastic explosives, detonators and rifle grenades

Vehicles used to ferry the drug into South Africa from neighbouring countries and homelands were also confiscated by the police

"Over the decades, roadblocks have been set up and a large amount of vehicles stopped and searched. An unmentionable number of crimes have been detected and large numbers of people arrested which has played a significant role in the prevention of crime," the Minister said.

A total of 12 500 litres of petrol, ferried illegally in motorcars, were seized by the police and more than 47 dozen bottles of beer were seized.

He also said that roadblocks throughout the country would continue in future following the success of the crime prevention measures in 1982.

The Minister also said that more than 20 000 summonses were issued for various offences by the officers manning the roadblocks

He said that vast quantities of Communist-made weapons were brought into South Africa

● See Page 6

Nov 3/3/83 (251)

Central body for security on the cards

By Sue Leeman,
Pretoria Bureau

Legislation which will bring South Africa's ailing security industry under one controlling authority could be on the cards

Addressing the University of Pretoria's Institute for Strategic Studies last night, Mr Leon Neethling, the national president of the Security Association of South Africa (Sasa), said the South African Police accepted in principle legislation which would require all security professionals and suppliers of equipment to be licensed by a central council

The council would be controlled by the SAP and would aim to promote professionalism as well as the co-ordination of activities and standardisation of equipment, he said.

While Sasa welcomed the introduction of the National Key Points Act — which regulates the

protection of South Africa's most strategic installations — it felt a similar Act should be introduced to Parliament by the police to cover other areas, particularly the field of commerce and industry.

Sasa officials and representatives of other security organisations had had discussions with senior members of the police force who were studying possible legislation.

Mr Neethling said compulsory registration with a central council would raise the status of the profession by excluding those who were poorly qualified. The council would hopefully also attract more skilled people into the profession by prescribing more acceptable minimum salaries.

However he feared that the higher standards brought about by legislation would create more job vacancies in an industry already in the grip of a critical manpower shortage.

Two SAP men on assault charge

Saw
4/21/83

(251)

By Themba Maseko

A Soweto woman yesterday told the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court that two members of the South African Police had called her "a bitch" and had slapped her and dragged her across a street.

Mr Andre Botha Hugo (26) and Mr Richard Floor (23), both of Joubert Park, Johannesburg, were appearing on a charge of assault. The two policemen, whose ranks were not given, pleaded not guilty.

Miss Sylvia Dlamini said she was returning from work last May when she saw the two policemen assaulting a man in Wanderers Street, Johannesburg.

While watching, she said, she saw her brother-in-law across the street and greeted him.

"Before I knew what was happening, Mr Hugo, who apparently thought I was shouting at them, slapped me and also said I was a bitch.

"He held me by the scruff of the neck and, when I tried to wrench free, his colleague, Mr Floor, joined him in assaulting me," Miss Dlamini said.

She said she was then kicked and dragged across the street.

The hearing was postponed to June 1.



PAGE ... 'PFP par-
four games'

Roadblock and search Bill steam-rollers through House to curb soldiers of fortune

ORMANDE POLLOK
Political Correspondent

Parliamentary
Correspondent

900 000 cars checked, 68 guns netted

Mercury Correspondent

CAPE TOWN—The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said yesterday that following the search of nearly 900 000 cars at roadblocks in the past year, 68 guns had been confiscated

He also said that about 3 700 people had been arrested for serious offences during the roadblocks

In a police statement yesterday, Mr le Grange released details of arrests and confiscations as a result of roadblocks

The release of details came after the debate in Parliament over the Police Amendment Bill

During the debate the minister said huge quantities of Soviet arms, ammunition and plastic explosives had been captured at roadblocks by police in Durban and the Eastern Transvaal

Criminal

According to the statistics he released yesterday, only 68 firearms had been confiscated

Many of these, however, were probably weapons being used by the criminal element as opposed to the political element.

Details of ammunition and explosives recoveries were not released by the minister

The minister's statement read 'Police roadblocks during the past year have yielded vast

THE Police Amendment Bill — which allows police to set up roadblocks and search vehicles anywhere in the country — steam-rolled its way through the committee stage yesterday by 121 votes to 23

Only the official Opposition, which again came under heavy fire for being 'soft on security', voted against it



len vehicles and other items resulting in scores of arrests'

Mr le Grange disclosed that during the past year large quantities of arms, ammunition and explosives were seized mainly in Natal Most originated from Eastern-bloc countries

He said roadblocks played a major role in the detection and prevention of terrorist weapons reaching their destinations

Some of the arms recovered included land and limpet mines, numerous assault weapons, handgrenades, pistols and explosives

Mr le Grange said that during 1982 28 900 roadblocks were held throughout the country involving almost 72 000 policemen'

A total of 886 731 vehicles were searched and the arrests included 453 for vehicle theft, 101 for housebreaking, 147 for theft, 254 for possession of stolen property, 35 for robbery, 365 for dealing in dagga, 1 115 for possession of dagga, 902 for driving under the influence of liquor, 218 for driving without a driver's licence and 149 for the possession of unlicensed firearms

The minister said that ef-

But, strongly opposing the measure which extends police search powers from 10 km from international border to the whole country, Mr Peter Gastrow (PFP, Durban Central) warned that this could be just the first of other extensions of police powers

How did the country know the Government would not include the right to search houses and even individuals next year? he asked

Mr Brian Page (NRP, Umhlanga) said the PFP wanted the country to 'play parlour games' while trying to curb terrorism and crime

This was typical of the attitude of 'Leftist liberals', he said

Police powers were not being increased — they were merely being 'extended', he said

'We must assist the police to protect all the citizens of this country, not just whites,' he said 'We are living in difficult times'

Next

If the minister wanted powers to search individuals, the NRP would oppose it

Mr Ray Swart (PFP, Berea) That will be next

Mr Page You have always assumed the worst. We are living in dangerous times

Mr Page said he was 'amazed' that Mr Swart could oppose the measure when more arms caches had been found in Natal than anywhere else in the country

Law and Order Minister Louis le Grange said that the Opposition's attitude that searches should be allowed only when the po-

SOUTH AFRICA'S days as a happy hunting-ground for mercenary recruiters are coming to an end, thanks to provisions contained in a proposed amendment to the Defence Act which is soon to be introduced in the Assembly

According to the short title of the amendment Bill it seeks to 'prohibit any member of the South African Defence Force or the reserve or an auxiliary or nursing service established in terms of the (Defence) Act from rendering service as a mercenary or from binding himself to render such service'

In addition, it will 'prohibit any person from influencing any such member so to bind himself or so to serve'

In effect this means a mercenary recruiter would be barred from hiring almost any man in the country who has some sort of military skill, since all former soldiers of whatever race remain on reserve till they are too old for active service

Gen Malan

Even people with no military background at all will be beyond the recruiter's reach because all are members of the so-called 'national reserve'

The short title of the amendment Bill was published yesterday by the Minister of Defence, Gen Magnus Malan

Judging by the short title, it also seems that new measures are to be introduced to deal with people who ignore or refuse to obey call-ups, because the Bill will seek to 'make different provision in respect of the refusal or failure of a member of the Citizen Force, Commandos or Reserve to render service or to report therefor'

The Government also seeks the 'right of recourse in respect of payments made to or in connection with the treatment of a member of the

CHECKED, 68 guns netted

Mercury Correspondent
CAPE TOWN—The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said yesterday that following the search of nearly 900 000 cars at roadblocks in the past year, 68 guns had been confiscated

He also said that about 3 700 people had been arrested for serious offences during the roadblocks

In a police statement yesterday, Mr le Grange released details of arrests and confiscations as a result of roadblocks.

The release of details came after the debate in Parliament over the Police Amendment Bill

During the debate the minister said huge quantities of Soviet arms, ammunition and plastic explosives had been captured at roadblocks by police in Durban and the Eastern Transvaal

Criminal

According to the statistics he released yesterday, only 68 firearms had been confiscated

Many of these, however, were probably weapons being used by the criminal element as opposed to the political element.

Details of ammunition and explosives recoveries were not released by the minister

The minister's statement read 'Police roadblocks during the past year have yielded vast quantities of arms, drugs, explosives, sto-



LE GRANGE ...
major role'

Only the official Opposition, which again came under heavy fire for being 'soft on security', voted against it



len vehicles and other items resulting in scores of arrests'

Mr le Grange disclosed that during the past year large quantities of arms, ammunition and explosives were seized mainly in Natal Most originated from Eastern-bloc countries

He said roadblocks played a major role in the detection and prevention of terrorist weapons reaching their destinations

Some of the arms recovered included land and limpet mines, numerous assault weapons, handgrenades, pistols and explosives

Mr le Grange said that during 1982 28 900 roadblocks were held throughout the country involving almost 72 000 policemen.

A total of 886 731 vehicles were searched and the arrests included 453 for vehicle theft, 101 for housebreaking, 147 for theft, 254 for possession of stolen property, 35 for robbery, 365 for dealing in dagga, 1 115 for possession of dagga, 902 for driving under the influence of liquor, 218 for driving without a driver's licence and 149 for the possession of unlicensed firearms

The minister said that effective policing and combating of crime, terrorism and other threats against public order and internal security would be impossible without roadblocks

But, strongly opposing the measure which extends police search powers from 10 km from international border to the whole country, Mr Peter Gastrow (PFP, Durban Central) warned that this could be just the first of other extensions of police powers

How did the country know the Government would not include the right to search houses and even individuals next year? he asked

Mr Brian Page (NRP, Umhlanga) said the PFP wanted the country to 'play parlour games' while trying to curb terrorism and crime

This was typical of the attitude of 'Leftist liberals', he said

Police powers were not being increased — they were merely being 'extended', he said

'We must assist the police to protect all the citizens of this country, not just whites,' he said 'We are living in difficult times'

Next

If the minister wanted powers to search individuals, the NRP would oppose it

Mr Ray Swart (PFP, Beira) That will be next

Mr Page You have always assumed the worst We are living in dangerous times

Mr Page said he was 'amazed' that Mr Swart could oppose the measure when more arms caches had been found in Natal than anywhere else in the country

Law and Order Minister Louis le Grange said that the Opposition's attitude that searches should be allowed only when the police had 'reasonable grounds' to suspect something was impracticable How would 'reasonable grounds' be defined?

He was not prepared to accept the Opposition's amendment

ence Act which is soon to be introduced in the Assembly

According to the short title of the amendment Bill it seeks to 'prohibit any member of the South African Defence Force or the reserve or an auxiliary or nursing service established in terms of the (Defence) Act from rendering service as a mercenary or from binding himself to render such service'

In addition, it will 'prohibit any person from influencing any such member so to bind himself or so to serve'

In effect this means a mercenary recruiter would be barred from hiring almost any man in the country who has some sort of military skill, since all former soldiers of whatever race remain on reserve till they are too old for active service

Gen Malan

Even people with no military background at all will be beyond the recruiter's reach because all are members of the so-called 'national reserve'

The short title of the amendment Bill was published yesterday by the Minister of Defence, Gen Magnus Malan

Judging by the short title, it also seems that new measures are to be introduced to deal with people who ignore or refuse to obey call-ups, because the Bill will seek to 'make different provision in respect of the refusal or failure of a member of the Citizen Force, Commandos or Reserve to render service or to report therefor'

The Government also seeks the 'right of recourse in respect of payments made to or in connection with the treatment of a member of the South African Defence Force in circumstances where such member or his estate is entitled to institute a claim against another person as a result of the bodily injury or incapacity of the member'

sales

CAPE TOWN 4/3/83
3 700
(251) 277
arrests
on road
in 1982

By STEPHEN
WROTTESELEY
Crime Reporter

THE Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said yesterday that 68 firearms had been confiscated in roadblock searches of nearly 900 000 cars in the last year

He also said that about 3 700 people had been arrested for serious offences at the roadblocks

In a statement made available through police liaison officers around the country yesterday, the minister released details of arrests and confiscations at roadblocks

The release of details came after a debate in Parliament over the Police Amendment Bill which, if passed, will give the police the right to search, without warrant, any vehicle at a roadblock

'State security'

At present the SAP have this authority only within 10km of the border

The security of the state formed a major part of the debate and was largely quoted as the justification for the law

During the debate the minister said huge quantities of Russian arms, ammunition and plastic explosives had been captured by police at roadblocks in Durban and the Eastern Transvaal

Details of ammunition and explosives recoveries were not released

'Arms seized'

The minister said that during the past year large quantities of arms, ammunition and explosives had been seized, mainly in Natal. Most originated from Eastern-bloc countries

He said roadblocks played a major role in preventing weapons of terror from reaching their destinations

Some of the arms recovered included land and limpet mines, numerous assault weapons, hand-grenades, pistols and explosives

The minister said that during 1982, 28 900 roadblocks had been put up throughout the country, involving almost 72 000 policemen working 646 083 man-hours

Details

A total of 886 731 vehicles had been searched and arrests had included 453 for vehicle theft, 101 for housebreaking, 147 for theft, 254 for possession of stolen property, 35 for robbery, 365 for dealing in dagga, 1 115 for possession of dagga, 902 for driving under the influence of liquor, 218 for driving without a driver's licence and 149 for the possession of unlicensed firearms

Police at the roadblocks had seized 288 stolen vehicles, 68 firearms, 13 698 kg of dagga, 450 dozen bottles of illicit liquor and 12 549 litres of illegally transported petrol

More than 20 000 summonses had been issued for less serious offences

The minister said effective policing of crime and terrorism would be impossible without constant roadblocks

(11A) 251 Hansard
Meeting of Labour Party
Q Col. 517 4/3/83
350 Mr H D K VAN DER MERWE
asked the Minister of Law and Order †

Whether any members of the South African Police were present at the meeting held by the Labour Party in Eldorado Park in February 1983, if so, (a) at whose request or on whose instructions and (b) how many (i) White, (ii) Coloured and (iii) Black policemen were present at this meeting?

Police Bill fetches 121 votes

CAPT Tink

4/3/83

251 (10)

Political Staff

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY
— The Police Amendment Bill — allowing police to set up roadblocks and search vehicles anywhere in the country — steam-rolled its way through the committee stage yesterday by 121 votes to 23

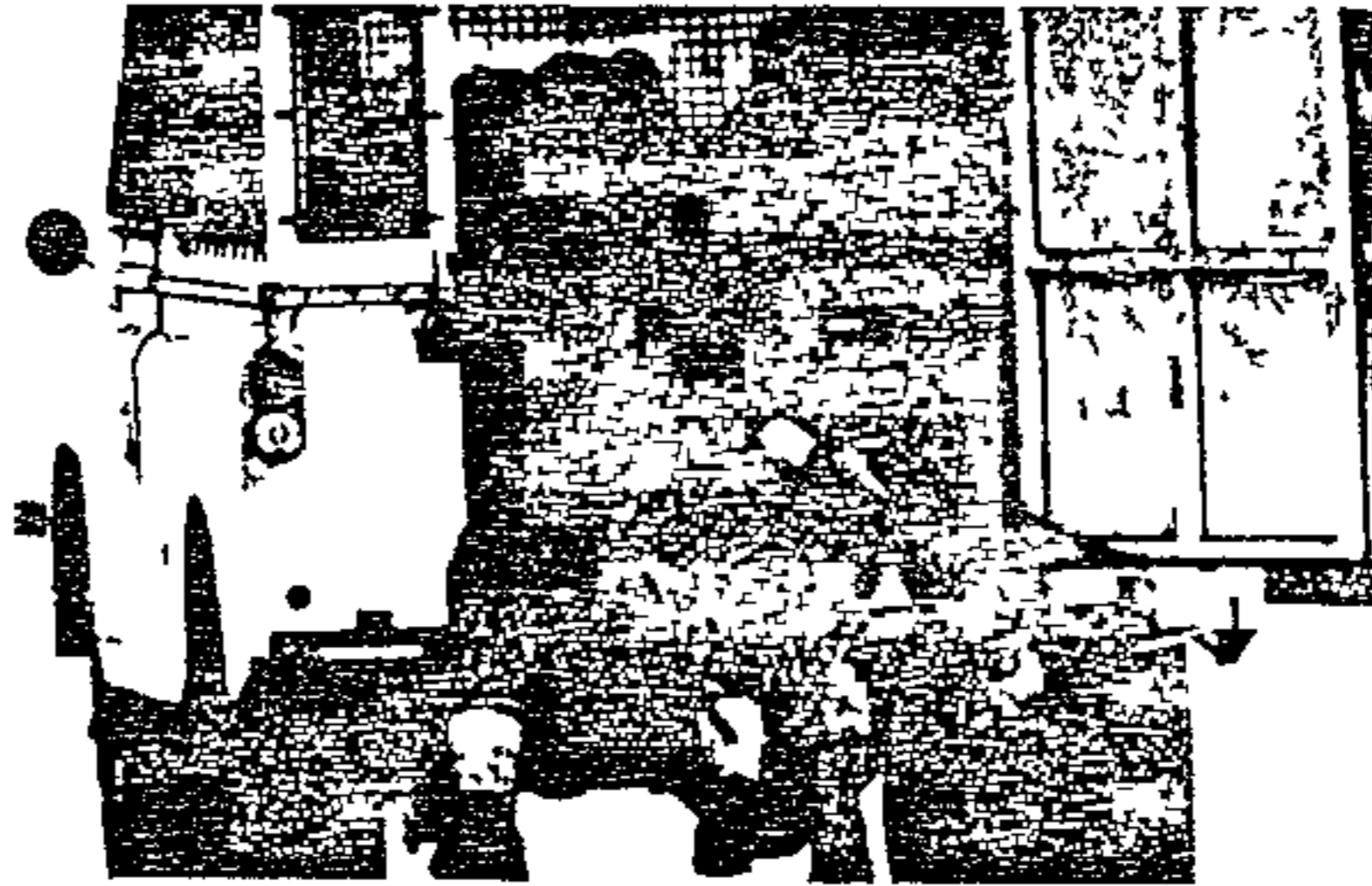
Only the Progressive Federal Party, which again came under heavy fire for being "soft on security", voted against it. Strongly opposing the

attitude of "leftist liberals" Police powers were not being increased, but merely "extended"

"We must assist the police to protect all the citizens of this country, not just whites," he said "We are living in difficult times"

If the minister wanted powers to search individuals the NRP would oppose it.

Mr Ray Swart (PFP Be-rea) "That will be next" Mr Page "You have



measure — which extends police search powers from 10km from international borders to the whole country — Mr Peter Gastrow (PFP Durban Central) warned that this could be the first of other extensions to police power. How did one know the government would not include the right to search houses and individuals next year?

Mr Brian Page, New Republic Party spokesman and MP for Umhlanga, said the PFP wanted the country to "play parlour games" while trying to curb terrorism and crime.

This was typical of the

always assumed the worst. We are living in dangerous times"

He was "amazed" that Mr Swart could oppose the measure when more arms caches had been found in Natal than anywhere else in the country.

The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said the opposition's attitude that searches should be allowed only when the police had "reasonable grounds" to suspect something was impracticable.

How would "reasonable grounds" be defined?

He rejected the opposition's amendment.

Business in the Assembly

into the death in of trade union- Neil Aggett, Mr -den was to be - a State witness - of Mr May- has been ac- high treason - was released of R1 000 two - when police - had been try- success to subpoena on Mr - since Janu- year -s case has been - until April 18 - corden's friends - egues say they - seen him for - ve searched a of houses in Jo - g and Cape an effort to find Heerden - and featured prom- on the 'Police v programme - week

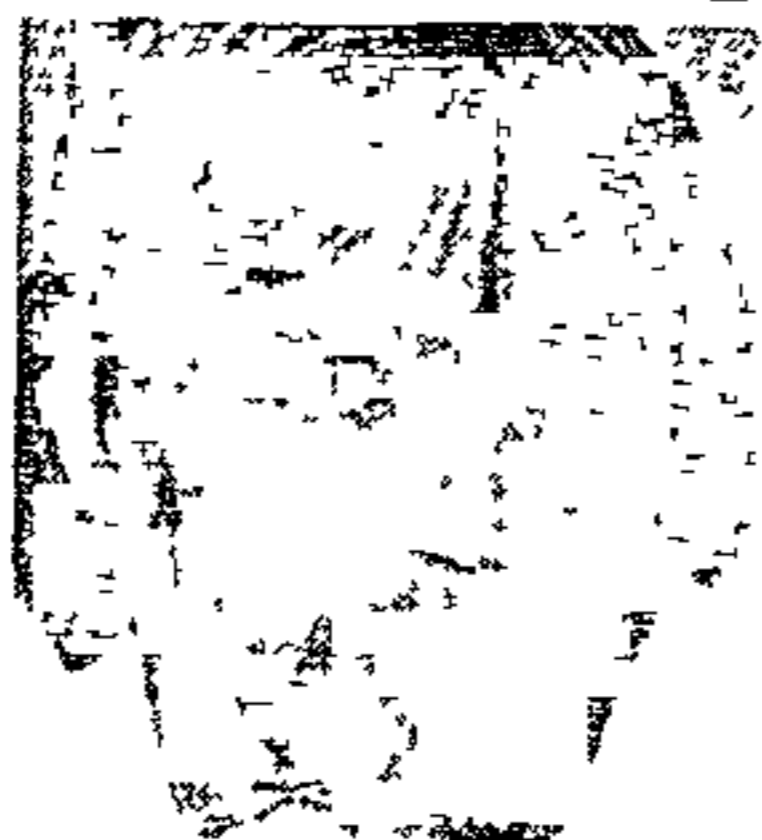
Police assaulted me, says former 'Police File' man

S. Express 6/3/83 (251)

By STEPHANIE VENTER
AN SABC-TV cameraman who worked closely with the police on the TV programme 'Police File' has charged two young policemen with assault

Mr Deon Andreas Burger, 20, and Mr Anthony Terrence Slinger, 21, both of the Diepkloof Riot Squad, appeared in the Johannesburg Magistrates Court last week charged with assaulting Mr Victor Charles Betteridge last March

At a hearing before Mr L J Smit last November both men pleaded not guilty to a charge of assault with intent



Mr Victor Betteridge claims he was beaten up

to do grievous bodily harm Mr Burger and Mr Slinger have not yet given evidence At a previous hearing Mr Betteridge told the court he had been dragged out of his car and assaulted in Kerk Street, Johannesburg

He said the man who assaulted him had first produced a card which he thought to be a police card Mr Betteridge said he could positively identify one

of the accused as being involved in the assault, but could not identify the other man who had remained in the background

Days before the assault, he had left 'Police File' to join the SABC news department

Mr Betteridge told the court that while sitting in his parked car waiting to attend a Press conference about 8pm on March 12, he saw two men kicking and hitting a black man He instinctively yelled "hey" at them

He said that during a year on 'Police File' he had grown to trust the police and had been encouraged to combat crime

He thought the two men were thugs, but relaxed when one man produced a card which Mr Betteridge thought was a police card

He said he was pulled out of his car, dragged across the road, bashed against a

parked car and then against his own car He was thrown to the ground and his head was trodden on

He managed to roll into a gutter and tried to escape

Both the men chased him so he ran past them and into a restaurant He escaped and got help

The injuries he sustained in the assault included cervical and lumbar spine spasms He had to wear a neck brace and back corset for at least two months

Mr Betteridge said he had had to have weekly physiotherapy treatment since the incident and had also had to have psychiatric treatment His medical bills totalled more than R1 000

He also experienced severe headaches daily and had difficulty in sleeping

On Friday last week, the case was postponed to May 17 Mr P J du Plessis appeared for Mr Slinger

SA en Argentin

BUENOS AIRES - responsibility to er sea lanes South. At last night

Mr F D ... Comodoro ... protection of the se two nation. bu. al

The bulk of the f and many tree world imported oil to me

'There exist' no tr Africa and Argentin at the present time, a need in the future

'United Nations a seen for what it is a South Africa's natur side the South Atlas

Drug W

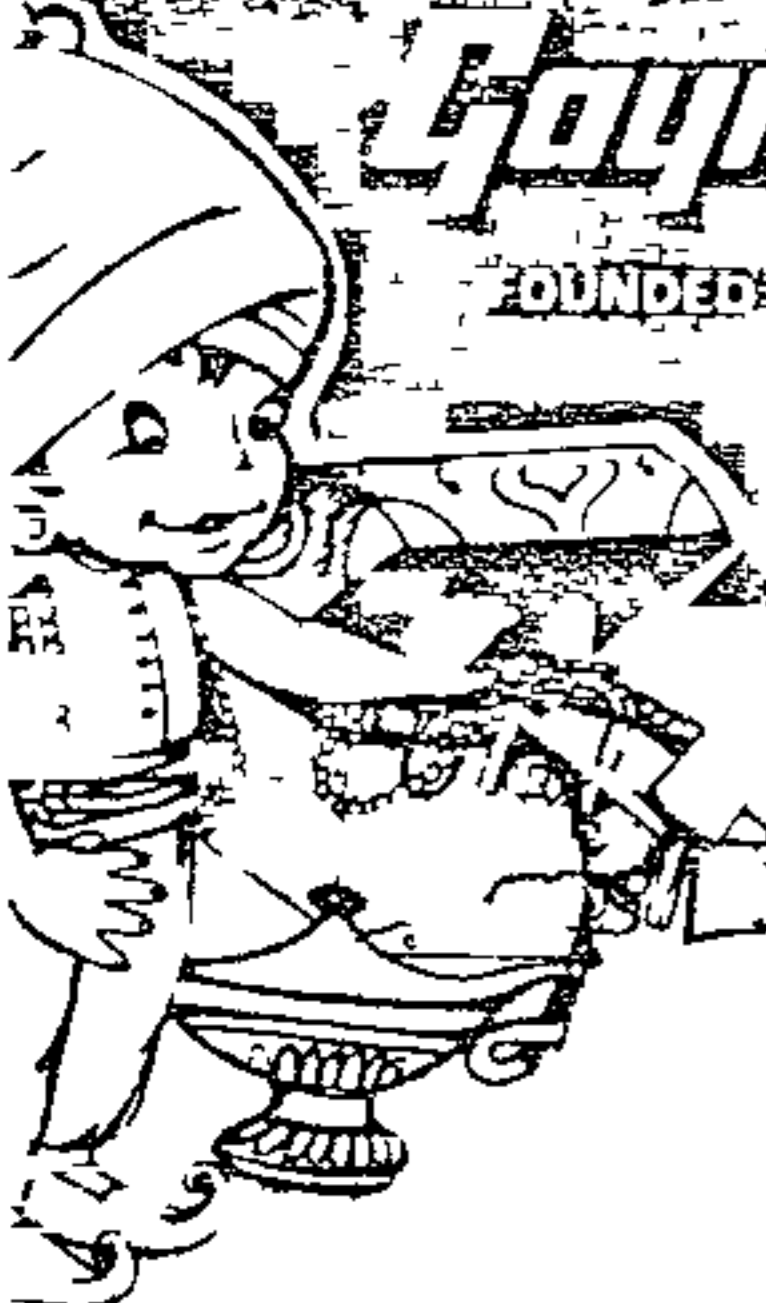

NEW YORK - J and Johnson has rarely withdrawn or painkillers, Zomax five deaths from reactions were link

The US compar Zomax would be drawn pending riling All people poss the non narcotic

DISURE Guide
All Sundays into fun days with the Sun-
From angling to art galleries, from
from how to lion parks - all the
in your favourite Sunday newspaper
Page 26 - and page your day.

GAYNORS STOCKTAKING

BARGAINS! BARGAINS! BARGAINS!

 <p>FRIDGES</p> <p>Single Door</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1) Ocean 80L Bar Fridge in almond colour R229⁰⁰ 2) Ariston 140L Bar Fridge R289⁰⁰ 3) Philips 220L 8cf R419⁰⁰ 4) Frigidaire 354L 13cf 2 year guarantee and 5 years on the motor free R579⁰⁰ <p>Double Door</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1) Famous make 260L 10cf Self defrost R449⁰⁰ 2) Frigidaire 260L 10cf Self defrost, 2 year guarantee plus 5 years on the motor free R489⁰⁰ 3) Philips 310L 11cf Polished aluminium inner liner R519⁰⁰ 4) Philips 380L 1/2 Fridge/Freezer Polished Aluminium inner liner R689⁰⁰ 5) Kelvinator Big 455L 16cf Self defrost R699⁰⁰ 	<p>TUMBLE DRYERS</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1) Hoover D6128 5 kg De Luxe Dryers Last 10 R229⁰⁰ 2) Hoover D6130 5 kg Crease Guard R279⁰⁰ 3) Defy 3,6 kg Last 10 R229⁰⁰ <p>DISHWASHER</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1) Hoover D7022 12 Place Last 8 R419⁰⁰ 2) Philips ADG 820 12 Place Last 10 R519⁰⁰ <p>AUTO WASHERS</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1) Hoover 5 kg on wheels Will take Tumble Dryer on top R419⁰⁰ 2) Defy Auto Maid 5 kg R489⁰⁰ 3) AEG 85 SL 5 kg All Stainless Steel Drums Avocado green R549⁰⁰ 4) AEG latest 804 800 RPM 6 kg 1/2 load facility All stainless steel drums on shock absorbers R749⁰⁰ <p>TWIN TUB WASHERS</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 5) Frigidaire 5 kg Twin Tub 2 year guarantee free R389⁰⁰ 	<p>STOVES</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1) Univa plug in stoves R319⁰⁰ 2) Frigidaire 4 plate cable stoves Two year guarantee free R459⁰⁰ 3) Defy 425 cc smooth top stoves R929⁰⁰ <p>EYE LEVEL OVENS DEFY - KELVINATOR - UNIVA - AEG AT LOWEST PRICE IN TOWN</p> <p>ODDS & ENDS</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1) Pioneer Rondo 3000 Music Centre (1 only) R469⁰⁰ 2) Sharp 170 battery/mains Music Centres 10 only R249⁰⁰ 3) Sharp Car Radio/Cassette Players FM/AM R89⁰⁰ 4) Hoover shop-soiled cylinder cleaner (5 only) R99⁰⁰ 5) Ariston 90 cm Cooker Hoods R159⁰⁰ 6) National 2000 Videos (2 Only) R999⁰⁰ 7) Intelevison TV Game Main Frames R269⁰⁰ <p>MANY MORE BARGAINS TO CHOOSE FROM</p>	<p>HOC</p> <p>GAY</p> <p>SAI</p>
<p>TRADE-INS WELCOME OR BETTER STILL LET US SELL YOUR OLD APPLIANCE FOR YOU</p>			
<p>Labels ig-loaded door plug</p> <p>CR'S PRICE R369⁹⁰</p>	<p>KRUGERSDORP 23A 4th Street Krugersdorp North Tel 665-1414 660-4614</p> <p style="text-align: center;">OR</p> <p>JOHANNESBURG 197 Bree Street between Rissik & Joubert Streets Tel. 23-5171/5</p>	 <p style="text-align: center;">PRICES QUOTED EXCL GST</p>	<p>MA</p>

Kids lose dad as cops shoot wrong man



Jakobus Duvenhage with his son, Christiaan

S. Times 6/3/83

(251)

Mistake

"Subsequent investigations revealed that he was not the suspect but a Mr J N Duvenhage, 33, of Sharonlea, Randburg

"The matter is being investigated by the assistant divisional CID officer of Johannesburg, Brigadier W V L van Schalkwyk"

Mrs Duvenhage, 27, said she heard about her husband's accidental death at about 9 30pm on Friday.

"I was at my neighbours' next door — I had locked myself out of my house and was waiting for my husband to come home — when a Mr Venter of the Parkview CID came and asked me if I knew where Mrs Duvenhage stayed

"I told him who I was and he told me that he had bad news for me. He said that my husband had been shot by mistake and killed

"I wanted to see the body

□ To Page 2

By EUGENE ABRAHAMS and MALAN STRYDOM

TWO toddlers have been left fatherless after policemen got the wrong man ... and shot him dead.

Yesterday the neighbours of Mr Jakobus Duvenhage, were mourning the death of "the most popular man on our street".

He died on Friday after being shot in his car by policemen who thought he was the leader of a gang of car thieves in Johannesburg.

"I know the police were just doing their job ... it is a terrible mistake," said his wife Mrs Hanneljie Duvenhage.

At her home in Randburg yesterday she was comforted by her relatives while her two young children, Christiaan, 4, and Estee, 2, played at her neighbour's house.

They are yet to be told they no longer have a father and keep asking "Where's daddy? Where's daddy?"

A police statement released yesterday said three members of the SAP were investigating a case of motor car theft and looking for a suspect.

The statement read "At 2.20pm on Friday at the corner of Knight Street and D F Malan Drive, in Johannesburg a white male suspect was spotted in a car.

"When he saw the members of the police he drove off. The members gave chase and tried to stop the car. Two shots were fired at the car during the chase

"The driver of the car then stopped and it was found that he had been wounded. He was taken to hospital where he later died

Police kill innocent man

□ From Page 1

but they would not allow me to. They said the mortuary was closed for the weekend and I had to wait until Monday

"After a while I went to the police station and persuaded them to let me see the body, which I saw yesterday morning"

Mrs Duvenhage said she had contacted her lawyers. She also said that the police had told her they would investigate the matter and keep in contact with her

The couple would have celebrated their eighth year of marriage on March 29

"I can't understand how they could mistake my husband's car — which is a company car with two stickers on the bumper — for the criminal's car," she asked

The neighbour who comforted the two young children, Mrs Lynne Sandham, said Mr Duvenhage was the most law-abiding citizen in Sharonlea

"He was a really nice guy and a lieutenant in the Citizen Force

"Before he was shot he picked up his children at the nursery and took them to his mother's place in Northcliff. He then left for town

"He was shot about 3pm, died around 5pm, but the police only told her at 9 30pm about the shooting

"I don't think they even tried to contact her"

She said he was a regular handyman always ready to help out where necessary

"He was the first one to wet our pool," Mrs Sandham said tearfully

"Little Estee asked me yesterday morning where his father was. How do you explain to a little child that his father is dead?"

Mr Duvenhage was mistaken for the leader of a gang of car thieves

The gang leader, described as a charming man and a master of disguise, is believed to be armed and wearing a bullet-proof vest. He is dangerous

He and his gang specialised in stealing Ford Cortinas, the same car which Mr Duvenhage was driving

● Just over two weeks ago police shot and killed Bryn Eudey 21, outside the Maritzburg Supreme Court

The shooting occurred after Bryn and a friend Alain Currie, were making their bakkie backfire

A watchman at the court thought it was gunfire and summoned the police

PASTOR'S PLEDGE

I'm no stooge!

City Press 6/3/83

By DERRICK LUTHAYI

SOWETO — Vuyisile Peter Rojie has done nearly everything in the 40 years of his life.

He has been a teacher, a priest, secretary of a rugby board, president of a cricket board, a traffic officer, a personnel officer.

But never a spy

And, he told City Press, he never will

His trouble, he says, is that the cops don't believe him

Mr Rojie, a pastor with the Pinville Twelve Apostles Church, says he was first approached by the security police last year, during the OK Bazaars' strike of more than 1 500 workers. Mr Rojie is personnel manager at OK.

"I was staying in a backyard room in Mofolo A Mr Van Wyk and two black men promised me a house, money and a car if I inform against my colleagues



● Rev Rojie . . . I'm no spy.

"I immediately informed my church elders and officials of the Commercial, Catering and Allied Workers' Unions of South Africa" But due to police pressure for information he resigned from Cawusa

"Then to my surprise, they came back last week and told me to get them information on the shack meeting at the Orlando Roman Catholic Church

"I went to the meeting, and could not contain myself I jumped up and told the people."

There was dead silence in the church hall as Mr Rojie related his experience

Despite his public statement, the cops turned up at his home on Sunday to ask for a report-back

"I had had enough. I told them I do not have a statement But they promised to come and see me on Tuesday anyway. I don't think they will come back now that I have made a statement to the newspapers," said Mr Rojie

Mr Rojie was a schoolteacher at the Daliwonga High School, Dube before he resigned in 1977 during the Soweto disturbances

At that time he was the general secretary of the Transvaal African Rugby Board and president of the provincial cricket body.

"For most of my life I had been involved in the liberation struggle How will my children look at me if I was to sell pit the nation?" asked Mr Rojie

Handwritten notes on the left margin:
Derrick Luthayi
City Press
6/3/83

Handwritten notes on the right margin:
Security

By Zenaide Vendeiro
 Three policemen responsible for shooting an innocent man during a car chase on Friday are to remain on duty and will not be suspended from the force.

In Parliament today the Progressive Federal Party called for a special half-hour debate on police use of firearms and in particular Friday's shooting

Mr Peter Soal (PFP Johannesburg North) asked the Speaker, Mr Johan Greeff, for the debate "because of the serious public concern at recent shootings by police"

Brigadier WVL van Schalkwyk, assistant Divisional CID officer for the Witwatersrand, today said detailed statements were being taken from the policemen as well as any eye-witnesses

He said tests had shown that only one bullet had entered the body of the dead man, Mr Jacobus Duvenage, a 33-year-old civil engineer of Sharonlea, Randburg.

The Vehicle Theft detectives who were involved in the incident are still investigating the case in which Hermanus Antonie Nieuwoudt, the alleged leader of a nationwide car theft gang, is being sought.

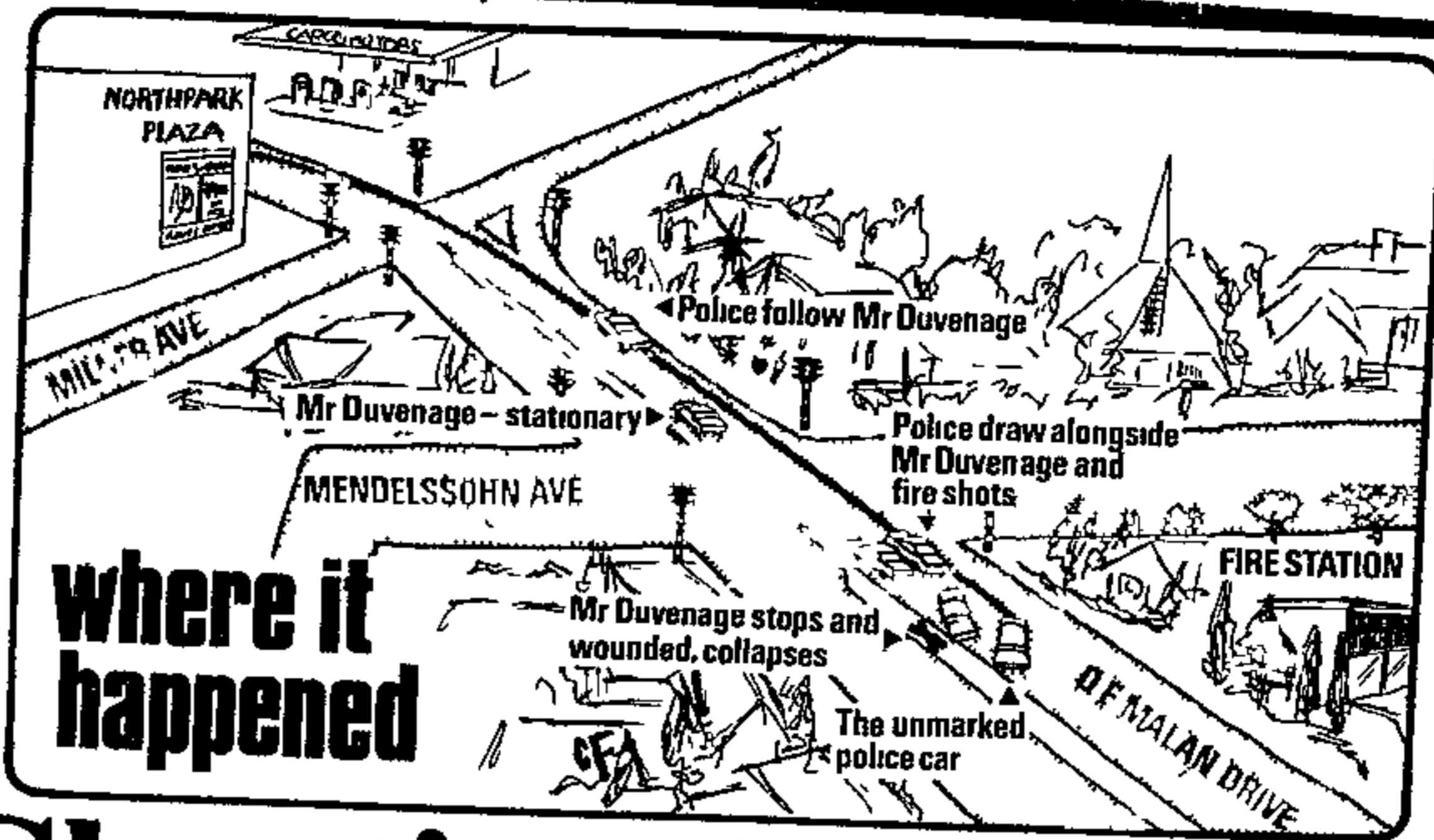
Vehicles valued at more than R100 000 are believed to be involved

Mrs Hanneljie Duvenage, Mr Duvenage's widow, will be allowed to see her husband's body today

She said she had engaged the services of a Pretoria lawyer

"He has advised me to make no further comments to the Press while my husband's death is being investigated," she said

Her brother, Mr Thys Breytenbach, was quoted



Shooting: PFP call for snap debate

8/27/83
 257



Mr Jacobus Duvenage who was shot dead by police on Friday during a wild car chase.

The company car in which Mr Duvenage was travelling when he was shot dead by members of the John Vorster Square Car Theft unit on Friday afternoon. The picture shows a bullet hole in the door post.

Mrs Hanneljie Duvenage was apparently not told of her husband's death for several hours

as saying the family had approached a lawyer with a view to suing the police

A police statement issued at the weekend gave details of the events which led to the shooting.

GAVE CHASE

"At 2.20 pm on Friday three members of the Johannesburg police were investigating a case of motor theft At the corner of Knight Street and DF Malan Drive a white male suspect was spotted in a car

"When he saw the po-

lice he drove off They gave chase and tried to stop the speeding car

"Two shots were fired at the car during the chase. The driver of the car then stopped and it was found he had been wounded

"Subsequent investigation revealed he was not the suspect being sought"

Brigadier van Schalkwyk said the police were still trying to establish why Mr Duvenage had driven off when he saw detectives approaching

The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le

Grange, has ordered an urgent investigation into the incident

"However, I must add that I accept that the police acted according to their best judgment at the time," Mr le Grange added

● A spokesman for the office of the Minister of Law and Order today said 188 people were killed by police in the course of their duties last year and 548 people were injured

He said 128 of these were killed while attempting to resist arrest and 403 injured

Inquiry on

man shot in error

CAPE TOWN 7/3/83 251

definition :

drawing

body

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis Le Grange, has ordered an urgent and top-level investigation into the death of Mr Kobus Duvenhage, a Johannesburg man shot and killed by the police at the weekend in a case of mistaken identity

Mr Duvenhage, 33, was shot by members of John Vorster Square's vehicle squad about 3.30pm on Friday following a car theft in Hillbrow. Mr Duvenhage was mistaken for the thief.

Mr Duvenhage, who was an engineering technician with an asbestos company, was driving in his own vehicle in D F Malan Drive near the intersection with Knight Street when he was hit by two police bullets.

Died in hospital

He died in J G Strijdom Hospital late on Friday night.

A witness to the incident, a passing nurse, told the Duvenhage family at

the weekend that Mr Duvenhage's last words before he lost consciousness were "You guys musn't shoot like that."

Police confirmed yesterday that the three members of the John Vorster Vehicle Squad who were involved in the incident were not in uniform and were travelling in an unmarked police vehicle.

Mr Le Grange said an investigation had been in progress since Saturday.

He expressed his condolences with the dead man's wife, Mrs Hanneljie Duvenhage, and her two children but he backed the police and said he accepted their bona fides.

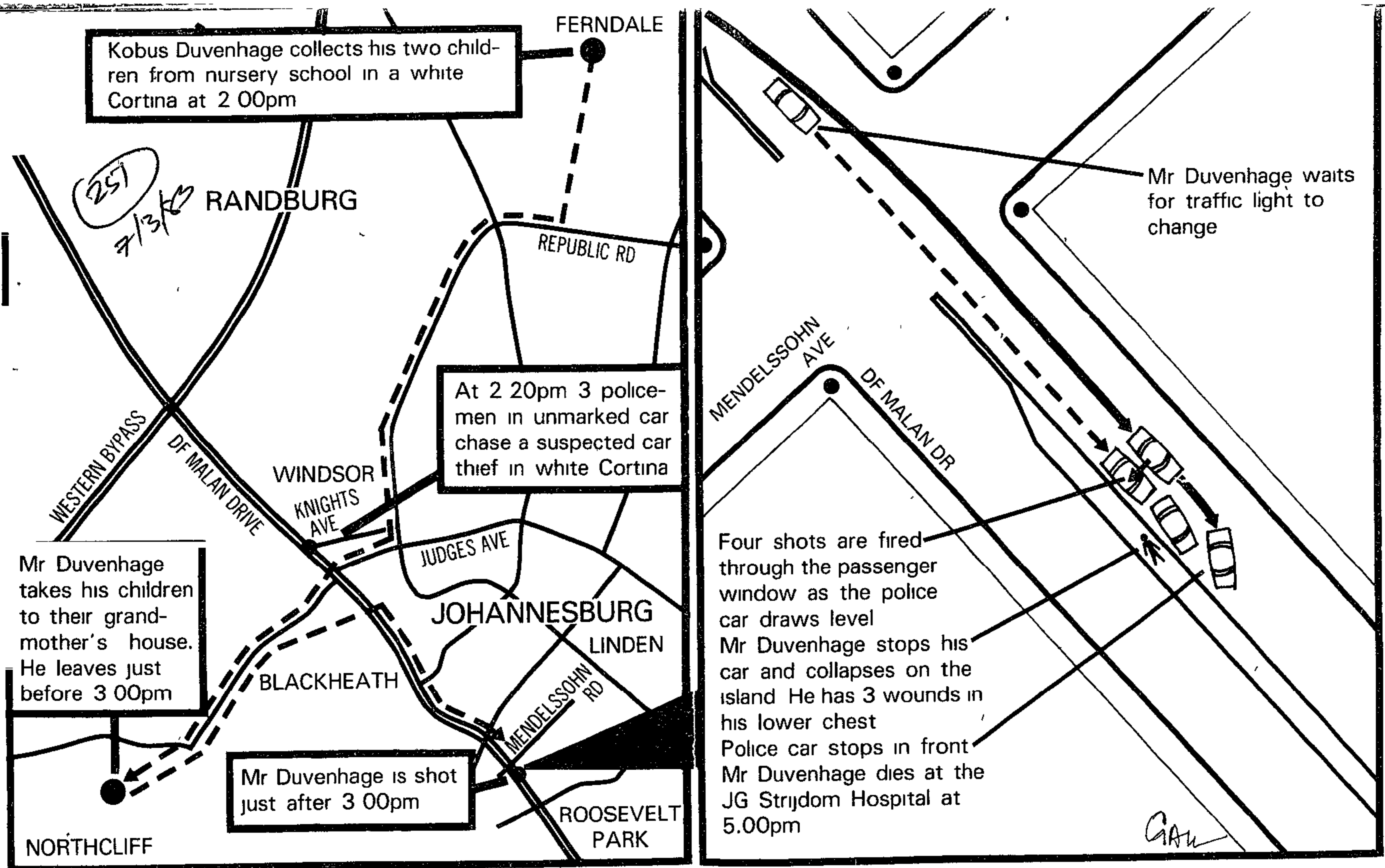
"I deeply regret the incident and am very sorry that an innocent man has been shot."

"However, I must add that I accept that the police acted according to their best judgment at the time. I regret that it later emerged that their facts were incorrect and that the man was, in fact, innocent," Mr Le Grange said.

in turnover

Te
Squatter wrong
Gov avoid situation
Conclusion

Tomlinson Commission
1967 Urban Manning act. 72 hrs



Graphic based on information supplied by Duvenhage family.

Police victim's brother wants justice

By SIMON WILLSON
Mail Reporter

THERE should have been a roof on Mr Johnny Duvenhage's double garage by sunset yesterday. But Mr Duvenhage's younger brother Kobus, who had planned to spend his weekend helping to finish the garage, was killed on Friday when police mistakenly shot him.

Once a house-proud handyman, Mr Johnny Duvenhage, 36, is now bitter and incredulous about the fate that befell his brother in D F Malan Drive last Friday afternoon.

He no longer cares when his garage will be finished. Mr Kobus Duvenhage, 33, was shot in his car only minutes after dropping his two young children at his mother-in-law's for the day.

The police have admitted the shooting was a case of mistaken identity.

Mr Johnny Duvenhage said he spent a sleepless weekend grieving at his home in Sharonea, only two blocks from his dead brother's house.

"I still cannot believe what happened. My brother was the nicest man you could

meet, a man with respect for life and respect for the law," Mr Johnny Duvenhage, a plumber with the Randburg Municipality, said.

"It's obvious to me that he got no warning whatever from the people who were chasing him. If he had been told to stop, he would have stopped without a doubt.

"As a lieutenant in the Citizen Force, he certainly knew that orders are orders."

The once mild-mannered man was also vengeful in his grief.

"We're going to follow this

thing through right to the end and find who was responsible for killing Kobus — of that you can be quite sure," he said.

"We have the services of a lawyer who has dealt before with cases of mistaken identity, and we will make absolutely sure this doesn't happen again."

He and his wife Yvonne said they had special reason to be critical of the role of the police in the tragic shooting.

"We have a close friend in the Flying Squad, and he was at our house only a couple of

weeks ago. He gave us a demonstration of how quickly the police could trace a car registration number," Mr Duvenhage said.

"He sat us in his police car and said to us 'Watch while I find out who owns your car.' He sent in our registration number over the radio and within about three minutes he was told that I was the owner, and he was given my address."

"Why did the men behind Kobus's car last Friday not radio his registration number

to their headquarters? Then they would have been told that he was innocent."

He conceded, however, that his brother bore a distinct resemblance to the man for whom the police mistook him when they opened fire.

"We watched the Police File programme which carried the picture of this supposed car thief, and Kobus did look a lot like him."

"But to take Kobus's life away from him when he had so much to live for is terrible."

MR JOHNNY DUVENHAGE
A sleepless weekend

Minister defends police after fatal shooting

Father dies in police mistake

251 ROM

7/3/83

By SIMON WILLSON AND DIANNA GAMES
MISTAKEN-IDENTITY victim Mr Kobus Duvenhage was gunned down on Friday by plainclothes policemen in an unmarked car, and the police yesterday refused to say what actions were taken to stop him driving away before the fatal shots were fired.

A woman, a former nurse, who saw Mr Duvenhage shortly after the shooting and tried to help him told the Rand Daily Mail at the weekend that before he lost consciousness he said "You guys musn't shoot like that, you've made a terrible mistake"

How wife heard of tragedy

By SIMON WILLSON
Mail Reporter

MRS LYNNE Sandham and her husband Mike lived next to Kobus and Hanneljie Duvenhage in Sharonlea Extension Six, Randburg, for six years

"Ours was not the usual neighbour-to-neighbour relationship. We were more like a family," Mrs Sandham said yesterday

As she spoke, little Christiaan Duvenhage, 4, splashed happily in the Sandham's pool as his sister Estee, 2, slept inside

The children's father, Kobus Duvenhage, was mistakenly shot and killed by the police last Friday

Kobus' 27-year-old widow, Hanneljie, had entrusted her children to her neighbour for the weekend as relatives arrived to offer support

Mrs Sandham was at Hanneljie Duvenhage's side when the young widow was told of the tragedy

"We were having a dinner party on Friday night at home when Hanneljie arrived without her house keys. We brought her in to share the dinner while she waited for Kobus

"About 9.30pm there was a ring at the door and some policemen asked for Hanneljie. She went outside with them for about 10 minutes

"Then she came back, quite calmly, and asked to speak to me and Mike alone

The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, yesterday expressed his condolences to Mr Duvenhage's family but backed the police and said he accepted their bona fides

"I deeply regret the incident and am very sorry that an innocent man has been shot. I express my sympathy with the dead man's wife and children

"However, I must add that I accept that the police acted according to their best judgment at the time. They were experienced men and I accept that they believed that they were acting bona fide and correctly at the time," Mr Le Grange said

Police yesterday confirmed that the three members of the John Vorster Vehicle Squad who were involved in the incident were not in uniform and were travelling in a unmarked police car

They have not been suspended since the shooting

Mr Duvenhage, a father of two, died less than two hours after being shot more than once in the chest by police who mistook him for the leader of a car theft gang

The former nurse, who did not wish to be named, said it took police nearly seven hours to send a detective to inform Mr Duvenhage's widow of his death

A spokesman for the Directorate of Public Relations of the SAP said the incident was being investigated at the highest level



Unaware of her father's death in a volley of police bullets on Friday, Estee Duvenhage, 4, at the family home at Sharonlea, Randburg, yesterday

Police arrest R1,7m robber

Mail Correspondent
DURBAN — A man wanted in connection with R1 700 000 armed robbery allegations by Scotland Yard police was arrested in Durban at the weekend after his picture was published in the Natal Mercury

Edward Charles O'Brien, 37, was first arrested in Britain on 11 counts of armed robbery but escaped and fled to South Africa in April last year

Scotland Yard asked the South African Police to be on the look-out for him

'White man's offered in gi witchdoctor

By CHRIS MARAIS
A GRISLY body-snatching racket — stretching from the funeral parlours of Johannesburg to the witchdoctors' kraals in the north-eastern Transvaal — has been uncovered by Gazankulu police

Indications of a possible tie-up between Johannesburg and the country areas came after a witchdoctor was arrested trying to sell the severed hand of a white man to another witchdoctor in the Giyane district of Gazankulu

In an exclusive interview with the Rand Daily Mail, the Police Commissioner of Gazankulu, Brigadier James Erasmus, and his deputy, Colonel J Sono, said the man had been trapped at the witchdoctor's kraal with the

a witchdoctor work again," is, obviously, The tip-off who told the severed hand price" of ... Asked w identify the Erasmus ... "If you do even use ... be killed by Brig Erasmus severed hand positive on "The hand

38 ROM

only shot and killed by one police last Friday

Kobus' 27-year-old widow, Hanneltje, had entrusted her children to her neighbour for the weekend as relatives arrived to offer support

Mrs Sandham was at Hanneltje Duvenhage's side when the young widow was told of the tragedy

"We were having a dinner party on Friday night at home when Hanneltje arrived without her house keys. We brought her in to share the dinner while she waited for Kobus

"About 9.30pm there was a ring at the door and some policemen asked for Hanneltje. She went outside with them for about 10 minutes

"Then she came back, quite calmly, and asked to speak to me and Mike alone. She just said 'There's been a mistake - the police have shot Kobus'



Looking for loans and free advice? See page 5

INSIDE

Appointments	14
Auctions	16
Bridge	16
Car Specials	15
Comics	15
Crosswords	16
Legals	16
Metro Mail	2
World News	4
Radio	16
Weather Mail	2
Your Stars	15

Ring the Rand Daily Mail 710-9111

THE DOC TREATS ALL... PAGE 9

Flair

DO YOU HAVE TO BE BLONDE TO FLY? PAGE 10

OLD WILL WOULD HAVE LOVED THIS PAGE 7

SPORTS MAIL

WP STILL CAN'T FIND THE FORMULA SEE BACK PAGE

They have not been suspended since the shooting. Mr Duvenhage, a father of two, died less than two hours after being shot more than once in the chest by police who mistook him for the leader of a car theft gang.

The former nurse, who did not wish to be named, said it took police nearly seven hours to send a detective to inform Mr Duvenhage's widow of his death.

A spokesman for the Directorate of Public Relations of the SAP said the incident was being investigated at the highest level.

He refused to comment on allegations by the family that they refused permission to see the body on Friday night. He also refused to comment on what actions police took to try and stop Mr Duvenhage before the fatal shots were fired.

A police statement released on Saturday said "At 2.20pm on Friday at the corner of Knight Street and D F Malan Drive in Johannesburg a white male suspect was spotted in a car

"When he saw the members of the police he drove off. The members gave chase and tried to stop the car. Two shots were fired at the car during the chase.

"The driver of the car then stopped it and it was found that he had been wounded. He was taken to hospital where he later died.

"Subsequent investigations revealed that he was not the suspect but a Mr J N Duvenhage, 33, of Sharonlea, Randburg.

"The matter is being investigated by the assistant divisional CID officer of Johannesburg, Brigadier W V L van Schalkwyk.

JOHN BATTERSBY reports that Mr Le Grange has ordered an urgent and top-level investigation into Mr Duvenhage's death.

He said the investigation started on Saturday.

Mr Le Grange expressed his condolences with Mrs Hanneltje Duvenhage and her two children.

"I regret that it later emerged that their facts were incorrect and that the man was, in fact, innocent," Mr Le Grange said of the shooting.

Meanwhile the official Opposition has said it would raise the matter in Parliament - probably during question time on Wednesday.

Mr Peter Soal, MP for Johannesburg North, who has been in touch with Mrs Duvenhage, described the shooting as an "appalling incident" and a matter of "grave public concern".

"I reiterate the PFP call for a complete inquiry into the use of firearms and also for a full inquiry into this particular incident," he said.

Mr Duvenhage died in J G Strydom Hospital.

Mrs Duvenhage has approached a lawyer and intends laying a charge against the police.

See Page 2

R1,7m robber

Mail Correspondent

DURBAN - A man wanted in connection with R1 700 000 armed robbery allegations by Scotland Yard police was arrested in Durban at the weekend after his picture was published in the Natal Mercury.

Edward Charles O'Brien, 37, was first arrested in Britain on 11 counts of armed robbery but escaped and fled to South Africa in April last year.

Scotland Yard asked the South African Police to be on the look-out for him. Durban Murder and Robbery detectives traced him to Pinetown in December and he was arrested and handed over to immigration authorities for deportation to Britain.

While being escorted to Louis Botha Airport by immigration officials on New Year's Eve, O'Brien asked to be allowed to pick up his clothes from a beachfront hotel. In the foyer he gave the officials the slip and vanished.

Captain Ivan Human and detectives from Durban Murder and Robbery Squad had been searching for him ever since.

On Friday, after his picture appeared, he was recognised by a reader who tipped off Capt Human that O'Brien was living in a block of flats in Waterfall Park in Mayville.

He was arrested that night and will be deported to Britain this week.

Breakfast Quip

MAMPOER CHAMPIONSHIPS



Offered in gift witchdoctor

By CHRIS MARAIS

A GRISLY body-snatching racket - stretching from the funeral parlours of Johannesburg to the witchdoctors' kraals in the north-eastern Transvaal - has been uncovered by Gazankulu police.

Indications of a possible tie-up between Johannesburg and the country areas came after a witchdoctor was arrested trying to sell the severed hand of a white man to another witchdoctor in the Giyane district of Gazankulu.

In an exclusive interview with the Rand Daily Mail, the Police Commissioner of Gazankulu, Brigadier James Erasmus, and his deputy, Colonel J Sono, said the man had been trapped at the witchdoctor's kraal with the hand concealed in a loaf of bread.

The accused, Mr Albert Shingwatsi, told the police he had bought the hand from yet another witchdoctor who worked in a Johannesburg "mortuary or funeral parlour".

Brigadier Erasmus said he had contacted his counterparts in Johannesburg and that investigations into Shingwatsi's statement were under way.

"The local belief is that if one owned the hand of a white man - after being treated by

a witchdoctor work again, is, obviously,

The tip-off who told the severed hand price" of R20

Asked what identify the Erasmus said

"If you do even use him be killed by

Brig Erasmus said the severed hand was positive on

"The hand ing to a man recently been

body has to for charges Shingwatsi said

Both Brig that this was course of pieces of

area in the

Shots fired as fans storm supershow

Mail Correspondent

PORT ELIZABETH - Shots were fired and two policemen and two security guards were injured when about 10 000 people gatecrashed the Harari, Juluka and Steve Kekana supershow in New Brighton on Saturday.

The crowd of over 3 000 fans who paid to see the supergroups and top singing star in action increased to between 10 000 and 15 000 as people began storming over the stadium walls halfway through the afternoon.

The trouble started shortly after 2pm when people outside the stadium started stoning security guards and dogs

inside the stadium.

The less than 50 policemen on standby who went to the guards' aid were also stoned and forced to fire shots over the heads of the crowd outside to stop them coming over the walls.

Two security men hired by the show's promoters were taken to hospital after they were stoned and stabbed. One was said to be in a serious condition after he was stabbed in the stomach.

Major A Melville, acting police liaison officer for the Eastern Cape, confirmed yesterday that two policemen were injured but were discharged after being treated at a hospital.

Kirsten booed for tactics

By RODNEY HARTMAN

WESTERN Province captain, Peter Kirsten, is on a hiding to nothing in the popularity stakes.

His declaration yesterday, which put paid to an outright result in the vital SAB Currie Cup match with log-leaders

Transvaal at the Wanderers stadium, was booed by a crowd of 1 300.

Transvaal "won" the drawn match 9-7 in points and have increased their leadership to 17 points.

See Back Page

Pirates' politics drown out

VATICAN CITY - Vatican Radio yesterday accused Nicaragua's Marxist Sandinista Government of "electronic piracy" by manipulating the microphones at Pope John Paul II's mass in Managua so political slogans could be heard instead of the Pope's voice.

The Reverend Pasquale Borgomeo, acting chief of Vatican Radio, said Nicaraguan technicians cut off three microphones to be used by the Pope during the mass and inserted two others into the electronic system that amplified the political slogans.

"What happened was an act of electronic piracy and an outrage to the Nicaraguan people," Mr Borgomeo said in a Vatican Radio interview.

In the final part of Pope's sermon general amplification microphones were turned on. Then other microphones not called for in agreements were plugged.

"At the moment of the prayers of the faithful the microphones were turned and one could hear shouts. 'We want prayers for martyrs of the revolution,' he said.

ARGUS 8/13/83

251

Right to stop and search vehicles on the road

The Police Amendment Bill now before Parliament allows police to search without warrant any vehicle on any road in South Africa. Here is a comparison of police powers elsewhere

WHEN Britain's new Police and Criminal Evidence Bill becomes law later this year, police throughout the country will be able to stop and search any vehicle without a warrant, reports The Argus London Bureau.

But they will have to have a reasonable suspicion that the vehicle concerned contains stolen or prohibited articles.

This right to stop and search has existed under the old Metropolitan Police Act in areas like London for many years, but the new law will extend it throughout the country for the first time.

The new law will also clarify the right of the police to set up road

blocks and search cars and other vehicles.

The new Bill, at present before a standing Commons committee, has aroused considerable controversy.

Many of its provisions — it clarifies and extends police powers of arrest, search and interrogation while reforming the police complaints procedure — have been attacked not only by opposition MPs but by the legal profession and civil liberties groups.

They claim it gives the police alarmingly wide powers and swings the balance too much in their favour.

The new Bill clarifies and extends many other aspects of police

powers in Britain.

For instance, it gives the police powers for the first time to arrest a person if he refuses to give his name or police suspect him of lying, to arrest without a warrant a person suspected of being in the act of committing certain offences including taking a motor vehicle without authority, and power to fingerprint children of 10 years and above.

It also says that suspects may be detained for up to 96 hours without charge, but extensions beyond 24 hours will require the authority of a magistrate's court.

At present nowhere in England or Wales can a police constable who

suspects someone of carrying an offensive weapon stop and search him. The Bill will correct that.

The Bill will also place on a statutory basis the present common law powers of the police to enter premises without a warrant.

Police powers and the right to stop and search vehicles vary in European countries.

In Italy, under emergency anti-terrorism laws given to the Italian police in December 1979, police now have the power to stop and search any car on the road without a warrant.

It is now a common sight along Italian highways to see armed police surrounding a vehicle and

searching it — even sifting through the contents of the boot.

Often, if the people they have stopped seem suspicious, they will order them to put their hands on the roof of the car while they carry out their search.

If police are not satisfied, they can detain the driver or his passengers for 48 hours without access to a lawyer.

In West Germany, police powers are more circumscribed.

Police may search a car or dwelling only if they have a justified suspicion that the vehicle or dwelling is connected with a specific person suspected of committing a specific crime.

Road police do conduct routine checks of vehicles as accident prevention measures but police performing such checks may do no more than ask to see that the car's equipment includes the spare tyre, the warning triangle and the first aid box required by law.

They may not, for instance, search the car boot once it has been opened to reveal the spare tyre. The driver may be required to take a blood test only if the police believe he is intoxicated.

Police do set up road blocks in certain areas to catch criminals, but each action must be linked to a specific suspicion.

Nowhere in Australia are police

empowered to stop and search cars at random and without a warrant, reports Ernest Shirley in Brisbane.

No warrant is needed, however, if there is reasonable suspicion that the car has been stolen or is conveying a wanted person, concealable firearms or drugs.

Police in the United States are barred from stopping or searching vehicles on the road unless they have "Probable cause" to believe that an illegal act is involved, reports Cheetah Haysom in New York.

Although search warrants are not required, police may not conduct random searches under the fourth amendment to the constitution

When a policeman can shoot down a member of the public

What are the chances of an innocent person being shot by police? The Argus London Bureau sets out the rules for using firearms in Western Europe

It was a routine road block on a remote Spanish country road.

But the driver of the small sedan accelerated as he approached, bearing terrorists or robbers. The civil guards manning the road lock opened fire and shot dead a 40-year-old passenger.

In the outcry that followed, the Spanish Government took steps to curb their trigger happy security forces, joining other European countries in ruling that police may shoot only in self-defence and in some cases to prevent a suspect escaping arrest.

● In Britain Metropolitan Police rules governing the use of firearms lay down that each policeman issued with a firearm must be strictly warned that the firearm may be

used only in cases of absolute necessity. For instance if a policeman or the person he is protecting is attacked by a person with a firearm or other deadly weapon and the policeman cannot otherwise reasonably protect himself or give protection he may shoot as a means of self-defence.

No instructions are given on shooting to kill. In recent years a number of people have been injured by police using firearms. In 1980 police fired 29 shots on seven occasions injuring two people, in 1981 seven shots were fired on three occasions injuring one person, in 1982 eight shots were fired on six occasions, injuring three people.

In a recent case police fired at a

car in Kensington, London, they believed carried a suspected criminal, badly injuring an innocent man. In another case a policeman chased and wounded an Arab after an attack on the Israeli Ambassador.

● In West Germany police are armed but can use their firearms for only two purposes — in self-defence and to prevent a suspect from escaping arrest. In the latter case police are strictly instructed to shoot only at the legs.

Criminal action can be taken against an officer who wilfully kills an escaping suspect. Public outcries followed two cases in recent years when police shot and killed innocent people. Both were foreigners — a Turkish immigrant

shot dead in a road block south of Munich and a Scottish businessman killed as he opened the front door of his Stuttgart home to an anti-terrorist squad.

● In Portugal police can shoot in the following circumstances to capture or impede the flight of someone suspected of grave crimes, to effect the arrest of an escaping prisoner, to free captives or to prevent sabotage of public utilities.

They may also do so in self-defence. Portuguese police normally carry 9mm pistols but are also armed with sub-machine guns on occasion. In recent years there have been a number of cases of police shooting and killing suspects

One policeman who shot three people on three separate occasions is now in hiding himself — wanted by police probing the shootings.

● In Italy there are no hard and fast legal guidelines laid down about police using firearms. Generally they can open fire if they believe their own lives are in danger or if a suspicious-looking person tries to crash through a road block," said an Interior Ministry official.

This sometimes leads to the killing of innocent people. But in a country where at least 40 policemen are killed every year the police tend to become trigger-happy. "We are ordered to shoot at their legs," said a policeman. "But in the

heat of the moment you may hit him in the chest. It's the same when you aim at the car's tyres."

One reason why some people don't stop at road blocks is because they are suspicious of the police. An Interior Ministry official explained that there had been cases of criminals disguising themselves as policemen so that they could plunder cars.

● In Sweden the criminal code states clearly that policemen may use their firearms (they usually carry Walther 7.65 mm pistols) only if other means of arresting a person are impossible. This means they can draw their weapons in cases of murder, grievous bodily harm, kidnapping, rape, robbery,

grand larceny, arson, sabotage or hijackings.

Swedish police rarely use their weapons and when they do they shoot at the legs of a person running away. In extreme situations the Swedish Police have access to heavy weapons such as sub-machine guns, precision rifles and grenades. In general, firearms are used only as a last resort.

● In Greece, police are allowed to shoot in self-defence and at criminals deemed to be dangerous. But at all times minimum force must be used. There are no circumstances in which police are permitted to kill. A policeman who killed a suspect would have to show that it was the only course open to him.

Killing in error: murder inquiry opened

By Mike Cohen, Crime Reporter

The Divisional CID officer for Soweto, Brigadier Johan Viktor, has been appointed as an "outsider" to conduct a murder investigation against three policemen after a Johannesburg man was shot and fatally wounded in a car chase on Friday.

At the same time the Commissioner of Police, General Mike Geldenhuys, has ordered police throughout the country to exercise extreme restraint in the use of firearms after the shooting of two innocent men in the past three weeks.

Brigadier Viktor's appointment was made so that "as an outsider he can investigate the case objectively", according to a police statement.

His staff officer said he would be involved for "at least a week" gathering statements from all concerned with the death of Mr Jacobus Duvenage.

Hunt goes on

Mr Duvenage was shot and killed in Northcliff, Johannesburg, on Friday following a car chase with an unmarked police car. Three members of the John Vorster Square Car Theft Unit were involved.

Two shots were fired and Mr Duvenage was fatally wounded. He died shortly after admission to hospital.

A senior police officer confirmed today that detectives had opened a murder docket, which is "normal practice" when a person is killed in such a manner.

The results of the investigation, including all the detailed statements, are to be forwarded to the Attorney-General of the Transvaal.

He will decide whether or not to prosecute. The case could later be changed to one of culpable homicide.

Detectives from the vehicle theft unit are still hunting for the leader of an alleged car theft gang, Mr Hermanus Antonie Nieuwoudt. Mr Duvenage was apparently mistaken for Mr Nieuwoudt.

The three policemen involved in the shooting are still on duty and have not been suspended pending the outcome of the investigation.

Amazing

The Star's Pretoria Correspondent reports that an amazing coincidence could have led to the fatal shooting.

One of the crucial questions which will have to be answered is whether Mr Duvenage was driving a car which was the same make, model, colour and had the identical registration number as that driven by Mr Nieuwoudt.

The chances of Mr Duvenage's car "sharing" the same registration number as that thought to be used by Mr Nieuwoudt are not impossible.

A number of Transvaal licensing authorities have reported "doubled up" licence numbers.

The Duvenage shooting will be the subject of a special debate in Parliament today.

The debate follows a move by the Progressive Federal Party spokesman on Law and Order, Mr Harry Pitman, who will repeat his call for a commission of inquiry into the laws and regulations governing the issue, and use of firearms by police.

Last month Mr Bryn Eudey was shot and killed in Martizburg in circumstances similar to those in which Mr Duvenage died.

● See Page 6

(251) RDM 8/3/83
Police shot kills taxi man

Pretoria Bureau

THE Mamelodi taxi driver fatally shot by a policeman on Sunday night have been killed accidentally, Northern Transvaal CID chief, Brigadier Hendrik du Plessis, said yesterday

Mr Abram Mlambo, 25, of 2391, Section H, Mamelodi West, was shot in front of thousands of soccer fans near the H M Pitje Stadium

Brig Du Plessis confirmed that Mr Mlambo died from a bullet fired from a police-

man's service revolver

Mr Mlambo had "obstructed traffic" with his taxi. A policeman ordered Mr Mlambo to move and an argument started

The policeman tried to snatch Mr Mlambo's car keys, Mr Mlambo drove off, and the policeman jumped into the moving car

Mr Mlambo drew up at a stop street and during the ensuing scuffle, a shot was fired, and Mr Mlambo was fatally wounded in the neck

Govt faces grilling on shooting

CAPE TIMES

8/3/83

251

Political Staff

THE government is to face a grilling in Parliament today over the police shooting of a Johannesburg man, Mr Kobus Duvenhage, at the weekend in a case of mistaken identity

Yesterday, Mr Harry Pitman, Progressive Federal Party spokesman on police matters, gave notice that the PFP would request a special half-hour debate on the "fatal shooting by the South African Police in Northcliff of a person wrongly suspected of being a car thief"

Mr Duvenhage was shot by plainclothes police on Friday afternoon and died later that night in the J G Strydom Hospital from two bullet wounds

The PFP is concerned about several aspects of the shooting, which comes only weeks after another police shooting in Maritzburg

Use of firearms

The whole question of police use of firearms will come under the spotlight in today's debate

Mr Pitman yesterday rejected the statement by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, that he accepted that the police had acted according to their best judgment at the time

Mr Pitman has also called for an immediate judicial commission of inquiry into police use and carrying of arms after the shooting of Mr Duvenhage

He said that it was not for Mr Le Grange to decide whether the police had acted bona fide or not, but for an inquest court or a criminal one

Mr Le Grange announced at the weekend that he had ordered an urgent inquiry into the shooting

Among the questions that will be asked in the House today will be: What steps did the police take before they opened fire on Mr Duvenhage? Why was his wife, Mrs Hannetjie Duvenhage, not allowed to view her husband's body immediately after his death?

Free Trade - Definition
Protection: Infant Industry Argument / Tariffs
Money in country
Resources: depletion & unequal competition
SA - which policy?

Ex-officer slams police shooting

CAPE Times 8/3/83 251

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — The doyen of South African police detectives yesterday criticized police for shooting and killing an innocent Randburg civil engineer, Mr Kobus Duvenhage, after mistaking him for the leader of a car theft gang.

Captain Frik le Grange, a top retired detective who admits to having shot and killed eight people during his 33-year police career, said yesterday he would also have refused to stop if approached by armed plainclothes men whom he could not identify as policemen.

Mr Duvenhage, 33, a father of two, died after being shot by detectives from John Vorster Square in D F Malan Drive on Friday afternoon.

'Shocked'

"I'm shocked by this tragic incident. I would also race away if armed men approached me unexpectedly or tried to force me off the road.

"There have been several cases recently where robbers were even posing as uniformed policemen when they executed their crimes," Captain Le Grange said.

Captain Le Grange, who retired because of ill health, spent the last 13 years of his service with the crack Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad.

"I shot eight people during my career. But in each and every case I was justified in doing so.

"What I would like to ask is whether the policemen involved were entitled to shoot. As a policeman you are entitled to use your firearm but with discretion.

"When you shoot you are supposed to wound the person, not kill him. In this case I would like to know what steps were taken to try to stop Mr Duvenhage, who to my mind did the right thing by driving away.

"During my time in the force we were very concerned when we had to use a firearm. I realise that when you are confronted with a situation like this, you have to think fast.

Life precious

"But even so, he was only linked to a car theft case. Every single life is precious. Surely there are ways of stopping a guy without killing him," he said.

Mr Duvenhage's brother, Mr Johnny Duvenhage, said last night funeral arrangements had not yet been finalised.

He vowed to fight the case to the end.

"We aren't doing this for publicity or anything like that. Nothing can bring my brother back to us. But we don't want

others to go through the same heartache. A repeat of this tragic incident can be prevented," he said.

Mr Duvenhage was stunned when told the policemen involved were still working.

"Anywhere else in the world they would have been suspended. I can't believe it," he said.

'Mistake'

Shortly after Mr Duvenhage was fatally wounded and before he lapsed into a coma a former nurse who was helping him heard him say in Afrikaans "You guys mustn't shoot like that. You've made a terrible mistake."

Police have launched a top-level investigation into Mr Duvenhage's death, headed by the Deputy Divisional CID Chief for the Witwatersrand, Brigadier W V L van Schaikwyk.

It was established yesterday that police had been given Mr Duvenhage's description and that of his car by three different informers.

Intercepted

Acting on this information, detectives looking for the alleged leader of a car theft gang, Hermanus Antonie Nieuwoudt, alias Tony Smith, raced to Randburg where they intercepted Mr Duvenhage's car.

He bore an uncanny resemblance to the alleged car thief and drove a similar car.

● Natal's Attorney-General again refused yesterday to discuss the case of a 21-year partially deaf Maritzburg national serviceman, Mr Bryn Eudey, who was shot dead by police last month when he failed to stop his bakkie.

Angry clash over shooting affair

ARGUS
9/3/83 251

Parliamentary Staff
THE responsibility for the shooting of Mr Kobus Duvenhage — an innocent man — by police in Northcliff, Johannesburg, last week was placed squarely on the Minister of Law and Order by opposition speakers during the half-hour snap debate on the incident

Mr Harry Pitman (PFP Pinetown) and Mr Brian Page (NRP Umhlanga), their parties' spokesmen on law and order, both angrily called for an assurance from the Minister, Mr Louis le Grange, that such a tragedy would never happen again

Mr Pitman, who initiated the debate, outlined the incident, which occurred on Friday afternoon, when policemen "in plain clothes and in a plain motor vehicle" chased Mr Duvenhage's car and "shot him dead"

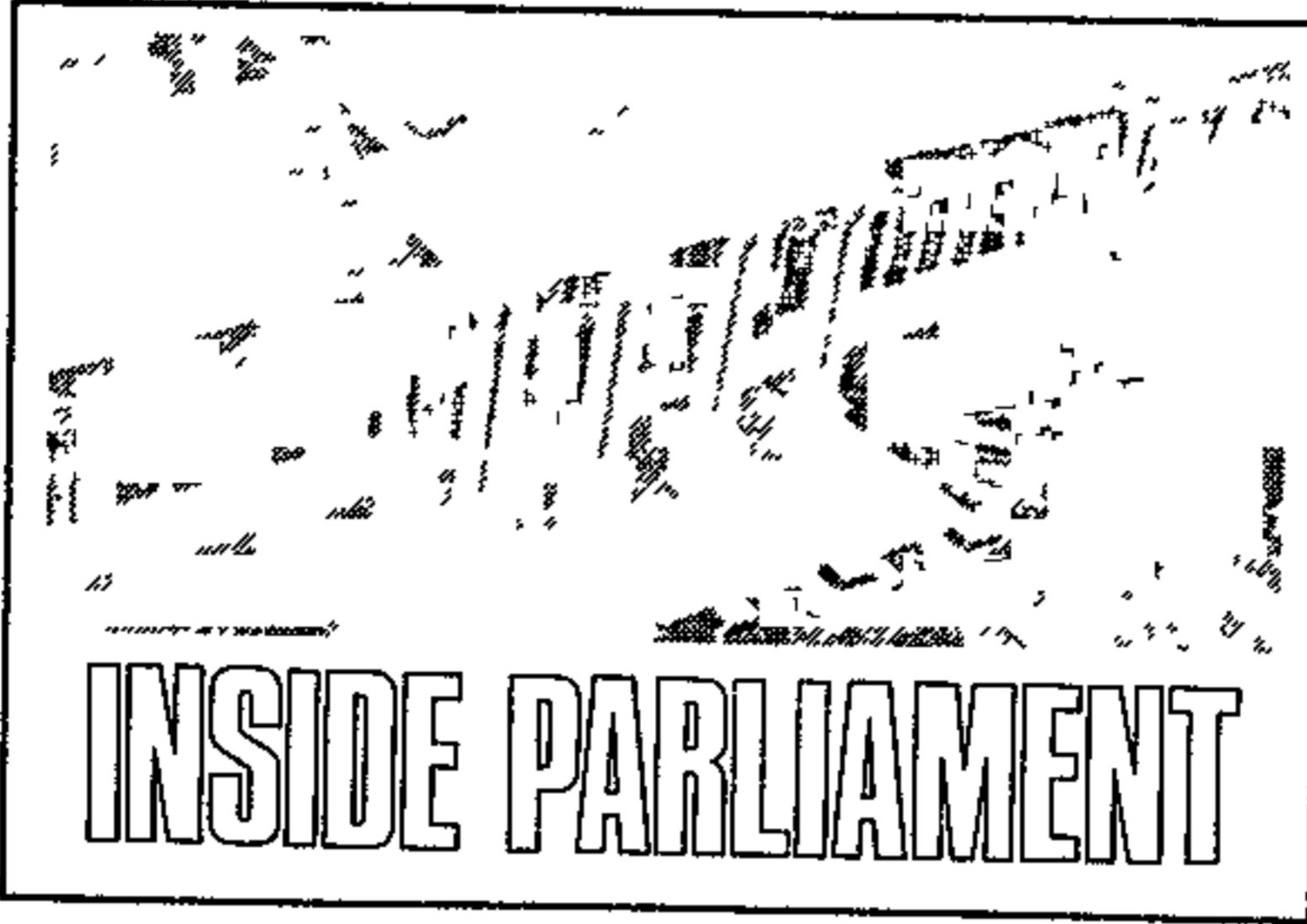
Innocent

He said only two weeks earlier another innocent young man, Mr Bryn Eudey, was shot by policemen in his vehicle in Maritzburg

Mr Pitman said although Mr Duvenhage was shot just after 3pm, he did not die until about 2½ hours later

But his wife was not contacted. She heard of his death only seven hours later

"She was denied by the



police the possibility of being with her husband in his last hours," said Mr Pitman

"Mr Duvenhage, whose only guilt was to own a white Cortina motor car, said after the shooting and before he lost consciousness 'You guys mustn't shoot like that'

"That powerfully simple and heart-wringing cry sums up what this whole country feels"

Mr Pitman conceded that South Africa was not the only country where such incidents occurred. He referred to a similar incident in January when a man was shot dead in error by a policeman in Britain

"But what did the relevant responsible Minister — the Home Secretary (Mr William Whitelaw) — there do?"

"He immediately suspended the three detectives involved, spoke of the gravity of the inci-

dent' in the House of Commons and said 'nothing like it must happen again' "

Mr Pitman said Mr le Grange had done none of these things

What was required from Mr le Grange was

- An appreciation that the law was unsatisfactory and that Section 49 of the Criminal Procedure Act should be changed

- An in-depth investigation into police standing orders or instructions, which should be put on a proper basis

Mr Page also called for Section 49 to be "put under the microscope" and reviewed

Mr L M Theunissen (CP nominated) felt it unwise to give a hasty, unqualified judgment

An inquiry was still to be held

Mr le Grange said the Government's regret was

conveyed to Mrs Duvenhage and her family at the earliest opportunity and a top-level investigation was immediately instituted.

The results would be referred to the Attorney-General

Mr le Grange outlined the events leading to the shooting, which concerned a police investigation into a car-theft gang involving a man called Manie Niewoudt, known to drive a white Cortina with a certain registration number

The police, under a Detective-Warrant Officer Swanepoel, chased Mr Duvenhage's car under the impression that he was Niewoudt

They were acting on information that Niewoudt and the white Cortina were in the vicinity

They chased Mr Duvenhage and tried to stop his car

A warning shot was fired to no avail, so the police fired again, delivering the fatal bullet

Mr le Grange said he accepted that the police were acting on a bona fide assumption that it was Niewoudt at the wheel

The policemen involved had not been suspended because there was no evidence to suggest they acted deliberately

Call to dismiss Minister

ARGUS
9/3/83
251

Political Staff

OPPOSITION parties have called for the dismissal of Minister of Law and Order Mr Louis Le Grange, following his speech in the snap debate in Parliament on the accidental shooting of innocent people by the police

Mr Harry Pitman, Progressive Federal Party law and order spokesman, and Mr Brian Page, New Republic Party spokesman, today accused Mr le Grange of being "grossly arrogant" and "avoiding his responsibilities"

The spokesmen said Mr le Grange had done nothing to set the minds of the public at rest on police use of firearms

Attack

Mr le Grange opened his speech with an attack on Mr Page and Mr Pitman

He then explained the police side of the story and ended by describing police difficulties in handling terrorism

During Mr Page's speech he interjected "Don't be so hypocritical"

Mr Pitman said Mr le Grange had been "calous" in his handling of the matter and "was grossly arrogant in the way he refused to answer pertinent questions" on how the police had dealt with the wife of Mr Kobie Duvenhage, who was killed by the police at the weekend

"His reaction was incredible

"It is time the Prime

Minister realised that he cannot keep this third-rater on in the interests of the country"

Mr Page said "What we wanted from the Minister was the assurance that innocent people will not be shot in future

"His references to terrorism were ridiculous. The case being discussed involved a suspected car thief. He should not think he can hide behind terrorism

"I do not know whether he was displaying calousness or a total lack of understanding of what his responsibilities are

Justify

"In his speech all he did was to proceed in a very arrogant way to justify the actions of the police

"The Prime Minister must now, in view of the record of disastrous statements made by this Minister, seriously think about putting Mr le Grange on the recognised road to oblivion by making him Minister of Posts and Telecommunications"

● See page 8

Charges of assault by members of Security

(25) ~~25~~ Branch *Hansard*
61.569 - 9/3/83
Mr P R C ROGERS asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether members of the Security Branch who were convicted on charges of assault on persons detained in terms of the Internal Security Act and section 6 of the Terrorism Act without having been discharged, have subsequently been employed in (a) guarding and (b) interrogating detainees,
- (2) whether any such members who were found guilty and discharged have re-listed in the South African Police if so, how many,
- (3) whether it is the policy of the South African Police to transfer members involved in complaints made by detainees?

†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) No member of the Security Branch was convicted of assault on persons detained in terms of the Internal Security Act or the Terrorism Act (a) and (b) Fall away
- (2) Falls away
- (3) No, it is not the policy but every complaint is properly investigated and the position of the member involved considered on merit

US report hits hard at SA's police

A US lawyers committee monitoring human rights violations in South Africa has found that local police have a lot to answer for when it comes to dealing with detainees.

251
9/3/83
By John D'Oliveira

WASHINGTON — If nothing else, the evidence given at the Aggett inquest established that the South African Police "blatantly and with impunity" disregarded procedures meant to guarantee the safety of detainees.

This was claimed in the 1982 report of the The Lawyers Committee for Civil Rights Under Law's Southern Africa project.

The committee was established in 1963 in response to President John Kennedy's plea to prominent American lawyers to support the civil rights struggle

It spoke of "tighter restrictions" and "continued repression" in South Africa, giving the new Internal Security Act and the Intimidation Act as examples.

The project was deeply involved in the inquest into the death of Dr Neil Aggett, the first white South African political prisoner to die while in detention. It helped finance the Aggett family's legal representation and provided that counsel with the services of a world expert on the effects of detention, prolonged interrogation and solitary confinement.

It admitted that, in the aftermath of the Aggett inquest, the South African Minister of Law and Order had announced a new code of conduct for police treatment of detainees.

251 (111) Sowetan 9/9/83 (111)

Police shoot mental patient

THE FAMILY of a mentally retarded man who was shot dead by a policeman last month is bitter about the incident.

Mr Colin Seleke (31), of Dobsonville, was shot dead after police broke down the door of his home in which he had barricaded himself for two days. Colin, who was an out-patient discharged from the Sterkfontein Mental Hospital in July last year, had been ordered by a psychiatrist to attend a clinic and he was also under the care of social workers.

Trouble started for the family when they returned home from work on February 18 to find all the windows and doors of their home closed. Colin was inside and refused to let them in. Frantic attempts by his family to persuade him to open the door proved fruitless and they had to spend the night with their neighbours.

The following morning they phoned social workers who told them they did not work on weekends and suggested that the family should phone the police. "Because we were afraid that Colin might damage our furniture and in the process injure himself, we called the local police who failed to per-

**By ALI
MPHAKI**

suaide him to open the house and consequently left," said his younger brother, Gordon.

"We then decided to call the Wrab police who also failed to persuade him to open the door. We then went to Mr Don Mmesi, who just looked around the house and went away. Finally we approached the Dog Unit in Roodepoort, who sprayed tear-gas into the house through a broken window and broke the door down. Colin came out after being shocked by the fumes," added Gordon.

He said that when Colin came out of the house he asked the police what they wanted and then requested them to leave his home. They told him to surrender and to put down a screwdriver and what appeared to be an arrow he was carrying. He refused and after a long argument with the police he spat at the policeman next to him who then fired about three shots at him.

"He died on the spot," said Gordon.

"We are very bitter about his death because we did not ask the police to shoot him but to hold him until social workers could take him to the hospital for treatment," Gordon added.

Brigadier D J D Jacobs, Divisional Head of the Police, said that the policeman fired in self-defence as the man had been armed with dangerous weapons. "He had no option but to shoot," said Brig Jacobs.

Policemen get blame for killing

Two policemen failed to prove at an inquest in Randburg yesterday that the only way they could arrest a man who escaped from custody was by shooting at the fleeing car

The magistrate, Mr P du Plessis, found the policemen were responsible for the death of a 23-year-old Hyde Park gardener, Mr Armond Menzes, who bled to death after being shot while trying to escape in a stolen car

Mr du Plessis said the policemen, Sergeant W J Knox and Constable A van Zyl, failed in their duty when they did not try to find out what Mr Menzes's injuries were after the shooting and did not radio for an ambulance.

"Instead they sat back in their car and waited for their senior officer to arrive on the scene," Mr du Plessis said

According to medical evidence Mr Menzes did not die instantly and if he had received medical assistance at the scene of the shooting, he might have lived

The policemen said they were following instructions not to touch anything until an officer arrived

Mr du Plessis said it was up to the Attorney-General to decide what action should be taken against the policemen

Minister ignores plea on shooting

CAPE TIMES 251
9/3/83

By MICHAEL ACOTT
Political Correspondent

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY. — The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, yesterday ignored Opposition pleas for a review of laws and police regulations on when police may shoot.



Mr Louis Le Grange

- Police probe nears end, page 2
- Reports from Parliament, page 4

Mr Le Grange was replying to a snap debate on the death of Mr Kobus Duvenhage in Johannesburg last week. Police mistook him for a car thief and shot when they believed he failed to stop Mr Harry Pitman (PFP Pinetown) and Mr Brian Page (NRP Umhlanga) called for a review of regulations. They urged amendment of Section 49 of the Criminal Procedure Act which makes death by shooting in a wide variety of arrest cases justifiable homicide.

They also criticized Mr

Le Grange for his endorsement of police motives, and his reaction, contrasting it with the parliamentary statement by a British minister after a similar case that "nothing like it must happen again".

Mr Le Grange did not even refer to Mr Pitman's call for a judicial commission of inquiry or Mr Page's suggestion for immediate action such as equipping all police cars with identifiable sirens and portable flashing lights.

He said instead that Opposition MPs should not expect him to "run around excitedly in every time of crisis" or to answer all their questions immediately.

Mr Le Grange accused Mr Pitman and Mr Page of having been "personally insulting" and said he had no time for anyone like Mr Pitman who "refuses to call a terrorist a terrorist".

Mr Duvenhage had been seen in a car of the same type and with the same registration number as that reportedly used by a wanted criminal, Mr Manie Niewoudt.

Niewoudt was wanted for car theft, fraud and attempted murder. He was known as a dangerous man and police believed he wore a bullet-proof vest.

Police had tried to get Mr Duvenhage to stop and had fired a warning shot. Then they had fired a

251 A C.A.P.E. TIMES From page 9/3/83 second shot, fatally wounding him

Mr Le Grange said he accepted that the policeman concerned had acted according to his best judgment in the split-second in which a decision had to be made.

Mr Duvenhage's death had resulted from "an unfortunate confluence of coincidences" and was regretted both by the government and the policeman concerned, Detective Warrant-Officer Swanepoel.

WO Swanepoel had not been suspended because there was no evidence of dishonesty, malice or intent to cause the death of an innocent man. All available evidence would, however, be referred to the Attorney-General.

There was also a top-level investigation by a senior police officer.

Mr Le Grange said police had lengthy standing orders on the use of firearms, about which they were frequently reminded. No policeman would willingly kill another person.

all for inquiry

... and had immediately announced that nothing must happen again

... did we get from our Minister of Law and Order who tragic deaths in the space of two weeks?" Mr asked

... police responsible had not been suspended, the ... had not stated his determination to prevent a thing happening again, and he had made no ... that he intended to revise present standing to prevent a recurrence

... aspects that urgently required to be answered minister were why were no warning shots fired, steps were taken before the police opened fire to and what attempts were made before the shooting ... Mr Duvnhage

... inquiry presided over by a senior judge with a ... to investigate the existing law and procedure ... by police was called for, not a department- ... by police in private, Mr Pitman said —

CAPE

to coast airline

... changes to provide ... tions with effect ... , 1983.

SCHEDULE

... s, Sundays

		KP803
3 Bay	D	1415
ilz	A	1535
	D	1550
ider Bay	A	1640
	D	1705
Town	A	1855

SAA Connections:

SA320 (Fri, Sun)
SA344 (Sun)
SA340 (Wed, Fri)

app Times 9/3/83

'Unfortunate convergence of coincidence'

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY — No member of the South African Police would willingly use his firearm against a member of the public, the Minister of Law and Order Mr Louis le Grange said yesterday

Speaking in a special debate on the shooting of Mr Kobus Duvnhage by police in Johannesburg last Friday, he said policemen always tried to carry out their duty without the use of their firearms. But there had been "an unfortunate convergence of coincidence" in the shooting.

The man concerned, Detective Warrant Officer Swanepoel, was an honourable and hardworking man who was deeply upset by what had happened.

The men involved had not been suspended forthwith because the Minister and the Commissioner of Police could not find any reason to believe there had been dishonesty, or deliberateness in their conduct.

Police had been looking for a Mr Mamie Nieuwoudt, the alleged leader of a car theft gang — also wanted for fraud and attempted murder.

Bulletproof vest

The police had, in arresting his accomplices, taken possession of a bulletproof vest, said to be worn by Nieuwoudt.

The police were informed that he was to be found at a certain address and was driving a 1982 white Corina with the registration FAZ 911T.

On Friday the driver of this car was reported to have been responsible for a break-in in Westdene and later on the same day he was reported to be at home in Windsor Park.

A squad was sent but he was not found and orders

were given that the neighbourhood be searched.

The car was spotted in DF Malan Drive and after attempts were made to stop the car, a single shot was fired. The car carried on and a second shot was fired after which it stopped, "and the tragic result was discovered".

Mr Le Grange said he was certain that the policeman concerned had acted to the best of his

Quote

"I AM responsible for a very sensitive portfolio and you cannot expect me to run around excitedly in every crisis situation" — The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis Le Grange, after opposition calls for a judicial review of regulations governing police shooting.

ability to judge the facts at his disposal.

"He had a bona fide belief that he was dealing with Nieuwoudt, a dangerous man who took to wearing a bulletproof vest," Mr Le Grange said.

All policemen had to pass an objective test in such circumstances — with only seconds to do so as their lives were often at stake.

This had happened in Benoni when a policeman had fired at and killed what turned out to be "terrorists" armed with bombs.

"When they pass the test then they are praised, but when they fail they are crucified," Mr Le Grange said.

There were serious instructions on the use of firearms. The Commissioner of Police, General Mike Geldenhuys, had again after the shooting made an urgent appeal to his men to use the utmost restraint in the use of arms — Sapa.

Water for 'Gin Gin'

Political Staff

TRANSPORT Minister Mr Hendrik Schoeman has stepped in to ease the drought problems of the tiny Zululand village once affectionately known by British troops as "Gin, Gin, I love you" — Gingindlovu.

He agreed during the railways budget debate to allow a cut rate on transporting water from Mandini to the village which later brought comments that "Hendrik is adding water to the gin".

Gingindlovu's water problem was raised by local MP Mr Brian Page, who said that even with strict water rationing, the village was down to 12-days' supply.

Le Grange must use words 'wisely'

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY — The incident in which Mr Kobus Duvnhage was shot dead by police rested on the conscience of the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, Mr Brian Page (NRP Umhlanga) said yesterday.

"I want to say to the minister, and I say in sorrow and not in anger, he does not always use his words wisely," Mr Page said during the special debate on the incident.

"Positive steps must be taken to prevent a recurrence of this. The law must be reviewed."

Immediate steps that could be taken were that police should positively identify themselves before taking action, all police vehicles should have special sirens and warning lights should also be carried by all police vehicles.

"We deplore what has happened and we say to the minister Do what you can and must to ensure that this does not happen again" — Sapa.

Political Co

THE governi tempt to ig special deba lem oil fraud obtain oil i market and keep oil dea

This is the of the motior by the Minist and Energy Pietie du Pl

The motior three-hour d which oppo ers are exp eat their parliament over the hug in South Afr chases

Mr John (PFP Port E; tral) has disc parliamentar mittee to tr the 30,5-milli

Objec

Political

CONSCIENT tors who obje service on me grounds will sentences of years, accor Defence Am published at

The bill three categori entious objec gious grounds able to do var tive forms of periods rang four and eigh

However, pi not qualify as ligious consc jectors once

Busine

in the

HOUSE C BLY — Tc ness

(1) Quest.

(2) Special the Salem of affair (M. Mineral an Affairs) —



at making a million

turned tennis promoter, de- scribed McEure as "unques- tionably the most marketable human commodity in the world today — and he's only scratched the surface."

How has McEure used his fortune?

Omega have paid him R45 000 for wearing one of their wrist watches and a one-hour auto-graph signing session in depart- ment stores earned him R9 000. McEure's actual tennis win- nings from 12 official tourna- ments last year was nearly R750 000 with another R121 500

sale of John McEure T- and hats at exhibition - amounted to R135 000.

— R360 000, said the maga- exhibition events added a earned him R900 000 20 nights of exhibition for wearing one of their wrist watches and a one-hour auto-graph signing session in depart- ment stores earned him R9 000. McEure's actual tennis win- nings from 12 official tourna- ments last year was nearly R750 000 with another R121 500

Star 9/3/83 (251)

Water down the drain

By Richard Paris

Thousands of litres of water are being wasted every day as the Johannesburg municipality's two plumbers can cope with only a fraction of the water mains and pipes which burst daily in the city.

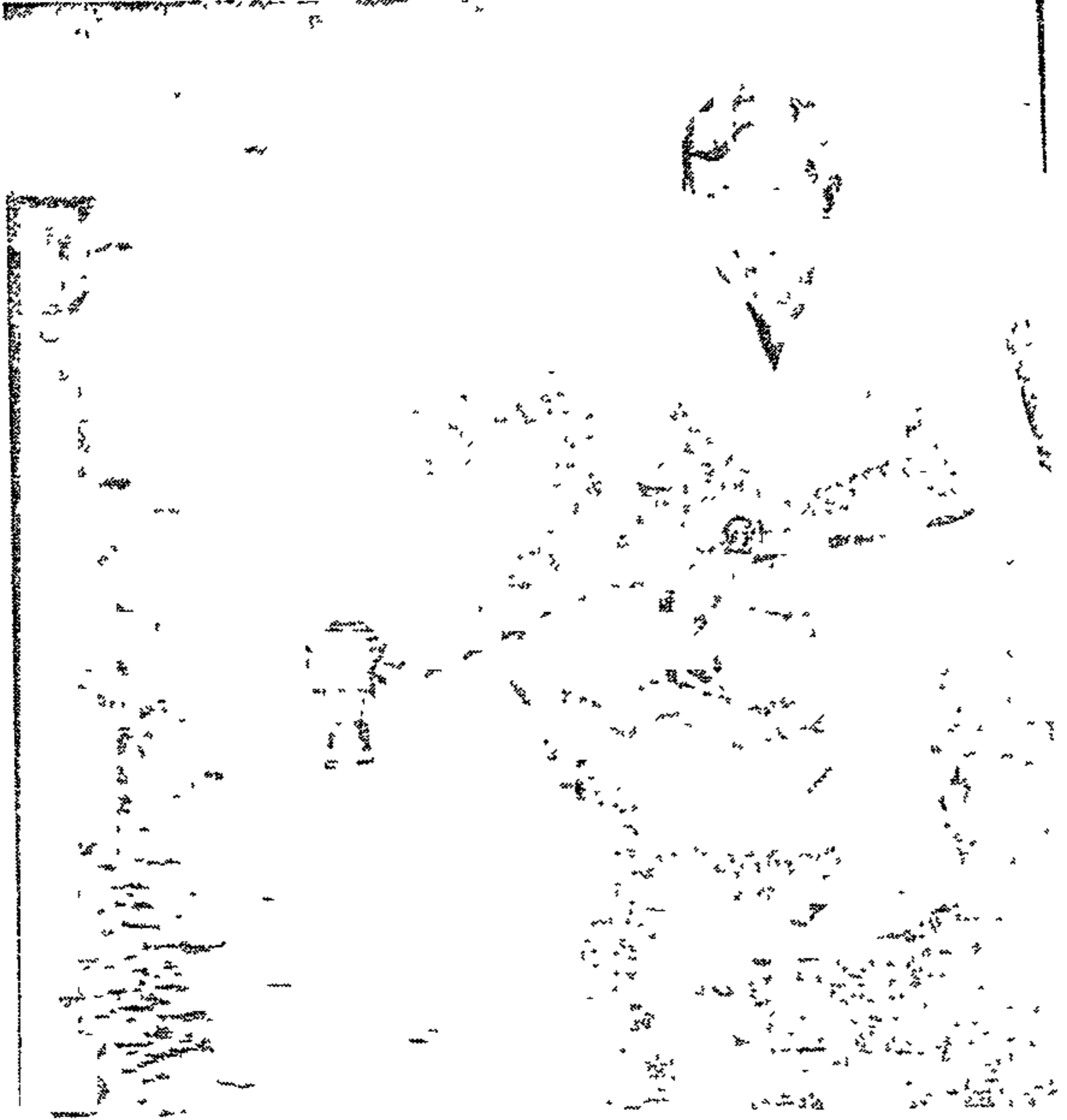
A spokesman for the water branch of the municipality said the department was being inundated with complaints from suburban residents who were alarmed at the amount of water rushing down the streets.

The public must understand that there are only two plumbers who work outside normal hours — 4 pm to 7 am — in the entire city and we have up to five major water mains and numerous pipes in or around buildings every day.

He said most people reported complaints in the evenings when the plumbers were already working flat out.

Westdene resident, Francois Botha, told the Star last night that in the case of his house alone, thousands of litres of water were rushing into the street because a water main had burst — for the seventh time in 18 months.

"Pipes are rotting under driveways and pavements in our street on Second Avenue — but



Mr Francois Botha fills a glass from the thousands of litres flooding down Second Avenue, Westdene, after a water main burst

nothing is done about it, in spite of our appeals to the water branch of the municipality," he said.

But the water branch spokesman pointed out that when Mr Botha phoned, the plumbers were dealing with a series of burst water mains in Corlett Drive and try-

ing to restore water to Mondeor.

"We simply do not have the staff to cope, which is particularly unfortunate at a time when water has to be conserved," he added.

Mr John Bates, liaison officer for Johannesburg, agreed that the council

was hard pressed for maintenance staff in the water department.

He pointed out that repairs to burst water mains required a lot of time, up to six or seven hours in some cases, and said there were not sufficient funds to replace the many broken mains.

Identity parade hunt for assailants

By Jo-Anne Collinge

Mr Paris Mkhize (17), who alleges he was attacked by men saying they were policemen today attended an identity parade in an attempt to find his assailants.

Mr Mkhize alleges he was assaulted at a bus stop in Piet Retief by men who demanded to know why his father, Mr Saul Mkhize, a rural community leader, was opposing resettlement of the Driefontein community.

The farm Driefontein, near Wakkerstroom in the Eastern Transvaal, is the freehold property of about 300 black farmers. They are under threat of removal to kwaZulu and kaNgwane.

A number of the residents have formed a committee, headed by Mr Mkhize, to fight the relocation.

And the resettlement committee of the Black Sash has called on Dr Piet Koornhof, Minister of Co-operation and Development, to hold to his assurance that there would be no forced removals.

The Black Sash said "Let us hear from Dr Koornhof that there is no forced 'persuasion', no intimidation — including the withholding of pension rights and the refusal by officials to register workers — and all manner of harassment by Government officials in order to violently uproot people from their homes so that they may be squeezed into camps destined for inclusion in some strange homeland."

OK strikers back at work

ew 9/3/83 Labour Reports (31) (134)

Striking workers at three Port Elizabeth branches of OK Bazaars last night decided to end their three-day strike and return to their jobs this morning.

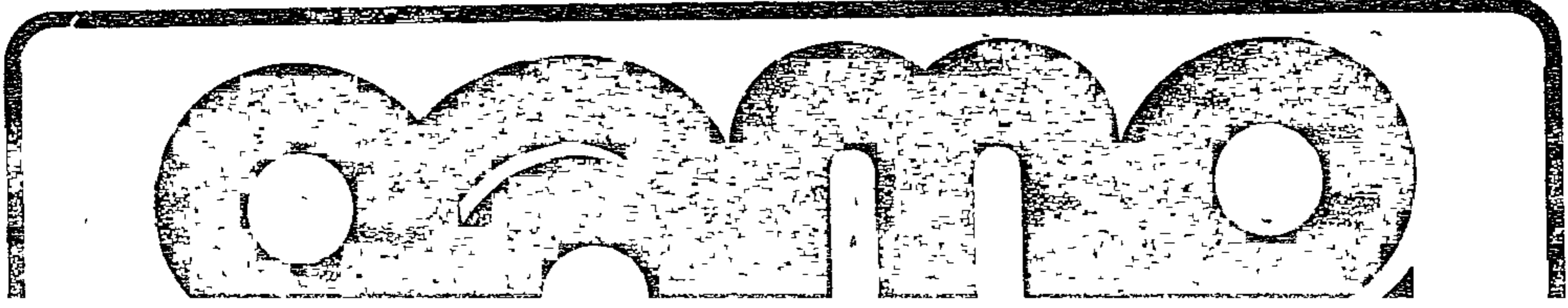
The decision follows the company's announcement on Saturday that it would not reinstate Mrs Betty Dali, who had been dismissed at the end of January on alleged repeated lateness. More than 100 workers at the three branches had stopped work and demanded that Mrs Dali be reinstated.

The OK Bazaars suspended its recognition talks

with the Commercial, Catering and Allied Workers' Union because of the strike and talks were held between union officials and management in Port Elizabeth and Johannesburg.

The OK's industrial relations controller, Mr Keith Hartshorne, said that recognition talks would resume when the situation at the three branches had returned to normal.

Since the OK's announcement not to reinstate Mrs Dali, striking workers had been trickling back to their jobs and by yesterday only about 60 were still involved in the protest action.



LETTERS

251 244 271 P.D.M. 10/3/83
**Sinister moves against
Driefontein farmers**

THE freehold owners of the farm Driefontein near Wakkerstroom and their tenants are under threat of removal their land is to be taken from them and they are to be put on sites in Kangwane and Babanango. A large number of the 300 landowners, and some tenants, have formed a committee under Mr Saul Mkhize, himself a landowner, to oppose the loss of their land and their relocation elsewhere.

The striking aspect of this farming community is its peaceful character, and the desire of the people to live in harmony among themselves, with their neighbours, and with white people. Their only crime is their existence in a place where the Pretoria Government does not want them to be, and their decision to try to stay where they are.

On Saturday, February 12, Saul Mkhize's 17-year-old son, Paris, who is at boarding school in Swaziland came home by bus for the weekend. His father says that when he alighted at Piet Retief his son was assaulted by men who identified themselves as police, and who wanted to know why his father was opposing the threatened removal of the Driefontein community. This is a devastating experience for a law-abiding family.

Such an incident, if found to be as alleged, is

not only criminal but also deeply sinister, in that it is part of the bullying tactics that are part and parcel of all the removals that have taken place where people have so much as questioned the right of the Government and its officials to shove them around.

Dr Piet Koornhof, the Minister in charge of this terrible programme, has proclaimed that there are no forced removals. Let us hear from Dr Koornhof and his men that there is no forced 'persuasion', no intimidation, no victimisation, including the withholding of pension rights and the refusal by officials to register workers, and all manner of harassment by Government officials to violently uproot people from their homes so that they may be squeezed into camps destined for inclusion in some strange "homeland".

Better still, let us hear from Mr P W Botha rather, that there is to be no more of this brutal policy — (Sgd) 15 MEMBERS OF THE BLACK SASH RESETTLEMENT-SUB COMMITTEE, Johannesburg

● The Mail reported on February 23 that Mr Mkhize said his son had twice been to the Retief Police Station to attend an identification parade to point out the alleged assailants. A police spokesman denied this, saying that the boy, Paris, had not arrived and the police were still waiting for him — EDITOR

(257)

Shooting: *Cape Times* Police 'failed in their duty' ^{10/3/83}

JOMANNESBURG. — Two policemen failed to prove at an inquest in Randburg yesterday that the only way they could arrest a man who escaped from custody was by shooting at a fleeing car.

A Randburg magistrate found at the inquest the policemen were responsible for the death of a 23-year-old Hyde Park gardener, Mr Armind Menzes, who bled to death after being shot by them while trying to escape from custody in a stolen car.

The magistrate, Mr P du Plessis, said the policemen, Sergeant W J Knox and Constable A van Zyl, failed in their duty when they did not try to find out what Mr Menzes' injuries were after the shooting and did not try to radio for an ambulance.

Waited

"Instead they sat back in their car and waited for their senior officer to arrive on the scene," Mr Du Plessis said.

It was only an hour later when another policeman arrived on the scene that it was established what injuries Mr Menzes had.

According to medical evidence, Mr Menzes did

not die instantly and if medical assistance had been given him, he might have lived.

The policemen said they were following instructions not to touch anything until an officer arrived.

At an earlier hearing, Sergeant Knox told the court their six-cylinder Datsun could not catch up with the stolen 1600 Volkswagen so he fired a couple of shots with his shotgun when his and Constable Van Zyl's service revolvers proved ineffective to stop Mr Menzes.

'More care'

"This evidence I find hard to believe as both admitted they were within a few metres of the car when they fired.

"When firearms are issued to policemen more care should be taken to see they are used responsibly," said Mr Du Plessis.

Mr Du Plessis said it was up to the Attorney-General to decide what action was to be taken.

"It is not up to the court to say whether they should be charged with murder, attempted murder or assault with intent," the magistrate added — Sapa

irrelevant

P.

2 policemen blamed for man's death

Mail Reporter

TWO Randburg policemen have been found responsible for the fatal shooting of an alleged car thief who bled to death after being shot while trying to escape arrest.

At an inquest held in the Randburg Magistrate's Court this week, it was found that Sergeant J W Boyd-Knox and Constable A van Zyl were responsible for the death of Mr Armindo Mendes, 20, of no fixed address, on the night of March 1, 1982.

They failed to prove to the court that their only means of arresting the driver of the car, Mr Mendes, was by firing several shots, first with a service pistol and then with a shotgun.

Mr Mendes died from a bullet wound in his back and two in his head.

In affidavits used as evidence, Sergeant Boyd-Knox and Constable Van Zyl, said at the time of the shooting they were working in the Crime Prevention Unit at the Jeppe Police Station.

While patrolling, they noticed the car driven by Mr Mendes was stolen and gave chase. They said it was impossible to pass the car because it was weaving from one side of the road to the other. Sgt Boyd-Knox fired four shots with his 9mm Beretta pistol and when the car accelerated, Const Van Zyl fired two shots with his shot-

gun, bringing the fleeing car to a halt.

They then stopped behind the stolen car and contacted a senior officer. When he arrived they went to the vehicle and found Mr Mendes dead and a passenger, Mr Patrick Sibatha, unharmed.

Mr Sibatha said in an affidavit that after Mr Mendes had been wounded, the police car pulled up behind them and only an hour later, when another officer arrived, did the police leave their car to investigate.

The magistrate, Mr P J du Plessis, said "both policemen have admitted they were within a few metres of the car when they fired.

"Both policeman failed in their duty when they did not try to ascertain what injuries there were and what, if any, first aid could be rendered. Neither did they try to radio for an ambulance.

"Instead they sat back in their car and waited for their senior officer to arrive on the scene. But according to medical evidence, Mr Mendes did not die instantly and if medical assistance had been rendered, he might have lived.

"When firearms are issued to policeman, more care should be taken to see that they are used responsibly."

He said it was up to the Attorney-General to decide whether the two men should be charged.

Private

probe

into

cell

hanging

251

Mercury
11/3/83

Crime Reporter

THE S A Police Medico-Legal Laboratory in Durban confirmed yesterday that the body of Mr Herman Feil, who was found hanged in a Brighton Beach police cell in February, had been removed from their mortuary for a private post-mortem examination.

The first postmortem examination performed by the State pathologist after Mr Feil's body was found disclosed that the cause of his death was consistent with hanging.

He had apparently used strips of bed sheet, according to police.

Removed

On February 16 a spokesman for Mr Feil's family, Mr Errol Callaghan, a Pinetown attorney, is reported to have said that he was compiling a dossier on Mr Feil's death and that a second postmortem examination would be held if necessary. Mr Feil's body was subsequently removed from the mortuary.

It was not possible to confirm from Mr Callaghan whether a second postmortem examination had been held since he declined to speak to the Mercury yesterday.

But police sources said yesterday that they had been informed that a second postmortem examination had been performed.

Mr Feil, 38, of Airlie Road, Brighton Beach, was arrested by police after his beach buggy had been in collision with a van. He is alleged to have adopted a karate stance and resisted arrest.

It took four policemen to get him into the van, according to witnesses. One said that during the struggle he was hit on the head and suffered an injury.

Post Focus

251

Two sides of a shooting coin

THE SYDNEY MINISTER SEES F...

THE BRITISH MINISTERS...

EXTRACTS from a speech to Parliament on March 8 by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange:

It is the honourable Member for Pinetown's (Mr Harry Pitman) right to ask for a debate and to put his case I just wish to make two observations

It is a pity that the chief spokesman for the official Opposition never lets any opportunity go by, inside and outside Parliament, whenever serious matters are being discussed between us, to be personally insulting

I just want to say I have no respect for a man such as himself who is not prepared to call a terrorist a terrorist I am responsible for a very sensitive portfolio and the Opposition must not expect that I will run around excitedly in every crisis time That they must not expect from me and they must also not expect that in every crisis time I must answer immediately within the first few hours every question put to me by the honourable members I want

tain information

In this case the regret of the Government was expressed at the first opportunity Sympathy was personally expressed on behalf of the Commissioner and the Government

An investigation at high level was immediately launched by the Commissioner

One of the most experienced officers in Johannesburg, the officer in charge of the Soweto detective unit, was given instructions to investigate the case

The dossier will, so far as it is possible, be sent to the Attorney-General with great haste for consideration and a decision No facts at all will be withheld

Full statements will be taken and handed to the Attorney-General

(Mr Le Grange then went on to describe the details of the shooting and the circumstances in which the three detectives had acted)

Now the Member for



MR LE GRANGE ... bitterly sorry

Umhlanga (Mr Brian Page) has objected because I said that I accepted the relevant policemen had acted at that moment according to the best of their judgment The word "at that moment" is conventionally ignored

I want to emphasise it These men believed

● Turn to Page 15

IN January this year three London detectives on the trail of a hardened criminal shot and seriously wounded an innocent man, Mr Stephen Waldorf, after a tragic case of mistaken identity.

Mr Waldorf had been sitting in a car at the time of the shooting.

Last Friday three South African detectives on the trail of a dangerous suspect shot and killed an innocent Johannesburg man, Mr Jakobus Duvnaghe, who was driving a white Cortina car.

It was another tragic case of mistaken identity.

In both instances the Ministers responsible for the police were called on to give public account for the incidents.

Political Correspondent BRIAN POTTINGER contrasts the two responses.

EXTRACTS from statement and answers to questions by Mr William Whitelaw, British Home Secretary of State in the House of Commons on January 17.

"I am sure that the House will agree with me that this was a most serious, grave and disturbing incident, nothing like it must ever happen again I am equally sure that the House will wish to join with me in expressing our deep sympathy to Mr Waldorf and his family and our hope for his rapid and complete recovery from his injuries

"The House will expect a full investigation into what occurred and a full report on the outcome Immediately after the incident the Commissioner set up such a inquiry He has reported progress to me personally this morning As the House knows, three officers have been suspended from duty A report will go to the Director of Public Prosecutions to consider the question of criminal liability The Commissioner told me this morning that an initial report would go to the director tomorrow"

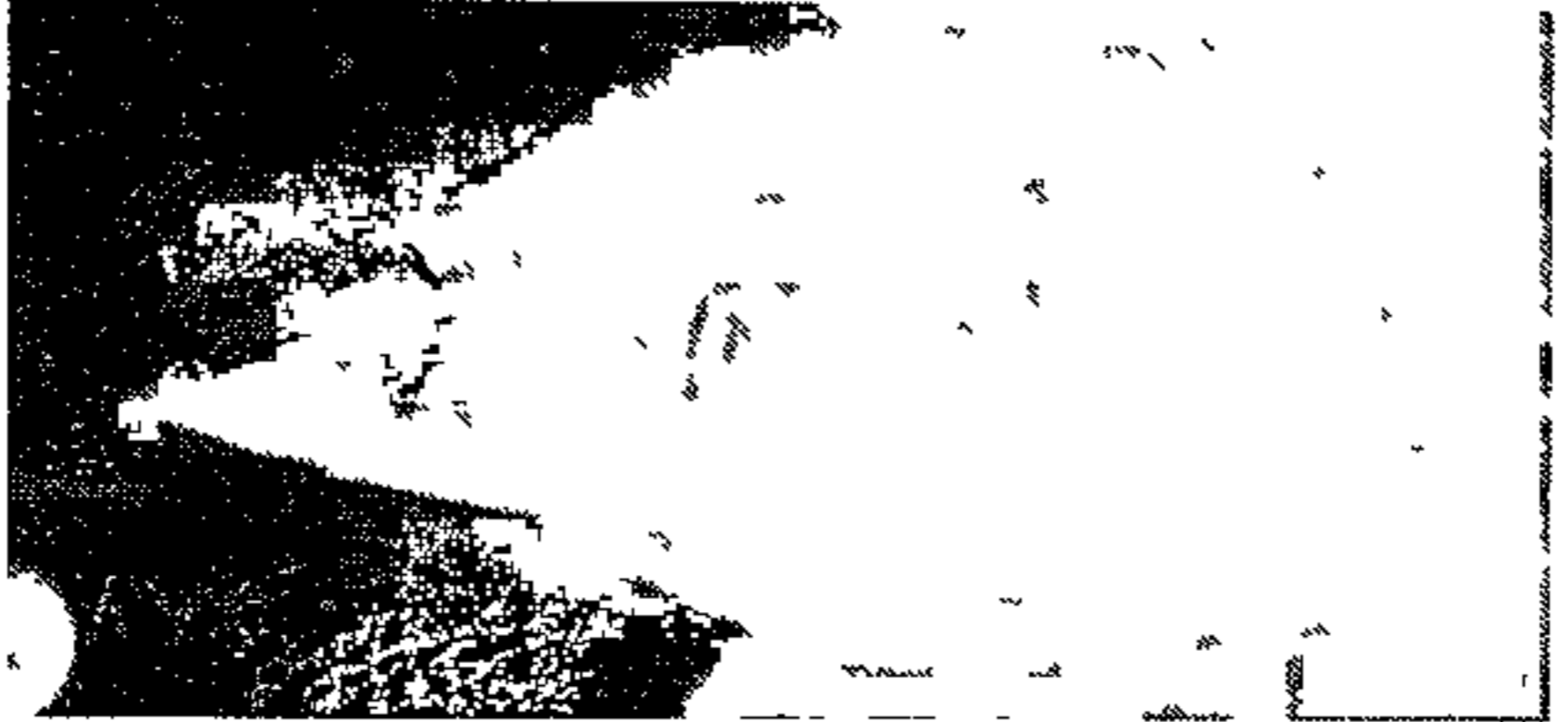
Mr Roy Hattersley, Birmingham Since the Home Secretary is the police authority for London, will he understand that the House expects not only a report on how this tragic incident came about but an understanding from him that he must tell us how he, as police authority, proposes to remedy the problems that allowed it to happen in the first place?

Mr Whitelaw The answer to that is that I accept the challenge and will do exactly that

Mr Hattersley Does the honourable gentleman not agree that it would be infinitely better if the immediate investigation was made either by another police force or an objective organisation?

Mr Whitelaw I will consider what the honourable gentleman has said

I believe that the existing rules are stringent and explicit I have also said that in the light of the reports that will certainly come and should be examined extremely rigorously, I should expect to come before the House if it were proved that we had to re-



MR WHITELAW ... challenge accepted

I believe the speed with which the Commissioner acted, in particular in sending an initial report to the Director of Prosecutions tomorrow morning in what is probably unprecedented short time, is what the House and country would

● To Page 15

Response of Le Grange view of Rand shooting

UK Minister

● From Page 14

expect of him.

Mr Ben Ford: Is it not now appropriate to reassure the public by setting up a joint standing committee with organised shooting organisations to advise the police on weapons handling and training?

Mr Whitelaw: I shall certainly consider that request.

Mr Michael Meacher: Will the Home Secretary undertake to publish in full the guidelines controlling the use of firearms by the police?

Mr Whitelaw: I have already promised to publish the relevant guidelines and shall examine the possibility of publishing the Home Office guidelines for other police forces.

I can give the House an absolute assurance in answer to my honourable friend I guarantee that everything I have said this afternoon and every action that I shall take will involve no cover-up and no whitewash under any circumstance.

Mr Jim Spicer: Is there not an urgent need to review training and introduce experts from outside who

really know how to go about that type of training?

Mr Whitelaw: Police training in the use of firearms has been carried out extremely well. The police have many experts in their use. If they can learn more from outside, I am happy for that to be considered.

Mr Ivan Lawrence: Should not the Secretary and the Commissioner when the guidelines are reviewed consider whether they should not contain more positive directions on the subject?

Mr Whitelaw: I have made it clear, as the House would expect, that the first step is to have the incident examined from the legal point of view by the Director of Public Prosecutions. There will be other lessons to learn from any subsequent reports. They will be examined in the context of what my honourable friend has said.

● In 1982, Metropolitan Police — responsible for policing the nine million people of the Greater London area — fired four shots in three incidents and injured one person. During the same period the South African police countrywide shot and killed 188 people.

tion, district and divisional level discussion with the men, instructions and warnings over the use of weapons. I have personally on more than one occasion brought the question of weapons' use to the attention of police.

It is a very serious issue in the force which is given continual attention.

If a person looks at the great number of cases which are committed and if you look at the number in which policemen were involved and in which policemen

were wounded or killed, one is thankful to say that, although the total is big, it is a small percentage in perspective. That does not detract from the seriousness of the matter.

I can give you the assurance that no member of the SAP would willingly want to use their weapon against somebody under any circumstance.

We try in all circumstances, regardless of whether it is a riot situation or not, to solve the problem without a weapon.

pon, and in arresting an escaping person to do so without weapons, but the test is an objective test and the policeman sometimes has a fraction of a second in which test has to succeed.

If he succeeds in that objective test — as in Benoni when the policeman shot one terrorist — then you are praised and given a medal. If you don't succeed in the test in a few seconds then you are crucified.

All that I ask is that these things are kept in mind.

bona fide that at that moment they were dealing with a dangerous man, Nieuwoudt, and they knew he was at times known to wear bullet-proof vests. That is the man they had to deal with according to their judgment and knowledge.

It was an unhappy coincidence of coincidents over which we are all certainly bitterly sorry. The men who were involved were all experienced policemen.

The service of Warrant Officer Swanepoel and the others was not suspended after the incident because neither the Commissioner nor I have any information that they acted with malicious intent.

Immediately after the incident the Commissioner of Police again gave serious instructions to the force over the handling of weapons.

There are clear statutory provisions in our criminal code in regard to the handling of weapons through members of the SAP. In their training they are trained in the handling of weapons under all circumstances. There is continually at sta-



Former constable on fraud charge

D. Dispatch
12/3/83
251

1
t
o
r
d

s
1
g
s
o
f
g

h
e
r
s
s-
s-

to
re
al
is
all
ti-
ly-

EAST LONDON — A former SAP constable appeared in the magistrate's court here yesterday on a charge of fraud, alternatively extortion.

Mr Mabhelandile Guardian Mzinyati, 35, of NU 9, Mdantsane, pleaded not guilty to the charge.

Mr M Moni told the court that on June 20 last year he had a quarrel with his girlfriend, Miss N Mkofo, and assaulted her.

On July 5 he received a telephone call from the police and was told to report to the charge office the next day.

He said he was informed by Mr Mzinyati that Miss Mkofo had laid a charge against him. He

was told that he was going to be locked up. He said he did not want to be locked up. Mr Mzinyati replied that they would release him but Miss Mkofo wanted money from him.

He asked Mr Mzinyati how much she wanted. Mr Mzinyati said he should bring any amount and he would tell him when it was sufficient.

The following Friday, Mr Moni said, he went to Mr Mzinyati's office and gave him R7. When he returned a week later with another R7 the office was closed.

Mr Moni then telephoned Miss Mkofo and asked her how much she had told the police he must pay her.

She replied that she

knew nothing about the money. The following day, he said, Captain Hugget of the SAP telephoned him and told him to report to the police station.

After being questioned, Captain Hugget told Mr Moni to take R5 down to Mr Mzinyati to test whether he would take the money.

Mzinyati accepted the money.

Mr S Stewart, who is appearing for Mr Mzinyati, said the basis of his defence was that during the course of an investigation he lent R5 to Mr Moni. He said that on July 20 he received R5 repayment of the loan.

The case was postponed until April 20 —
DDR

S.Times
13/3/83

Widow of police victim to decide on action

251

By EUGENE ABRAHAMS
and MARTIN STRYDOM

THE widow of Jakobus Duvenhage, killed when he was mistaken for someone else, will decide this week whether to take legal action against the police.

After the funeral of her husband on Thursday, attractive Mrs Hannetjie Duvenhage said she would be speaking to her lawyers

One of the wreaths was from the Divisional Commissioner of Police for Johannesburg, Brigadier H du Plessis

The killing last Friday caused a national outcry

Mr Duvenhage, a Randburg civil engineer, was mistaken for the leader of a gang of car thieves operating on the Witwatersrand

The 33-year-old father of two died as the result of bullet wounds a few hours later. Nearly seven hours later, the police informed his wife about the shooting

Apology

A top-level investigation, headed by the Divisional CID officer for Soweto, Brigadier Johan Viktor, was launched soon afterwards

Last Sunday, Mr Louis le Grange, the Minister of Law and Order, apologised to the Duvenhage family.

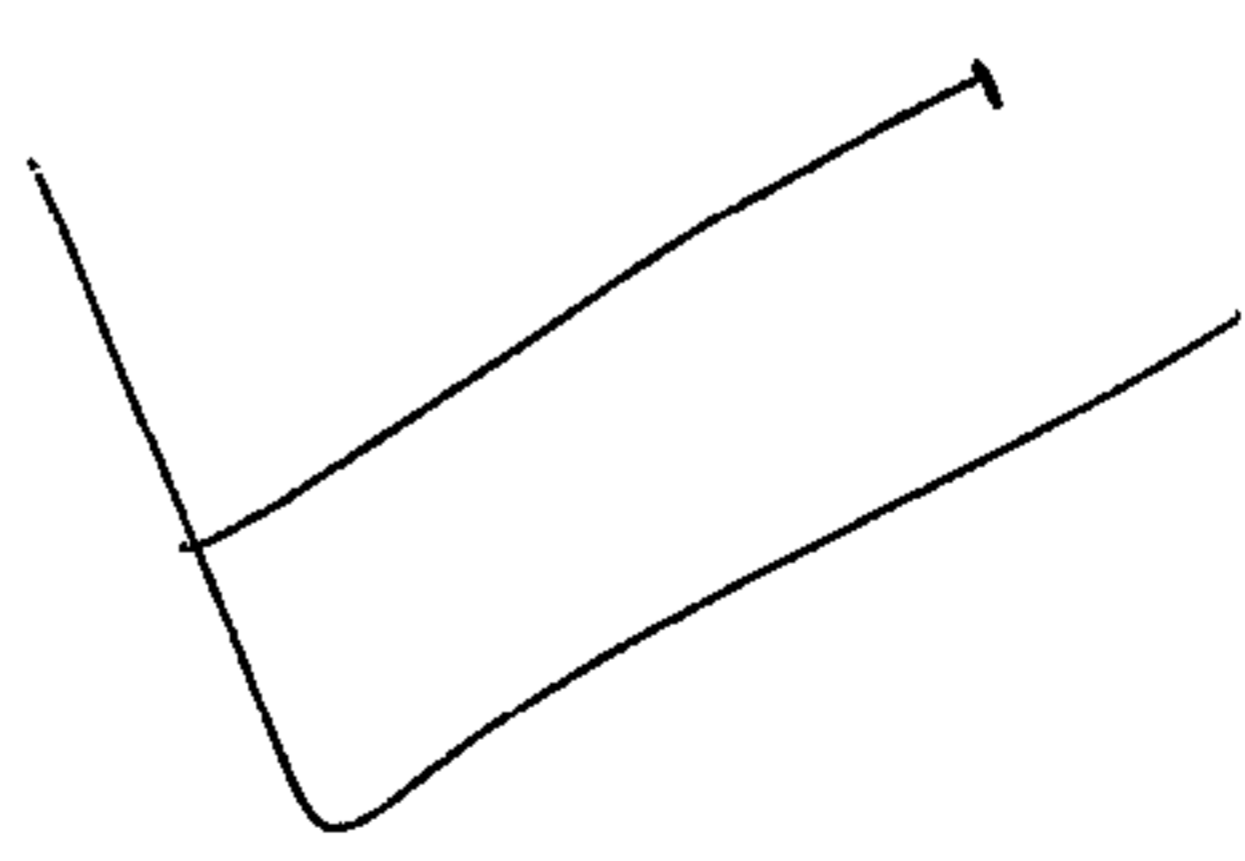
In Parliament, the Progressive Federal Party spokesman on Law and Order, Mr Harry Pitman, repeated his call for a commission to investigate the laws and regulations governing the issue and use of firearms by the police.

Meanwhile, the three policeman involved in the accidental shooting are still on duty. On Tuesday, a murder docket was opened. Mr Hermanus Antonie Niewoudt, the alleged leader of the gang of car thieves, is still at large. Apart from the shooting of Mr Duvenhage, the police shot and killed 188 people and wounded 551 others in the execution of their duty last year.

On Wednesday a directive was issued by the Commissioner of Police, General Mike Geldenhuys, cautioning policemen about the use of firearms

Handwritten notes:
H
X
the
police

Handwritten signature:
Hans Leprie



As controversy rages over police shootings,
another man is gunned to death

KILLED BY A COP'S BULLET

157
City Press

12/3/83

CONTROVERSY surrounds the claim by a policeman that a Mamelodi taxi driver was accidentally shot dead in a moving taxi when he tried to grab the policeman's gun during a tussle.

Mr Abram Mlambo, 21, was shot in the left side of his neck in front of thousands of soccer fans arriving at the H M Pitje Stadium last Sunday afternoon. He died instantly.

Now Mr Mlambo's family and friends are asking "Was he shot accidentally, as the policeman claims, or are police too ready with their guns?"

They say he was a quiet, hard-working young man who had never been in trouble with the police.

The killing of Mr Mlambo, whose only crime was allegedly obstructing the traffic in front of the stadium, comes at a time when the police are under severe criticism for the recent killings of two white men in separate

BY DESMOND BLOW

incidents. It was revealed in Parliament this week that police have shot at least 1 259 people dead since 1976, excluding the Soweto riots.

Most of the victims were black.

On Sunday Mr Mlambo was involved in an argument with two uniformed Mamelodi policemen outside the stadium when they accused him of obstructing traffic with his big, cream-coloured '72 Valiant.

One of the policemen tried to take Mr Mlambo's keys, but he drove away.

A cop jumped into the back of the car and when it was forced to slow down because of the crowd, the policeman, according to his version, tried to grab the steering wheel.

At this point Mr Mlambo resisted and tried to grab the cop's gun from his holster.

A shot was fired and Mr Mlambo was killed. The car crashed into a bridge.

Witnesses say that

The time is 2.30 on Sunday afternoon. The place is Mamelodi. In a blood-splattered taxi, a young driver is dead at the wheel with a police bullet through his throat

before the car crashed the policeman jumped out of the car and walked away, leaving his cap in the back.

There appear to be several flaws in the policeman's version of what happened.

He has not explained how Mr Mlambo, who was driving the car, was able to grab the policeman's gun when the latter was in the back of the car.

Brigadier H A Du Plessis, Northern Transvaal CID chief, told CP that a full investigation was under way and the findings would be sent to the Attorney General.

He asked that any witnesses to the incident should come forward.

His family may sue

MR Abram Mlambo's family is considering taking legal action, said his mother, Mrs Catherine Sibanyoni, yesterday.

Mrs Sibanyoni, 38, was detained, questioned and later released after she had reported to the police station with a police cap she had found in her son's taxi.

13/3/83
251

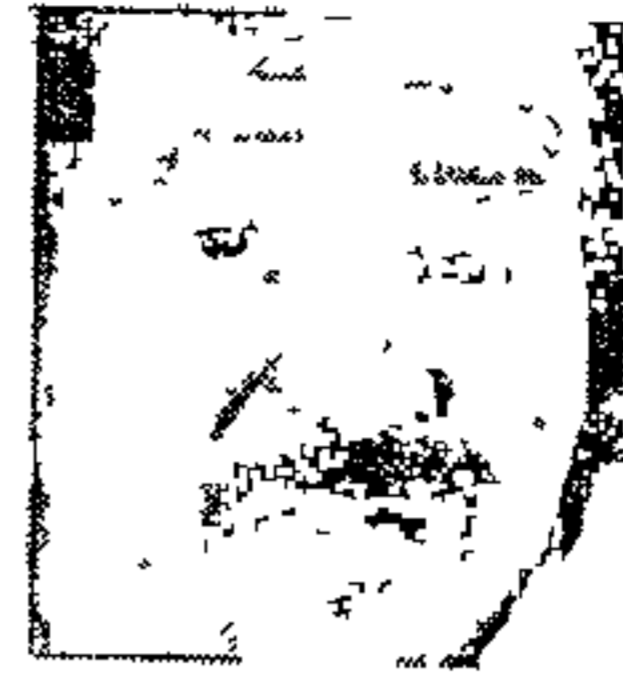


Pic: JONAS MANKGA

MOORCRAFT

...on

Sunday



SO MUCH banging on about guns; so much righteous indignation about all those nasty 1,7-million gun licences held in white hands (less than 5% of licensees are blacks)

Despite the recent tragedies of accidental shooting of whites by white policemen, I would argue that whites need more guns not less, and not as a defence against the cowboy cops

In 1980 and 1981, according to police statistics, two whites were killed while trying to avoid arrest, compared with 230 blacks in the same period Ray Swart, PFP MP, had a point when he said in Parliament that the SAP were seen by black people 'as symbols of oppression rather than the symbol of protection'

On the other hand, whites are getting precious little protection from the undermanned, underpaid and overstretched police

My suburb in Johannesburg (it's supposed to be posh and precious) is more like the Wild West or the last days of Rhodesia — although the inhabitants carouse like the last days of the Roman Empire — when it comes to law and order

I live in one of a row of six little cottages, in the last few months I have counted 14 crimes ranging from assault and burglary to the epidemic of car-stereo pinching And all this in just six houses, let alone the street or suburb which is near a crime-infested coloured township

During one of my visits to the local cop shop (to report a crime) I complained about the crime wave and suggested the old remedy (apart from more flogging) more men on the beat (more? — there's hardly any in this country) Their reply was simple 'Why not join police reserve?'

The SAP must be desperate, I thought, to consider co-opting me But then I gave it more serious consideration

More community crime-fighting is imperative even though our Big Brother in Pretoria has indoctrinated us into believing that we must leave all to the Government

Few English-speaking whites feel inclined to join the SAP because of its image of being full of thick, brutish Afrikaans-speaking rough-necks That's unfair; the SAP is doing an impossible job in impossible conditions It does need help

The black townships have

their Makgotla (vigilantes) and so do some coloured areas Why shouldn't whites? If many whites are reluctant to join the police reserve a compromise could be the highly successful 'crime watch' system developed in the USA Tens of thousands of anti-crime groups have sprung up in American cities

Instead of just paying rates and expecting the police to do everything, concerned citizens — with the help of police crime prevention units — patrol their own streets These crime watches are not armed but their vigilance and visibility has put a brake on crime

Because of fear, many suburbanites, especially old people, are making fortresses of their homes and their souls At least crime watches, besides catching crooks, can restore some communal faith But here crime watches must be armed

Despite its plush malls, Johannesburg is still a big mining camp in spirit Our self-styled guardians will wish their total onslaught on

us so we will have to go back to the gun-toting frontier days anyways

Before we turn Jo'burg into Dodge City, what about trying to the abolitionist case? In 1980, according to the Handgun Control in Washington, murders by

handguns killed eight people in Canada, eight in Britain and 11 522 in the USA

But South Africa is more abnormal than even America Contrast Israel and Switzerland, where guns are ubiquitous but their disciplined cultures tend to

discourage gun abuse In our unruly society there is obviously a case for greater training for white gun-users The Government could provide finance to support volunteer training schemes operated by gun clubs, police reserve and the suggested system of crime watches

But South Africa cannot really be compared with America or Britain Whites dominate essentially by force here — not consent That domination is being challenged and will be counter-challenged by an increasingly armed white population If they have to be armed, better that they should be properly trained so as to prevent accidents, or misuse

The SAP and SADF are going to be busy fighting guerrillas so whites will have to protect their schools and homes themselves Well-organised crime watches can help the police fight crime and insurgency (two different things) Even Progs will join and maybe realise that as far as containment is concerned the Group Areas Act makes sense

Maybe, in the end, the same crime watches may have to organise the surrender of white-owned guns if they are called in, as happened in Zimbabwe

Sure, guns represent human folly but in the meantime I want to protect mine and what I love The Government will prove increasingly incapable of protecting my frontier cottage in Johannesburg

If they can't I will Or try to and I need a gun to do that

Do we need guns to blast our way to security?

251 S. Express 13/3/83

AN
cir
Dr
off
ing
1
ma
ma
1
in :

251

EXPERIENCE COUNTS THE COST OF POLICE BULLETS

Death shots after bakkie backfires

By DARYL BAIFOUR

WHEN police bullets killed 21-year-old Bryn Eudey in the cold pre-dawn hours of a Maritzburg autumn morning he could not have been further away from thoughts of death.

For the popular Maritzburg man was in a festive mood after a party at a well-known student 'digs' in the varsity city and was on a week's leave from an army camp.

In fact Eudey knew all about death and danger — he'd spent 15 months in an unbroken stint as a

signals operator in the Caprivi Strip.

So it was bitter irony when the young man was gunned down in the prime of his life on February 17.

His close friend and army comrade Alain 'Tubby' Currie spent 14 months with Bryn on the border and was with him when he died.

Alan was in Bryn Eudey's battered old pick-up truck the night a SAP constable opened fire, apparently mistaking the old bakkie's backfires for terrorist gunshots. According to reports Bryn was

hit once in the head and once in the body after four shots were fired into his bakkie.

Bryn Eudey's father, Mr Brian Eudey said this week he was still bitter about his son's death. "They shot my boy for nothing — and I'll never forgive them for that."

Brigadier W J van Wyk, Maritzburg's Divisional Criminal Investigation Officer, said this week a police investigation into the shooting had been completed and the matter was now in the hand of the Attorney-General of Natal.

Police open up — and a young father dies

By CHRISTINA PRETORIUS

WHEN Jacobus Duvenhage slumped bleeding and fatally wounded from the driver's seat of his car nine days ago he became statistic number 1 251 in the staggering list of deaths notched up by the South African Police during the past six years.

Member of Parliament Mr Harry Pitman has called it "carnage", the public have grave doubts about the shooting and for widow Han-nette Duvenhage and her two babies, life has been reduced to a single orchid on a freshly filled grave. Sadly Jacobus Duvenhage

was not the first and, according to legal experts, will not be the last accidental victim of police bullets.

Less than two weeks earlier Bryn Eudey, a 21-year old national serviceman, was shot when his vehicle backfired while passing the Maritzburg Supreme Court. Police apparently had the impression he was shooting at the building.

At 2.20pm on Friday last week 33-year-old Jacobus Duvenhage was looking for-

ward to a happy weekend with his family — less than five minutes later he was shot dead.

Driving off from a robot he was followed by three armed men in an unmarked car. They, police later admitted, had mistaken him for a notorious car thief and it led to police opening a "murder docket" and an investigation led by Brigadier Johan Viktor, Chief of the Soweto CID.

The dying man's last words were "You guys mustn't shoot like that."

They were, Mr Harry Pitman said angrily in Parliament, a "powerful, simple

THE DEATH TOLL

1976	203 killed (excluding those killed in the Soweto riot)	149 killed
1977	"	223 killed
1978	"	192 killed
1979	"	179 killed
1980	"	175 killed
1981	"	183 killed
1982	"	"

and heart-wringing cry, which sums up what the whole country feels — in towns and homes from Cape Point to the Limpopo River."

251

13/3/83

● On Thursday, a Randburg Inquest Court found that two policeman were responsible for the death of alleged car thief Mr Armino Mendes, who died from bullet wounds in his back and head on March 1 last year

The Magistrate, Mr P J du Plessis, ordered that the findings be referred to the Attorney-General

This week legal experts, politicians and ex-policemen expressed reservations about the effectiveness of 'Police Standing Orders' — an elusive code of conduct issued to every policeman, which sets out under which circumstances an officer can shoot to kill

Efforts by the Sunday Express to elicit information from the police on what exactly they are were turned down

"Police 'Standing Orders' are an internal affair — they are in line with Section 49," Lieutenant-Colonel Leon Mellet, Press secretary to the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said

Section 49 of the Criminal Procedures Act reads "The policeman must have attempted to arrest the suspect. There must be a reasonable suspicion of the commission of an offence

"The suspect must have resisted or must have fled then the policeman may, in order to effect the arrest, use such force as may be reasonable in order to effect the arrest, or such force as may be reasonable in order to overcome resistance to arrest or to prevent flight.

"Where a suspect is sought to be arrested for a First Schedule Offence then the policeman is entitled, if he cannot arrest him or prevent him from fleeing by other means than killing him, to shoot and kill"

Section 49 lists Schedule One Offences — offences which make you an instant target for death — as serious common law offences, statutory offences and escape from custody after being found guilty or suspected of

one, or both, of the others Serious common law offences include treason, rape, murder, robbery, serious assault, arson, housebreaking and theft

Statutory offences are those which are created by Parliament and include drug trafficking and terrorism

Legal experts have long criticised the arbitrary inclusion of theft in serious common law offences, saying that the 'degree of theft' should be set out

This follows cases where individuals have been shot dead for as little as the theft of a loaf of bread

Professor S A Strauss, head of the Department of Criminal and Procedural Law, is one of those who feels the law could be changed

"Technically Section 49 would apply (if a man stole a loaf of bread) But this is an aspect of the present law which is in question Perhaps the law should read 'theft of goods of considerable value'

A former policeman interviewed by the Sunday Express said that certain situations called for split-second decisions

Section 49 is solely responsible for the data of death which so horrified South Africa when the figures became public this week (see table)

In 1982, 128 of the 188 people killed were attempting to resist arrest

According to Lieut-Col Mellet the other 60 fell under the category "various"

"Various" includes shooting, terrorists shot and killed, people who attacked the police, people shot in riot situations and — people "shot in crossfire"

This week the Commissioner of Police, General Mike Geldenhuys, issued a new order about the use of guns

The order — as in the case of "Standing Orders" — is top secret but Lieut-Col Mellet said "It was an order that policemen must employ care and restraint when using their guns"

One point of major concern is why unmarked cars of the police force do not carry sirens, loudspeakers, flashing lights or other means of advising a suspect that he is being chased by the police

Lt-Col Mellet said "It varies from commanding officer to commanding officer, and to the individual policeman as to whether or not they want such devices fitted to their vehicles"

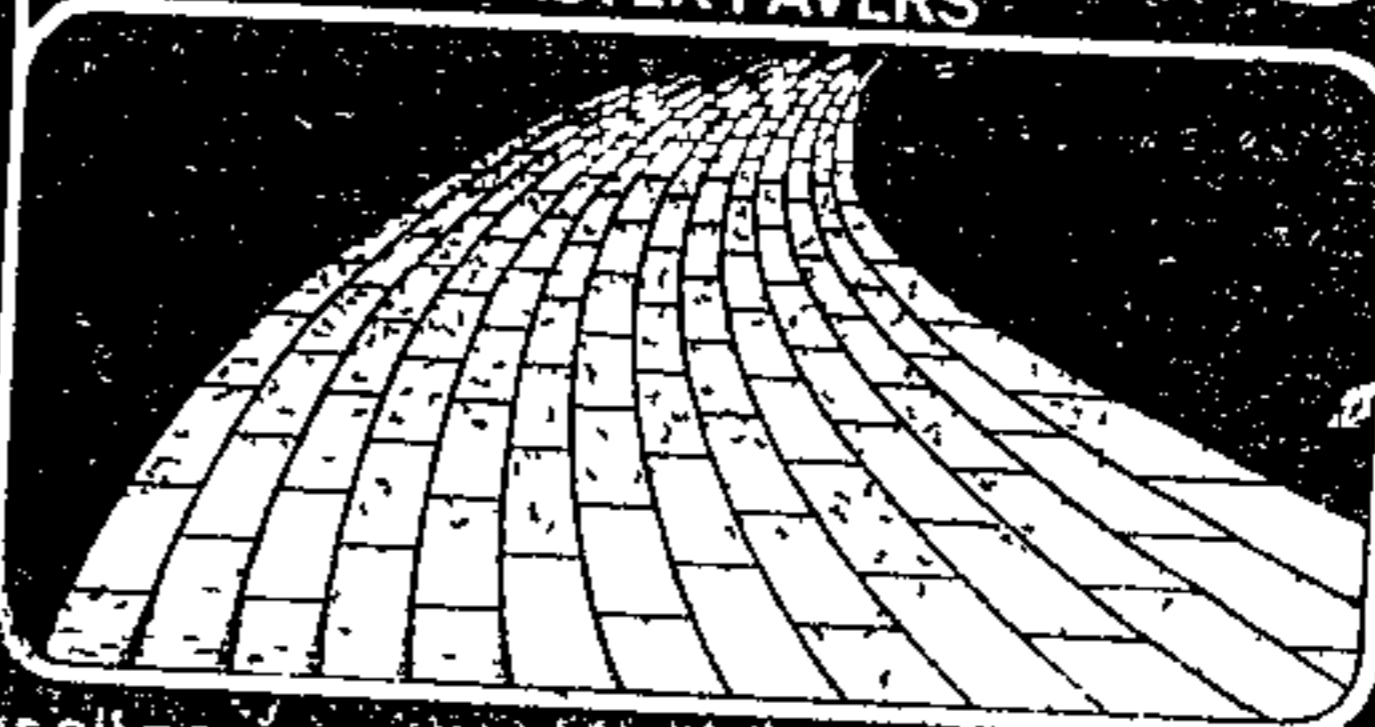


● A grieving Mrs Hanneljie Duvenhage and her brother-in-law Mr Johnny Duvenhage at her husband's funeral this week. In six years police bullets have claimed 1 251 lives.

Some driveways just aren't what they're **CRACKED** up to be.

Seymour pave it right first time.

Seymour Paving
MASTER PAVERS



For all paving quotations phone JHB 603-336475 or 706-3300 after hours.

~~2-24~~ 2-24
Reply on
'planned'
attack 1/1/83

Political Editor

LESOTHO has responded to a South African invitation to supply details about an attack on Lesotho targets which Lesotho charged was being organised from South Africa, a spokesman for the Department of Foreign Affairs confirmed yesterday

But, he said, the response contained no "definite information" and merely stated that Pretoria could get the necessary information from its own Security Police

The response was the sequel to an exchange of messages last week in which Lesotho alleged that it had reliable information that the South African Defence Force was planning a second attack on Lesotho targets in conjunction with Lesotho dissidents

In reply South Africa said it would be "happy to investigate the matter" if Lesotho gave the details on which it based its allegation

D-Dispatch 15/3/83

Officer accused of deceiving doctor

ZWELITSHA — Defence counsel in an African National Congress trial here, Mr M T K Moerane, yesterday accused the investigating officer, Warrant Officer W Bezuidenhout, of trying to get a clean bill of health for an accused under false pretences

Mr Moerane was cross-examining the officer in a trial within a trial to determine the admissibility of confessions allegedly made by two accused persons, Miss Jane Ntsatha of Zwelitsha and Mr Mncekeleli Peter of Mgwali

They have pleaded not guilty to recruiting members for the ANC, being members of the ANC, recruiting people to undergo training likely to endanger the maintenance of law and order, and being in possession of banned literature

Mr Peter is also charged with taking steps to undergo training

W/O Bezuidenhout told the court the accused were taken to a doctor before making statements to magistrates so as to eliminate any accusations of assault

In the past, he said, accused persons had alleged police assaults when they made statements before magistrates

He said Miss Ntsatha had complained of a

sore throat and Mr Peter of nose bleeding

Under cross-examination by Mr Moerane W/O Bezuidenhout admitted he did not tell the doctor to examine the accused to eliminate accusations of assaults. He told him of the throat and nose complaints believing that if the doctor saw any assault marks he would record them

He was asked by Mr Moerane whether he agreed that if he had told the doctor to examine Mr Peter for possible assault, the examination would have been more thorough than for just a nose bleed. He replied that he did not know the doctor's procedures

He agreed with Mr Moerane that a doctor's examination was determined by types of complaints and that if one complained of a nose problem one would not be asked to strip or examined in the stomach

Mr Moerane put it to W/O Bezuidenhout that the only reason he did not tell the doctor to examine the two for possible assaults was that the doctor could have found out that they had been assaulted. W/O Bezuidenhout denied it

He also put it to W/O Bezuidenhout that he had wanted to obtain a clean bill of health for

the accused under false pretences. The officer denied it

Mr Moerane said the doctor had said Mr Peter was in good health and there was nothing wrong with him, although he did not give him a thorough physical examination

W/O Bezuidenhout denied that the accused were ever assaulted or harassed

Asked by the prosecutor, Mr P M B Pretorius, if the accused were influenced to make statements to two magistrates, he said he never influenced them and was not aware of anyone else influencing them

Under cross-examination by Mr Moerane he said he had told Miss Ntsatha she was not obliged to answer his questions while he was interrogating her

He denied that he physically assaulted her or that when she fell down he sat on her and plucked her hair

He agreed with Mr Moerane that it was important to him that they made statements to a magistrate but said he did not force them. He said he told them they could make statements if they wanted to

The case continues today — DDR

25/11/83
Constable
15/3/83
to be tried

Pietermaritzburg Bureau
THE Acting Attorney-General of Natal, Mr Hendrik Klem, has decided to charge Const M C Barnard with culpable homicide following the shooting of Mr Bryn Eudey here last month

Const Barnard will appear in the Supreme Court in Pietermaritzburg on May 23 for summary trial

Mr Eudey, 21, was shot in his bakkie about 230 a m on February 17

251
Inquest told how
suspects died 15/3/83

Staff Reporter

A STATE pathologist told a Wynberg inquest magistrate yesterday that two boys had died of bullet wounds in the chest after they were shot by two policemen in a dark alley during August, 1981

Dr C G Fosseus was giving evidence at the inquest on two Hanover Park boys, Godfrey Solomons, 16, and Mark Andrews, 15

Dr Fosseus said he had examined the body of Mark Andrews on August 19 and found a 0,5cm bullet wound in the chest.

He said he had found four bullet wounds in the body of Godfrey Solomons. The cause of death

had been bullet wounds in the chest, back and elbow

Evidence at a previous hearing was that two policemen, Detective-Sergeant A van Blommestein and a Constable Nomdoe had fired at the boys, who were suspects in a housebreaking and car theft case, after they had resisted arrest.

The hearing was adjourned sine die so that a warrant for the arrest of a witness, Miss Miriam Fagodiën, may be executed.

Mr N Jones was the magistrate. Mr A Basson appeared for the Attorney-General. Mr B Haliday represented the families of the boys and Mr J F Kohler the Department of Law and Order.

SB's home razed

A BLACK Security policeman's house was attacked by unknown arsonists who used petrol to set it on fire, causing R10 000 damage at Ntuzuma, near Durban at midnight last week.

Both Warrant Officer Cedric Mathe of F 512, who is stationed at C R Swart Square, and his wife, Doris, were not at home when the incident took place

The other members of the family who were asleep in the house were not injured. But Warrant Officer Mathe was rushed to hospital the following morning after fainting. He was apparently overcome by shock when he discovered the extent of the damage.

Mr Sipho Dlamini, a relative who was asleep in the house said he went to investigate after hearing the sound of a breaking window.

He said a strong petrol smell told him something was wrong.

Apparently the curtains had been set alight from where the fire spread. Most household items, including furniture, were destroyed.

Police are investigating, and no arrests have been made.

SA M
law
the
yed
b

(25) 15/3/83
Constable to be tried for
Maritzburg man's death

Mail Correspondent

MARITZBURG — The acting Attorney-General of Natal, Mr Hendrik Klem, has decided to prosecute Constable M C Barnard on a charge of culpable homicide following the fatal shooting of Mr Bryn Eudey in Maritzburg last month.

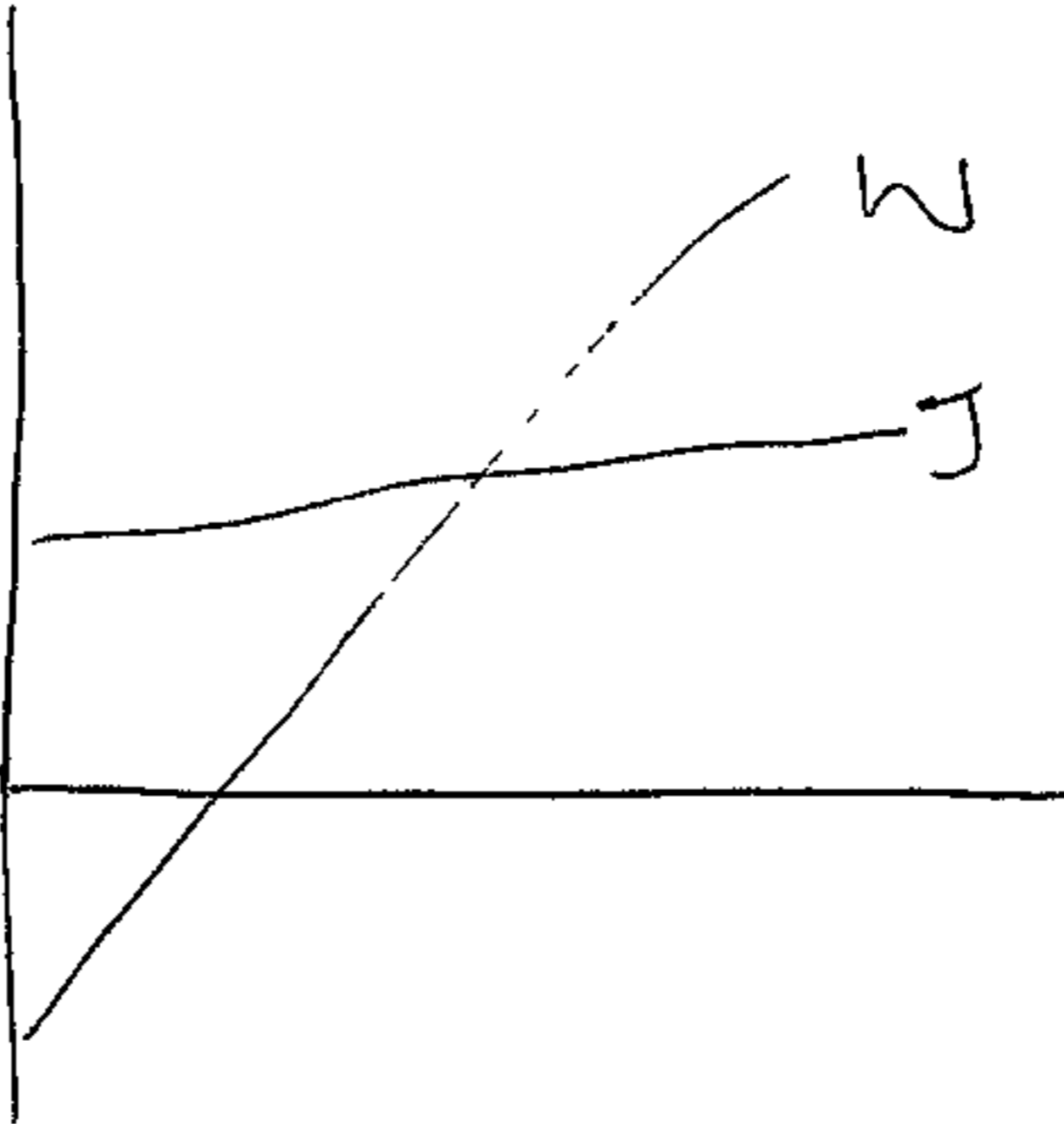
Const Barnard will be summonsed to appear in the Maritzburg Supreme Court on May 23 for summary trial, Mr Klem announced in a

brief statement yesterday.

Mr Eudey, 21, was shot while in his bakkie near the College Road Supreme Court on February 17. A local university student, Mr Alain Currie, who was with him at the time was unharmed.

Commenting on Mr Klem's decision, the MP for Maritzburg South, Mr Mike Tarr, said the matter was now sub-judice and for the court to decide.

"Justice must now take its course," he said.



Le Grange acts after tragic shootings

Govt bars unmarked police cars

257 ROOM 16/3/83

Political Staff

CAPE TOWN.

THE tragic Eudey and Duvenhage shootings by the police have led to a decision to equip all patrol vehicles with positive police identification.

This was announced yesterday by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, who told Parliament he could not say yet exactly what steps would be taken but that the vehicles would be equipped with "signs, flashing lights or some sort of suitable apparatus".

He said in an interview later that the police force was still investigating the most suitable equipment, but added: "I can say for sure though that all vehicles on patrol will be equipped with a police siren. Apart from this the police will have to identify themselves before using any form of force."

Mr Le Grange also disclosed that three people were shot dead and four injured by police when they failed to stop at roadblocks last year.

His announcement on police vehicles was welcomed by the opposition parties, but spokesmen said it was regrettable that the steps had come only after two "mistaken" police shootings.

Mr Dave Dalling, chief Opposition spokesman on justice, said he thought the measure should be extended to include plainclothes policemen as well, who should not be allowed to use a weapon on anyone without first identifying themselves.

Mr Le Grange told Parliament that because of the various tasks the police had to perform, it was necessary for them to work in plainclothes or in unmarked vehicles at times.

"It is understandable that there will be a measure of confusion among the public if they are stopped by members of the force in an unmarked vehicle in the sense that they don't know whether to stop or

"The tragic events of March 4 (the Duvenhage shooting) are still fresh in our memory."

Mr Le Grange said that while it was not known exactly what steps would be taken, the public would be informed in due course.

In an interview, he said it would be some months before all police vehicles had been equipped. However, all of them would be fitted at least with police sirens as soon as possible.

"We want at all costs to avoid a repetition of the Eudey and Duvenhage shootings."

"This is a decision which flows from serious discussions in the Government and as a result of taking note of what responsible people and MPs have had to say," Mr Le Grange said.

In reply to questions by Mrs Helen Suzman, MP for Houghton, Mr Le Grange said that three people were shot dead and four injured in police roadblocks last year.

The questions were put during the Third Reading debate on the Police Amendment Bill, which gives police the right to set up roadblocks anywhere in South Africa. Previously this right was restricted to within 10km of its borders.

Mr Le Grange said that, seen against the thousands of roadblocks set up by police on South African roads last year, it was remarkable that there had been so few deaths and injuries.

~~12~~ (251) thousand
Labour disputes/work stoppages/strikes
Q Col. 700 16/3/83
393 Dr A L BORAINÉ asked the Minister of Law and Order

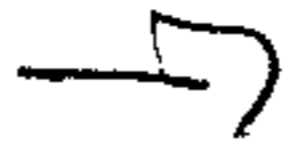
In how many instances was the South African Police called to the scene of a (a) labour dispute, (b) work stoppage and (c) strike in 1982?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (a) 32
- (b) 21
- (c) 114

16/3/83
(251) Television broadcast on person wanted by
Police
Hansard Q. Cal. 687-688
*9 Maj R SIVE asked the Minister of
Law and Order

Whether he or any member of his Department authorized the provision of information or material to the SABC for a recent television broadcast on a person wanted by the South African Police and identified as Nieuwoudt if so what was



16 MARCH 1983

688

the nature of such information or material?

†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

Yes, photo with a description of Nieuwoudt and a concise exposition of the offences in connection with which he is being sought were furnished to the SABC on the authority of a senior officer

(251) ~~704~~ *Hausard*
Police cells: patients with psychiatric
conditions
Q Col. 704 - 705 16/3/83
489 Dr M S BARNARD asked the
Minister of Law and Order

- (1) How many patients with psychiatric conditions were held in police cells in 1982,
- (2) what is the average length of time for which such patients are held in police cells?

705

THURSDAY

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) 5 940

(2) 2.5 days

D. Dinga 16/3/83

~~105/111~~ (151)

ZWELITSHA — Judgment on the admissibility of confessions allegedly made by two accused charged with ANC activities will be given tomorrow by the presiding magistrate, Mr J A Dracatos, in the regional court here

After hearing argument by the prosecutor and defence counsel, Mr Dracatos told Miss Jane Ntsatha of Zwelitsha and Mr Mncekeleli Peter of Mgwali that a lot of evidence had been recorded in the trial within a trial to determine the admissibility of their statements and he could not make an immediate decision. He postponed the case to tomorrow.

Miss Ntsatha and Mr Peter have pleaded not guilty to recruiting members for the ANC, being members of the ANC, recruiting people to undergo training likely to endanger the maintenance of law and order and being in possession of banned literature.

Mr Peter has also pleaded not guilty to taking steps to undergo training.

At the close of the state case on the admissibility of the statements, the prose-

curator, Mr P M B Pretorius, submitted that the statements were made freely and voluntarily before magistrates.

He said the accused realised that they were before magistrates and the state had proved that they made the statements freely and voluntarily.

The evidence of the accused was spiced with blatant untruths and discrepancies. They realised the importance of keeping their statement out of court and thus resorted to all sorts of stories.

Mr Pretorius said state witnesses gave evidence satisfactorily. The only criticism of the police was that they could not give minute to minute detailed accounts of the events.

Mr Pretorius said the two magistrates who took the statements were truthful and reliable. The questions they asked from the questionnaire form were comprehensive and it was

not necessary to go far beyond them.

He said Miss Ntsatha was boastful in her statement and proud of what she did. It was clear she spoke freely. In a letter she wrote to her sister while in custody she said she had been arrested because she involved herself in the liberation struggle.

Defence counsel, Mr M T K Moerane, argued that the statements were inadmissible.

He said there had been no proof of proper translation of the statements from Afrikaans to English which was the official language in Ciskei.

Another problem the court had was to ascertain what was said by the deponents to the magistrates. It was clear from the evidence of the official interpreter, Mr Macingwana, that he was not competent to interpret from Xhosa to Afrikaans and vice versa.

An example was that

Mr Macingwana did not interpret a warning or caution the deponents that they were not obliged to make statements and that if they did so whatever they said would be written down and used in court against them.

Mr Moerane submitted that on that technical legal ground the statements were not admissible.

He said the duties of a magistrate taking down a statement did not merely end at asking questions on the questionnaire form. The duties had been authoritatively set out in various court decisions as going far beyond the mere asking of the questions in the form.

Dealing with police witnesses Mr Moerane said it was significant that although the main interrogator of Miss Ntsatha was W/O Hattingh he was not called to give evidence.

Mr Moerane said the

main purpose of the trial within a trial was to decide upon assaults and undue influence on the accused to make statements.

Regarding assaults the accused gave good evidence. They corroborated each other. The manner in which they testified could not be faulted. They were at ease and answered questions without hesitation.

He said W/O Bezuidenhout was an unsatisfactory witness who contradicted himself in the witness box. He was not at ease and as a result his voice faded at times. He was evasive and in places his evidence was inconsistent. In his reply Mr Pretorius said the state had supplied the defence with English and Afrikaans copies of the statements. Both magistrates, who were highly competent, were satisfied with the English translations.

He said the state could not have called all the witnesses.

Mr Moerane disputed that the defence had been supplied with English translations — DDR.

(251) Hansard Q. 67,688 -
Report on certain car
16/3/83 689
*11 Maj R SIVE asked the Minister of
Law and Order

- (1) Whether the Police received a report on 3 March 1983 on a car the description and registration number of which have been furnished to the Minister's Department for the purpose of his reply, if so what was the nature of such report.
- (2) whether he will furnish the description and registration number of such car to the House.
- (3) whether the Police attempted to as-

689

WEDNESDAY,

certain the ownership of the car if not, why not, if so, who is the owner of the car

- (4) whether the Police attempted to ascertain whether such car had been stolen, if not why not?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) and (2) Yes I have already on 8 March 1983 furnished the House with the information now asked for by the hon member and I suggest that he consult my Hansard in connection therewith
- (3) Yes, the car is registered in the name of Everite Ltd
- (4) Yes

LOUIS

Another day, another storm and Order STILL thinks he

IT IS strange the way black shoes and policemen have become inextricably linked. In the hippy days of the 1960s, the flower people always associated "shiny black shoes" with the police.

In his choice of footwear, Law and Order Minister Louis le Grange, is policeman's policeman

Looming out from under his always impeccable suits are those usually sensible black shoes that thousands of policemen throughout the country wear every day

The trouble is Mr le Grange's heavily-shod feet spend a good deal of time in his mouth

He brings to a highly controversial job — the police are at the cutting edge of South African politics, enforcing laws most of the world finds offensive — a highly controversial style

Last week, he was again in the news over the fatal shooting of Mr Jakobus Duvendage, an innocent victim of mistaken identity by three detectives

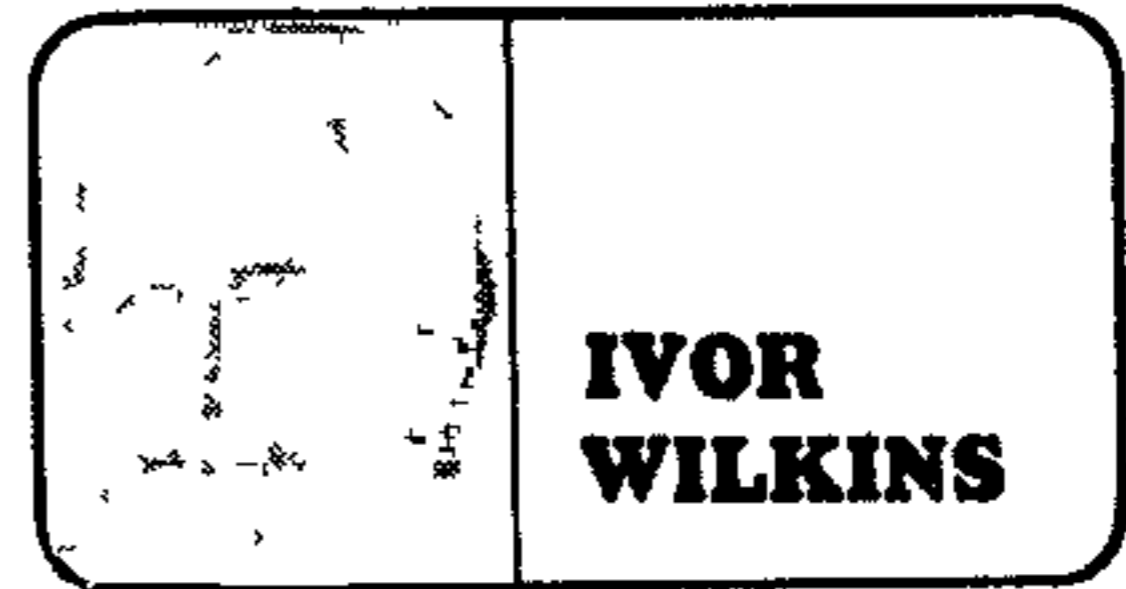
Cavalier

His regret was somewhat diluted by the cavalier way in which he said the Opposition "must not expect that I will run around excitedly in every crisis time"

Perhaps his worldly approach stems from the fact that last year alone, South African Police shot and killed 188 people

This week, it is crisis time again He is at the centre of an international row because the security police searched the home and office of former Rand Daily Mail editor, now foreign correspondent, Mr Allister Sparks

But, while editors and publishers of some of the world's



IVOR WILKINS

most influential publications (Mr Sparks serves the Washington Post and the London Observer) were firing off protests to South African ambassadors, Mr le Grange was attending to constituency affairs in Potchefstroom

Another day, another storm

Astonishingly, he denies flatly he is a controversial personality

"It is not my style to seek public attention or sensation My approach is to say less rather than more I try to do things in a low key way," he says

Yet, his record of political gaffes is up in the big league

His breathtaking description of the South African-based mercenary attempt to overthrow the government of the Seychelles probably tops them all

"They only shot out some windows and ran around in the bush"

The international discussions that followed artless motivation for his release without charge of the 44 suspects demonstrated his misjudgement of the soundness of the affair

He later explained he was not expected to be and was talking privately in a light vein

There are others ● "It is, of course, the number for Greytown who alleged earlier that a person only a criminal after he been found guilty in a

"This is now the sort of foolishness one gets from civil engineer who knows nothing about the law"

● "I don't think you'll get any information out of somebody held in a five-star hotel — statement after the of a black man in detention for interrogation

Surprised

● "If it was not for the Aggett case, we would have a very good record since the Biko case" — statement after the death in detention of trade unionist Dr Aggett

Mr le Grange confesses he is sometimes surprised at outcries his statements spark

He regards himself as a man who measures his words carefully and means what he says

"When I make a statement I prepare it myself very fully I do not just say something irresponsibly"



DAVID GASKIN

THE LIP

, and the Minister of Law chooses his words with care

then have to later go back on and explain"

His steady parade into controversy began early in his Cabinet career

Shortly after being promoted to Minister of Public Works and Tourism he said the freedom of the Press was not a civil liberty and the public did not have the right to be informed

That was one occasion when he did return with a qualifying statement, but not in time to stave off a row

One newspaper editorialised "It is to be hoped that before he acquires any portfolios that enable him to control civil liberties, as opposed to merely talking nonsense about them, he finds out what they are"

A year later, in 1979, the Prime Minister put him at the head of the portfolio that more than any other controls civil liberties

He made him Minister of Police and Prisons

Piloted

Since then he has piloted through Parliament a stream of amendments mainly increasing the powers of an already awesomely powerful police machine

Many of his legislative performances have reduced civil liberties to the status of "endangered species"

Mr le Grange's 35-year involvement in law began in a clerk's office in the Potchefstroom magistrate's court, followed by a stint as a prosecutor, private practice as an attorney and a calculated interest in police, defence and security matters from the start of his Parliamentary career in 1966

"The most important thing," he says, "is to approach this job with the greatest possible objectivity at all times, whether one is dealing with the Duvhage case or the application of security laws"

"I must be able to live with my conscience, and I have no problem with that"

He says he does not believe

in "law and order at all costs"

"I am a servant of the public That always has to be borne in mind

"I am satisfied that the necessary balance between law and order and the right of individuals in being maintained

"I can say that to any person in South Africa I can put that case with nothing on my conscience"

But, Mr le Grange's views of the rights of the public are constantly in conflict with those of the Opposition, the Church and other groups, including civil rights lawyers

One such conflict is over the right of the public to know Mr le Grange leads the Cabinet field in refusing to answer Parliamentary questions

Last session, he refused to reply to nine of the Progressive Federal Party's 103 questions to him and dispensed with a further 10 by saying the "information is not available"

He will surpass that this session. In the first five weeks, he already refused to reply to eight questions, gave "information not available" answers to two and incomplete replies to a further three.

"That is a simple matter," he says "Part of the Parliamentary tradition is that the Minister can refuse to reply to questions if it is his judgment that it will take too much time and trouble to find the answers

Bluntness

"That is the only reason. There are no *male fides*

"I have nothing to hide There is no subject on which I will not answer questions"

Mr le Grange's bluntness is a quality as well as a liability. There is no sense of deceit or trickery about him

His ramrod posture is much more than an elegant vanity

It reflects also a code of honour that will look any man in the eye, he genuinely

does not believe his views are controversial.

When he does recognise a mistake, he faces the music squarely

For example, when he was in hot water over his Seychelles blunder, he never tried to deny his statement, resisting the temptation to take the easy route and claim he was misquoted

Similarly, during a Nationalist election meeting in Sea Point, where rising crime was an issue, he came to the defence of the local MP, Mr Colin Eghn of the PFP

He refused to let Mr Eghn be accused of responsibility for something outside his control

While Mr le Grange's robust and sometimes embarrassingly uncomplicated views on sensitive issues might have scuttled his career in most Western societies, there should be no mistaking his central importance in South Africa

His career, informed observers say, is more than secure.

Shifted

Where the Prime Minister has shifted the L A P A Munniks and Hennie Smits to less sensitive turf, Mr le Grange's empire grows

He occupies a central position in the country's web of security forces, is a permanent member of the State Security Council and is a feature of the increasing militarisation of South African politics

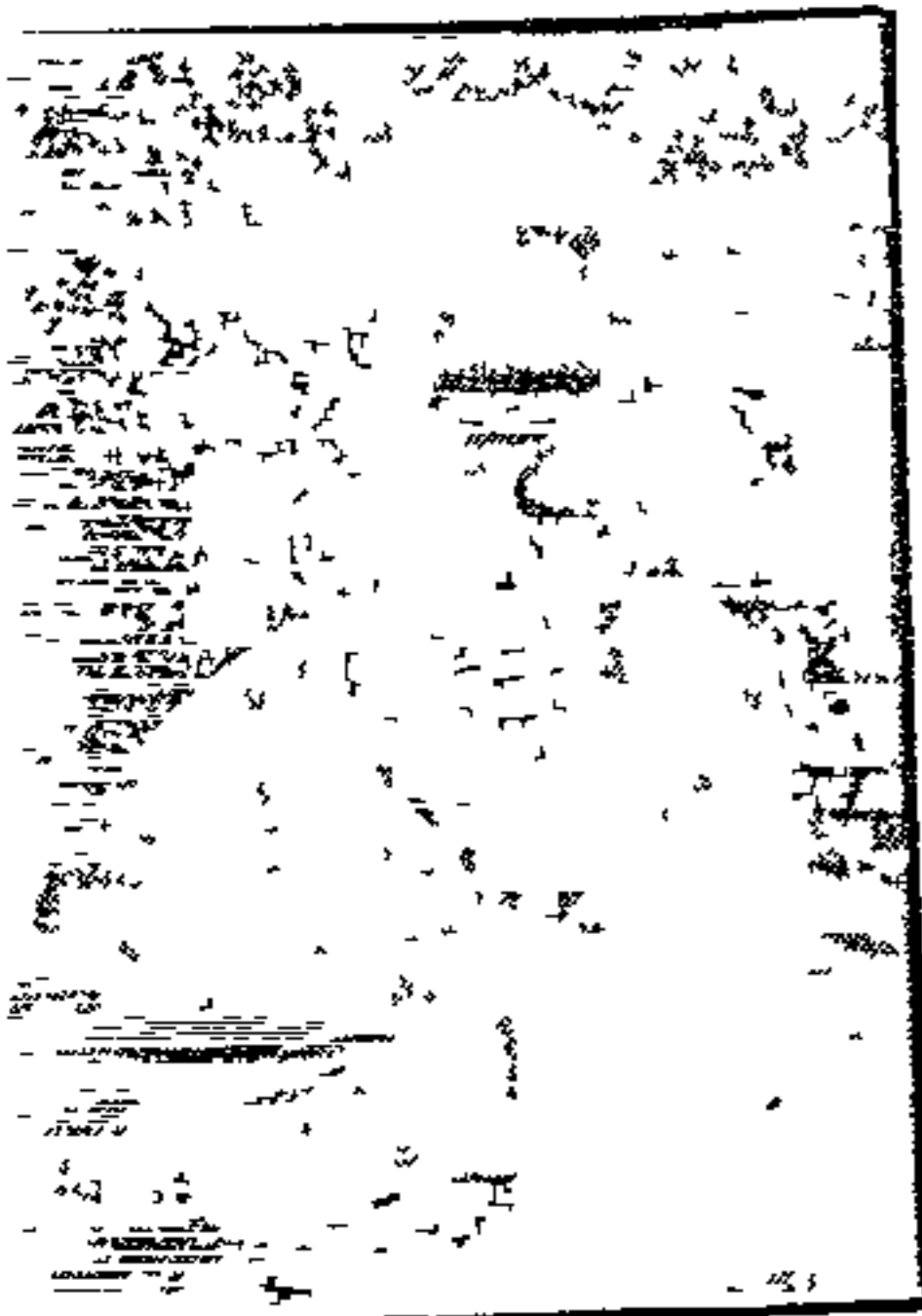
Like Defence Minister Magnus Malan, he is part of key decisions on South Africa's regional policy in Africa

For example, the highly controversial Maseru raid last year was largely a police operation with Defence Force co-operation

He also plays a direct role in foreign policy considerations on subjects like the South West Africa/Namibia settlement negotiations.

In short, there is no evidence to suggest he is anything but the Minister of Law and Order the Prime Minister wants him to be

O'S BLOOD



Anthony Mlangeni... tried to
sister-in-law.



Elizabeth Plaatje
... "he dragged my
sister away."

EVATON - There was drama, tension and de-
cision at the Catholic
church here when a
member of the Con-
gress of South African
Students (Cosas) was
labelled a sellout and
ejected from a meet-
ing this week.

The former secretary
of the Vaal branch of
Cosas, Mr Solly Pet-
lane, was called a po-
lice spy and forced to
make a hasty retreat
before the start of a
prayer-meeting for di-
tainees this week.

Mr Petlane denied
the allegations and said
he would not have been
there if he was a
police agent.

Speakers paid res-
pect to David Moise,
Simon Mogoerane, Jer-
ry Mosololi, Thabo Mo-
taung, Johannes Tsha-
bangu and Anthony
Tsotsobe, who have
been found guilty of
treason and sentenced
to death.

Cosas chairman Mr
Simon Nkodi said "It
has been in the in-
terests of the State
for the past 30 years
to curtail the powers
of the courts.

"As a result, the
courts are no longer
empowered to decide

Cosas - 'police spy' gets the boot

City Press
impartially the fate of
many innocent people
who are detained un-
der the draconian secu-
rity laws

"This is why to-
day we mourn the
death of Simon
Mndawe as the 57th
person to die in de-
tention"

Another speaker, Mr
Abby Sekgotlo, said
blacks are "born ter-
rorists and slaves" be-
cause of South Africa's
abnormal society

'DOMESTIC' MURDERED

EAST LONDON - Detectives here have opened a murder
docket after the discovery of the body of black do-
mestic servant Sophia Phama in the bush near the SPCA
in Amalinda

re-
red
Hos-
l
wly
at-

ing - he met up
with the still-angry
Mpogoshe boys

After treatment, he
left the hospital on
Sunday morning - to

vanish into thin air
But Soweto cops
have launched an
intense man-hunt for
him - and angry
Sinoane residents are
after his blood

SHARPEVILLE DAY MEMORIAL

ICE S

"Heroes Day"
ate themselves
dangerous struggle
ity rule, said Mr
a publicity sec-
Azanian People's
City Press
said there will
ughout the coun-
emorate "Heroes
s" on Monday -
sary of Sharpeville-
resulted
of 69
the
6 others
ded, 40
and 8

Kaizer and Motlana 'Get Ahead'

SOWETO - The township's
leading business personali-
ties have joined forces to
form South Africa's first
black promotion company.

The company, Get
Ahead, has been registered
and will become operative
within weeks.

The men behind Get
Ahead include Nihato Mot-
lana, Committee of Ten
chairman, Kaizer Motaung,
the Chiefs' director, Ratha
Mokgoatheng, attorney,
Jimmy Sojane, taxi owner,

BY CAMUEL DIKOTLA

Lekgau Mathabathe, director
of Premier Milling, Lucky
Michaels of the STA, and
Snowie Mashego, a trader
The former director of
SA Breweries, Colin Hall,
has been appointed chair-
man

Don McRoberts, a Pfe-
toria attorney, is also on
the board

Nafcoc has thrown its
support behind the fledg-
ling company

Get Ahead has already

secured deals with the Pre-
mier Group, United Tobac-
co, Barlow Manufacturing
and Cadbury Schweppes

Mr Makana Tshabalala
and Mr Dudley Mekgo have
been appointed marketing
managers of the company,
to be based in Braam-
fontein

Mr Hall explained that
the company would seek
opportunities in distribu-
tion, wholesale, manufactur-
ing and service industries in
the black areas

CP REPORTER

"We feel sorrowful
that the non-violent
protests against the pass
laws were so ruthlessly

a long and dangerous
struggle for black ma-
jority rule of one man
one vote in an anti-
racial unitary and un-

be addressed by Mr
Lybon Mabasa, Azapo's
president, and Mr Brad-
ley Potgieter, chairman
of Azapo's Durban
branch

At Rockville's St


organisations to be rep-
resented at the ser-
vices were the Black
Lawyers' Association,
the Soweto Commit-
tee of Ten, Black Wo-
men Unite, several
trade unions and the

(251) *Harmond Q 601.765*
Shooting of Mr Kobus Duvhage

23/3/83 - 766
*16 Mr S A PHIMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether the investigation into the shooting of Mr Kobus Duvhage has been completed if not, when is it anticipated that it will be completed if so
- (2) whether the relevant docket has been handed to the Attorney-General, if not, why not, if so, when was it handed to him
- (3) whether the Attorney-General has come to a decision on the matter, if so, what is the nature of such decision, if not, when is it anticipated that he will come to a decision?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE (for the Minister of Law and Order)

- (1) No It is anticipated that the investigation will be completed within the next 14 days as soon as the outstanding statements and forensic reports are received
- 

23 MARCH 1983

766

(2) and (3) fall away

Question No. 1 on 9 February 1983 (consideration was given to suspending Mr Martin Dolinchek from the service of the National Intelligence Service before 31 July 1982 if not why not?)

†The PRIME MINISTER

Yes. After his vacation leave from 2 November 1981 until 15 December 1981 Mr Dolinchek failed to report for duty on 17 December 1981. In view of the then pending court case in the Seychelles where Mr Dolinchek was in detention he was suspended from his office as a member of the Service in terms of the provisions of section 18(1) of Act 104 of 1978. The suspension was in force until judgement was given in the Seychelles Supreme Court on 7 July 1982 after which clarity was obtained regarding Mr Dolinchek's position.

A Board of Inquiry found that after his vacation leave had expired on 17 December 1981 Mr Dolinchek had failed to report for duty before 18 January 1982 in terms of the provisions of Section 9 of Act 104 of 1978. Clarity was brought by the judgement of the Seychelles Supreme Court regarding Mr Dolinchek's position and he was discharged from the Service on account of misconduct on 31 July 1982 in terms of Section 9 of the Act.

Mr. Martin Dolinchek's payments

*3 Dr I HARTZENBERG asked the Prime Minister †

- (1) Whether any payments were made to Mr Martin Dolinchek in 1981 and 1982, if so, in what manner were the payments made,
- (2) whether such payments were suspended, if so, (a) for what period or periods and (b) why,
- (3) whether any payments have been made to Mr Dolinchek's wife if so (a) in what manner were the payments made (b) on which dates and (c) why?

†The PRIME MINISTER

- (1) During 1981 payments were made into Mr Dolinchek's building society account. No payments were made during 1982.
- (2) No.
- (3) Yes.
 - (a) During December 1981 a cash payment was made to Mr Dolinchek's wife. Thereafter payments were made into Mr Dolinchek's current account.
 - (b) The cash payment to Mrs Dolinchek was made on 24 December 1981. Thereafter payments were made into Mrs Dolinchek's current account on the following dates:
 - 24 February 1982
 - 2 April 1982
 - 29 April 1982
 - 1 June 1982,
 - 30 June 1982 and
 - 27 July 1982
 - (c) By virtue of the powers vested in me in terms of section 12(1) of Act 104 of 1978 I directed that payments should be made to Mrs Dolinchek to enable her to meet certain financial commitments and for humanitarian reasons. No further payments were made after Mr Dolinchek's discharge from the Service.

Prime Minister

251 Hansard
Mr. Martin Dolinchek's award

Q. Col. 792-794 25/3/83

*1 Dr F HARTZENBERG asked the Prime Minister †

- (1) Whether his Department or a service falling under his Department has at any time decided to make an award to Mr Martin Dolinchek if so (a) what was the nature of the award and (b)(i) when was the decision taken and (ii) who approved it,
- (2) whether Mr Dolinchek has been informed of such decision?

†The PRIME MINISTER

- (1) Yes.
 - (a) It is customary in the Service to award to members who have served loyally for 10 years, the National Intelligence Service Medal for Faithful Service. Bronze Mr Dolinchek was one of a group of members of the Service which was nominated for the medal.
 - (b) (i) and (ii) This award was approved on 22 October 1981 by me as Minister responsible for the Service.
- (2) Yes. As a result of Mr Dolinchek's unauthorized absence he did not receive the medal.

Mr. Martin Dolinchek's suspension

*2 Dr F HARTZENBERG asked the Prime Minister †

Whether, with reference to his reply to

D. Dispatch 25/3/83

~~105~~ ~~251~~ 251

Court told deponent refused to complete statement

ZWELITSHA — The Ciskei Supreme Court was told a deponent completed his statement to a magistrate at the Security Police offices in the presence of officers after he had refused to continue with it at the Mdantsane Magistrates Offices

Mr Luyanda Mayekiso told the court that he refused to continue making a statement at the magistrate's offices after the magistrate, Mr Stanford, had omitted to write down an alleged police assault

He said the investigating officer, Captain C Van Wyk, who entered the office after his refusal, slapped him in the presence of the magistrate

Mr Mayekiso was giving defence evidence in a trial within a trial to determine the admissibility of statements he and his fellow accused had made to a magistrate

Mr Mayekiso, Mr William Duna, Mr Dumisani Maninjwa and Mr Bayi Keye, all of Mdantsane have pleaded not guilty before the Chief Justice, Mr Justice De Wet, to charges of participating in terrorist activities, recruiting people to undergo military training, being members of the banned ANC, being in possession of and distributing banned publications

Mr Mayekiso said after he had refused to con-

tinue making the statement Mr Stanford left the office and spoke to a captain Genda, one of the policemen, who brought him to the offices

Mr Stanford came back and tried to telephone someone. A short while later Captain Van Wyk arrived and slapped him in front of Mr Stanford

He said he was taken back to the Security Police offices at Cambridge in East London and was assaulted by the police. At the police office he was ordered to write down the things he had left out in his statement to the magistrate

On the following day he found the magistrate

and other security officers in Captain Van Wyk's office. Captain Van Wyk produced the notes he had written the previous day and told him to dictate them aloud to the magistrate who took down what he said

Mr Mayekiso said when the magistrate asked him the previous day if he had been assaulted to induce him to make a statement, he told him he had been assaulted by the Security Police during the past two weeks

He also told him that he had been instructed by Capt Van Wyk to come and make the statement

He denied telling Mr Stanford that he wanted to make a statement because he had been furthering the aims of the ANC and that he felt guilty because he had been found in possession of banned publications. He said no literature had been found with him

Under cross examination he insisted that while in the offices of the Ciskei Central Intelligence Services here a tea woman called Mamtshawe and Mr Lolo Sebe made derogatory remarks to him

When it was put to him it could not have been Mr Lolo Sebe because he was at school at the time, and that he had nothing to do with the police and had never been to those offices and was asked if it was not his brother, Lt Kwane Sebe, who was also at school, Mr Mayekiso was adamant that it was Mr Lolo Sebe

He said he knew both brothers well and told Mr Justice De Wet he knew their faces

Mr Mayekiso denied he was dragging Mr Lolo Sebe into the issue to smear the Sebe family. He said there was no

reason to smear the family.

He said while being taken to Dimbaza police cells a Ciskei policeman Mr Fikile Zibi, throttled him with one hand and opened his trousers zip and squeezed his private parts

When it was put to him it was ridiculous for Mr Zibi to do that on a busy public road. Mr Mayekiso said it grieved him to be told it was ridiculous because he had experienced it

Mr Mayekiso accused the chief magistrate here, Mr Crossman and the district surgeon, Dr Peer, of working hand in hand with the Ciskei Police

He said Mr Crossman had ignored his complaint about the police assault, saying he was only interested in complaints on his stay in the police cells

He said Dr Peer, when told of the police assaults, asked him what he wanted and gave him medicine without examining him with a stethoscope

The prosecutor put it to him that he asked to be taken to a doctor on numerous occasions while in detention, in an attempt to be taken out of police cells for a joy ride and that it was common strategy for detainees at that time to inundate police with requests to see a doctor

As part of the strategy some detainees refused to give their names or speak to a magistrate who visited them and there was a hunger strike at one time

Mr Mayekiso denied he wanted a police joy ride. He knew nothing about the other incidents

The case was postponed to May 23 — DDR

2813183
Star (251)

Top rank for Indian

A Durban policeman has become the highest-ranking Indian police officer in South Africa, the Commissioner of Police in Pretoria has announced

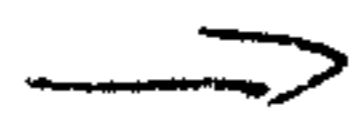
General Mike Geldenhuys said Lieutenant-Colonel Morgan Chetty, Commanding Officer of Wentworth Police College, had been promoted from major

He also announced that Major S Govender, Station Commander of the Sydenham police station, had been promoted from captain

Both promotions came into effect immediately

29/3/83
251 Policemen killed/seriously injured X
Hansard O.G. 866 - 867
618 Mr S A PITMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

How many policemen, excluding police men killed or injured in vehicle accidents or outside the Republic were (a) killed and (b) seriously injured in the execution of their duties in 1982?



867

TUESDAY, 29

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (a) 11 members
- (b) 74 members

Assault/unlawful arrest by Policemen

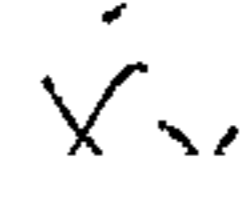
619 Mr S A PITMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

Whether any money was paid to members of the public in 1982 in respect of (a) assault by members of the Police Force and (b) unlawful arrest, if so, (i) what was the total amount paid and (ii) in respect of how many complaints in each category?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

Yes

- (a) (i) R418 914
- (ii) 190
- (b) (i) R186 094
- (ii) 129



in big UK up drive

cleared up as well in
robberies
first priority is to
with pimps who are al-
to use violence Our ob-
is to make it uneco-
for prostitutes to ply
trade in the district
convicted prostitutes have
fined and pimps given
ed prison sentences
of up to a year for
off immoral earnings
ector Nelson said her
dealers and burglars
also arrested — Sapa

roperty

o court yesterday, fol-
private deliberations
the state legal team
by Mr Blom Cooper,
British advocate and
ckle's team headed by a
mesburg advocate, Mr J
regler SC

Copper output hit by fire

Mall Africa Bureau

LUSAKA — Zambia Consoli-
dated Copper Mines
(ZCCM) produced 137 276
tons of copper for the quar-
ter year ended December
31, 1982 — a drop of about
7 000 tons on the figure for
the corresponding period
for the previous year

The slump is attributed to a
major fire which occurred
last November at the
Nkana power plant on the
Copperbelt, which also af-
fected operations in
several other plants, in-
cluding the smelter and
acid plants

"The shortage of acid affect-
ed production at the Kalu-
lush and Nchanga divi-
sions Other production
constraints during the
period were the low avail-
ability of equipment and a
shortage of spare parts," a
ZCCM spokesman said

(251) ROOM 29/3/83

600 policemen killed in SAP's 70-year history

THE maintenance of law and order and en-
suring internal security in South Africa has
cost the lives of 600 policemen in the past 70
years, the Commissioner of Police, General
Mike Geldenhuys, said yesterday

In a statement in Pretoria to mark the 70th
anniversary of the country's police force on
April 1, Gen Geldenhuys said the South Afri-
can Police had a proud record and had won
wide acclaim and recognition over the years

"Years of hard-won experience gained
especially since 1966 in Rhodesia and else-
where improved training methods, modern
armament and modernised counter-insurren-
cy techniques have all contributed to the
unfeigned respect our police enjoy through-
out the world today," he said

The history of the SAP offered "indispu-
table proof" of their willingness to meet the
enemy anywhere and on any terms — "whe-
ther combating crime or terrorism occa-
sioned by foreign ideologies or philosophies"

"There is hardly any terrain where a spe-
cialised unit of the force is not successfully
operating," he said

Shortly after its inception in 1913 the po-
lice force was faced with widespread internal

unrest The quick and efficient suppression of
the insurrectionists set an example that was
still valid today, Gen Geldenhuys said

Compared with the 105 officers and 4 107
non-commissioned officers which the SAP
had at its disposal in 1913, the present
strength of the force reflected a rapid growth
and an adjustment to contemporary
demands

"Today 20 712 whites, 16 072 blacks, 2 637
coloureds and 1 369 Asians — a total of 40 790
members — serve in the police force illus-
trating the adaptability of the police and their
ability to effectively repel even the most
sophisticated onslaught

"This growth has also been marked by
events such as the adoption of an own police
flag and credo, the employment of reservists
and the training of white, black, Asian and
coloured women as members of the force

"One should, however, never forget the peo-
ple of this country, without whose support and
assistance the SAP could never have
achieved what it did

"Their contribution remains a prerequisite
for the successful policing of the Republic of
South Africa," he said — Sapa

AMERICA

RR

1800

IGUASSU FALLS

Majestic, awesome, breath-taking — words are really inadequate to
describe the incredible spectacle that is the Iguassu Falls as they plunge
more than 260 feet, twice as high as the mighty Niagara Falls

BES

Buenos Aires boasts the
picturesque La Boca Italian
1, best of all, shopping bar-

TOUR DEPARTURES

Tour No.	Departure	Return
----------	-----------	--------

3 policemen acquitted on charge of assault

251
Dispatch 29/3/82

EAST LONDON—Three South African Police employees were acquitted in the magistrates court here yesterday on a charge of assault.

Sergeant Jacobus Duvenhage, 31, of Police Flats, Constable Johannes Roedyk, 20, of St Peters Road and Constable Johannes Malherbe, 21, of Belgravia Crescent

pleaded not guilty to assaulting Mr Lesley Hendriks while he was in custody

Mr Hendriks told the court that on June 6, 1982, he was involved in a fight with two people at Nahoon Beach. He said the three policemen arrived, arrested him and took him to the police station. He was taken to a room at the

station where, he said, he was assaulted by all three. He was then taken outside, to the police yard, where they again assaulted him, he said.

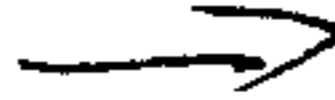
Mr E. Hewitson, who was with Mr Hendriks at the beach and the charge office, said Mr Hendriks had been assaulted by the policemen.

Under cross-examination he finally admitted that he had not seen any of the accused assaulting Mr Hendriks.

Mr M Clerk, who represented the three policemen, said that Sergeant Duvenhage and Constable Roedyk denied assaulting Mr Hendriks. Constable Malherbe, he said, was not even in East London at the time. Mr Clerk applied for an acquittal of the three men, which was granted by the magistrate, Mr P Manley, who said that the witnesses' evidence was of poor quality and contradictory. DDR

251 X
29/3/83
Policemen killed/seriously injured
Howard O.G. 866 - 867
618 Mr S A PITMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

How many policemen, excluding policemen killed or injured in vehicle accidents or outside the Republic were (a) killed and (b) seriously injured in the execution of their duties in 1982?



867

TUESDAY, 20

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (a) 11 members
- (b) 74 members

Assault/unlawful arrest by Policemen

619 Mr S A PITMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

Whether any money was paid to members of the public in 1982 in respect of (a) assault by members of the Police Force and (b) unlawful arrest, if so, (i) what was the total amount paid and (ii) in respect of how many complaints in each category?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

Yes

- (a) (i) R418 914
- (ii) 190
- (b) (i) R186 094
- (ii) 129



X

✓

(251) Hansard Q.61. 879 -
Shooting of Able James 880
20/3/83
10 Mr D J N MALCOMESS asked
the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether one Able James of 22 Eluxolwen Street, Lingeihle, Cradock, was shot by the South African Police

30 MARCH 1983

880

in the late 1970s, if so, (a) why, (b) where did the bullet enter his body and (c) what was his age at the time.

- (2) whether any compensation was paid to his family, if so, what amount?

†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Yes, during the 1977 riots
 - (a) To prevent escape from custody
 - (b) In his back
 - (c) 17 years
- (2) No

Mr D J N MALCOMESS Mr Speaker, arising out of the reply of the hon the Minister, would he be prepared, at this stage, to consider some compensation to the family of this unfortunate boy?

†The MINISTER Mr Speaker, it is very difficult for me to say "yes" or "no" If the hon member would furnish me with the full particulars of the case and indicate what his representations are in this regard, I would definitely give attention to it

R8 000 award in appeal ⁽²⁵¹⁾ against police

BLOEMFONTEIN — Two men assaulted by police in 1977 won their appeal against the Minister of Police for damages yesterday and were awarded a total of R8 049

The Appeal Court upheld the appeals of Mr Mponye Anthony Hato and Mr Makomosela Lend Qhobela, of Klip River, Vereeniging District, against a judgment that had dismissed their damages claims

The two men told the trial court the assault took place at Klip River on September 6, 1977.

The Judge President of the Transvaal, Mr Justice W G Boshoff, held on March 31, 1981, that on the evidence before the court he was not in a position to find how the ankle of Mr Hato and the knee of Mr Qhobela were damaged

Mr Justice Cilie yesterday said in his judgment that an overall view of the evidence presented the picture of two men slightly intoxicated and on their way home

In the dark they were confronted by four men intent on "mopping up" and ridding the area of "undesirables"

There was a swift encounter. The four came out unscathed. But Mr Hato and Mr

Qhobela had fresh injuries which they did not have before, a bloody face, a broken ankle and a broken tibia

No explanation in regard to two of the injuries was forthcoming from the police. The conclusion that the injuries were inflicted by the police was irresistible, said the judge.

Mr Justice Cilie said that in his view the trial court should have concluded that

- The three injuries of Mr Hato and Mr Qhobela were sustained that night in the dark,
- They were inflicted by members of the police force,
- There was no resistance by the appellants and Mr Hato did not threaten to hit Mr Van Niekerk (one of the policemen) with a stone or brick,
- Mr Van Niekerk was not justified in hitting Mr Hato with his fist

Mr Justice Cilie said the judgment of the trial court should be set aside.

Mr Hato was awarded damages of R2 050 and Mr Qhobela, who will incur further medical expenses, was granted damages of R5 999

Mr Justice Wessels, Mr Justice Miller, Mr Justice van Heerden and Mr Justice Howard (Acting Judge of Appeal), concurred — Sapa

Rethink on Cape Town police force plan

751 ~~28~~ MOM 4/4/83
Main Correspondent

CAPE TOWN — The application for a R1-million annual subsidy for the establishment of a municipal law enforcement patrol by the Cape Town City Council will be further considered by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange

Last month the Minister told the council he had rejected its request because if the South African Police shared the responsibility for maintaining law and

order with an independent police force, it would be tantamount to admitting the SAP was unable to fulfil its functions

In a letter to the council he said crime in Cape Town was well under control and "being satisfactorily contained at a level which is not inordinately high"

The Minister rejected the council's claim that Cape Town had the highest crime rate in the Western world, saying their information had been obtained without consulting the SAP — "which is

the only proper authority on the crime situation in South Africa"

The Minister said he had no objection to the council reforming its law enforcement agencies into one body, but could not grant officials the same powers as were granted by law to the SAP

Yesterday the mayor, Mr Kosie van Zyl, told the council meeting the Minister had said he would consider the matter again and would contact the council soon

Le Grange is silent on Mkhize shooting

257
~~227~~

Star 4/4/83

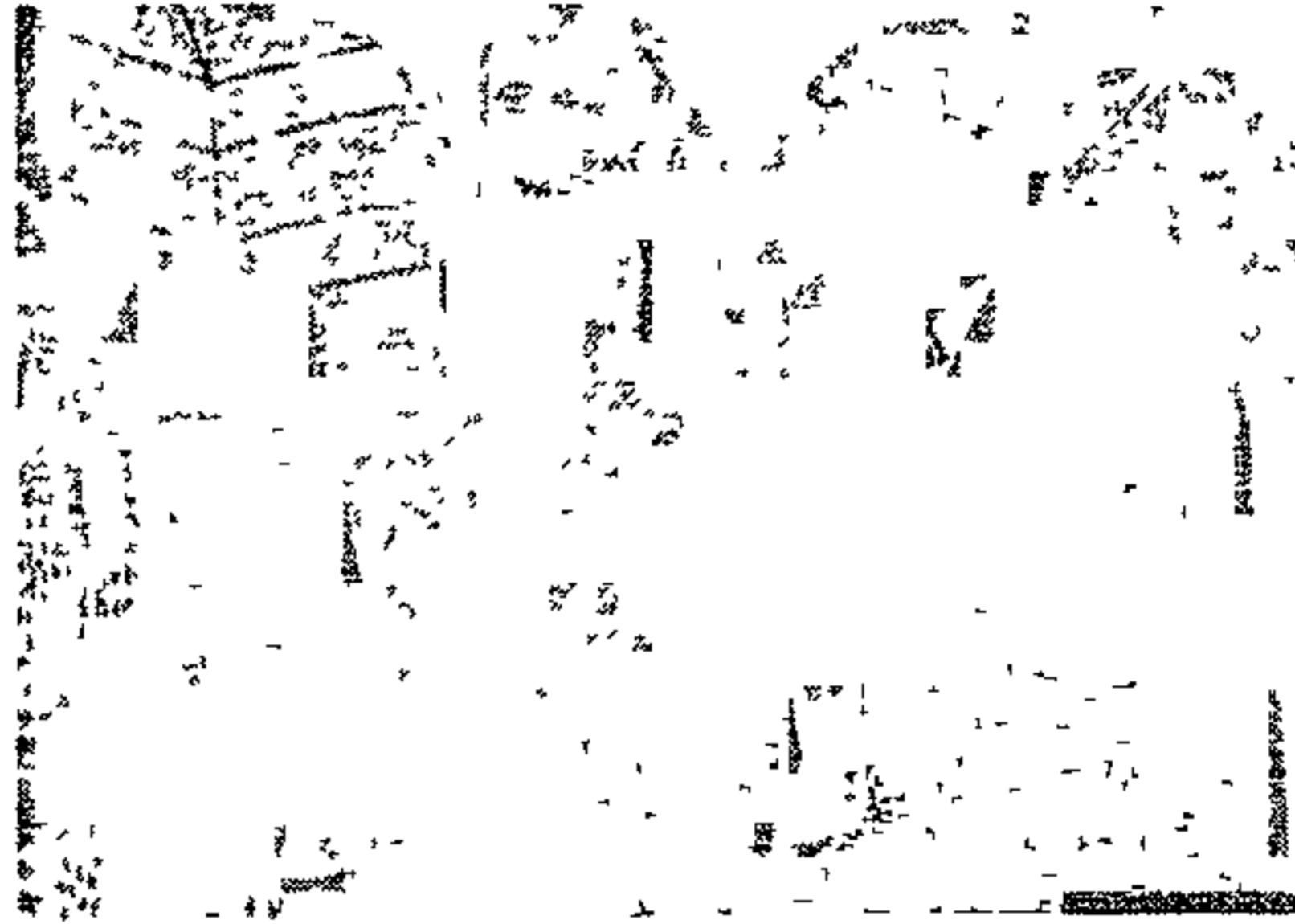
By Jo-Anne Collinge
The Minister of Police, Mr Louis le Grange, refused to comment today on the shooting of Driefontein community leader Mr Saul Mkhize, who died when police opened fire at a meeting of people protesting their impending removal from the area.

Mr le Grange said today that he was aware of the facts of the matter but had no comment on Mr Mkhize's death.

He added that the Acting Commissioner of Police, General J Coetzee, would issue a statement later today.

Witnesses, who were near Mr Mkhize, said he was hit in the chest. He was taken to a doctor in Piet Retief but he had already been dead for some time.

Mr Mkhize had led his committee's fight against removal from their freehold farm to various homelands for the past two years.



Driefontein leader Saul Mkhize before a meeting of Driefontein residents two weeks ago. Observers at the gathering were Black Sash members Jill and Rob de Vlieg (left) and Josie Adler (behind).

He convened a general meeting of about 300 owners and tenants in a schoolyard on the farm on Saturday. Witnesses said that two policemen arrived in a van shortly before the meeting.

The witnesses said that

● A policeman told the people the meeting was illegal as permission for

it had not been obtained. He confiscated a loud-hailer from Mr Mkhize.

● Mr Mkhize challenged the policeman's statement that the meeting was illegal and one of the policemen then fired teargas into the crowd.

● This angered the crowd who stoned the van until Mr Mkhize and

his committee persuaded them to stop.

● Mr Mkhize tried to recover his loud-hailer and the police hit him in the face and moved to arrest him.

● The crowd again became angry and threatened the police. Once more the committee appealed for calm and the crowd began to disperse.

● The policemen returned to their van, drove to just outside the gates of the school and stopped.

● One of them then emerged from behind the van with a gun. Two shots were fired and Mr Mkhize fell.

Dr Piet Koornhof, Minister of Co-Operation and Development, today appealed for people not to "jump too quickly to conclusions" about Mr Mkhize's death.

Dr Koornhof expressed his regret and reserved further comment until he had obtained more information.

(251) MOM
4/18

Rape accused off police duty

By EMILIA JAROSCHEK
Crime Reporter

A HILLBROW police reservist has been taken off duty after he allegedly raped a 25-year-old woman at the back of the Hillbrow police station on Friday night

The teenage police reservist had apparently arrested the coloured woman shortly before raping her. Police said yesterday he had been warned but not arrested while investigations continue

In another incident on Friday night an unidentified woman was found lying in Commissioner Street, Johannesburg, with a broken jaw and head injuries. She spent the Easter weekend unconscious in hospital and is still in a serious condition

Detectives at John Vorster Square said yesterday that the woman who is Indian, about 18 years old, and with long black hair, was found dressed only in a brightly coloured skirt

She may have been raped. She was very badly assaulted and mumbled only the words, "Wentworth, Durban" and "Lorraine Pieters". Anyone with information is asked to contact the CID at John Vorster Square at 834-4717 or, on Tuesday Detective Sergeant G Dicker at 838-6446.

Police are also investigating other rape and assault cases in Johannesburg and Randburg at the weekend in which it is alleged that

● A nurse was raped twice and robbed of R200 in her room in her Johannesburg Hospital residence at 2 30am on Saturday

● A white woman was raped by a black man in central Johannesburg on Saturday

● A 29-year old woman was raped in Bordeaux, Randburg on Friday morning

● A man armed with a knife tied up a man with cord and raped his girlfriend after breaking into the couple's Yeoville flat on Thursday night. He escaped with R4 780 worth of jewellery

Police bullet kills Mkhize

Village angry at slaying of leader

277
277
251
ROM
4/4/83

By HARRY MASHABELA
AN ANGRY Driefontein, in the Eastern Transvaal, yesterday mourned the death of their elected leader, Mr Saul Mkhize, when shots were fired by police at a protest meeting on Saturday.

Most residents of the village were angry and bewildered yesterday. Many wept as they spoke about the fatal shooting.

A large crowd, they said, gathered at Cabangani Higher Primary School in the village on Saturday to attend the meeting called to discuss the controversial proposed forced removal of residents.

Police, travelling in a van, arrived on the scene a little before the meeting was due to begin, they said.

Two policemen — one white, the other black — walked up to Mr Mkhize, the 48-year-old chairman of the local residents' committee. They spoke to him for a while and the black policeman announced through a loud hailer that the meeting was illegal. He ordered the assembled crowd to disperse.

The crowd did not move. The white policeman then threw a teargas canister into the crowd, witnesses said. The people ran in all directions as it exploded but regrouped once more.

Thereafter the policemen are said to have tried to drag Mr Mkhize to the police car but he pulled back. The policemen then slapped him.

The crowd moved closer, surrounding the policemen, they said. Mr Mkhize told the people not to fight.

Witnesses said the policemen then returned to their vehicle from where two shots were fired.

One bullet hit Mr Mkhize, who was standing "about 39 paces" from the vehicle and facing the police in the chest while the second bullet hit a tree. Mr Mkhize collapsed as the people fled.

He died on the way to hospital. His death has shocked not only Driefontein but also neighbouring KwaNgema and Daggakraal — the three areas have for years been threatened with removal but the communities were always opposed to the move.

JOHN BATTERSEY reports, meanwhile, that Mr Mkhize told the Minister of Co-operation and Development, Dr Piet Koornhof, in a letter last year that an attempt had been made on his life.

And 10 days before Mr Mkhize was shot, the Government told him it was not prepared to negotiate on the forced relocation of the 5 000 Driefontein villagers.

EVERY CANDIDATE MUST enter in column (1) the number of each question answered (in the order in which it has been answered); leave columns (2) and (3) blank.

	Internal	External
(1)	(2)	(3)
Mr Mkhize last week drafted a petition protesting against the Government's plans to resettle black landowners and other residents in the KwaZulu and KaNgwane homelands.		
This was disclosed yesterday by Mr Geoff Budlender, a lawyer at the Legal Resources Centre, who has been acting for Mr Mkhize since November last year.		
In February Mr Mkhize's 17-year-old son, Paris Mkhize, was allegedly assaulted by police in Piet Retief on his way home from school in Swaziland and asked why his father was refusing to move from Driefontein.		
Dr Koornhof said yesterday that he could not recall personal correspondence with "a Mr Mkhize of Driefontein".		
"But I will look into the matter at the earliest opportunity," he said.		
And the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis Le Grange, said yesterday he had not yet been informed about the incident and his department as yet had no particulars on the matter.		
A police spokesman for the Eastern Transvaal last night said he had been informed that two policemen went to Driefontein after they had received a complaint that an illegal gathering was to take place.		
"There was something of a riot ('bietjie oproer') and the policemen were threatened. People were at their heels. They fired in self defence."		
The spokesman said he would prefer not to comment on the facts as reported but preferred that the matter be handled through the Police Directorate of Public Relations and the office of the Commissioner of Police.		
● See Page 3		

2. Enter at the top of each page and in column (1) the number of questions you are answering.
3. Blue or black ink must be used for writing. The use of a ball point pen is acceptable. Green ink may be used only for emphasis or for diagrams, for which pencil may be used.
4. Names must be printed on each separate sheet of paper (e.g. graph paper) where sheets and examination book(s) are used.

Any dishonesty will render the candidate ineligible for the award of a degree.

the University

and to possible exclusion from the University.

Post mortem today for police victim

251 ROOM 5/4/83

By HARRY MASHABELA

A POST MORTEM on Mr Saul Mkhize, the leader of the Driefontein community in the south-eastern Transvaal shot dead by police at a Saturday protest meeting, will be held today

Mr Pickson Mkhize, the dead man's brother, was told this by the authorities yesterday

Further developments since the shooting include

- The Sunday arrest of Mr Mkhize's right-hand man, Mr Philemon Yende, in Driefontein,
- A police claim yesterday that the shooting was "in self-defence" after "rioters" had tried to shoot a constable with his own revolver,
- A bitter outcry from the black community and white liberal groups, with the expectation that the Government will become embroiled in a major row over the police action

Mr Mkhize's brother said the funeral would be next Saturday — if authorities released his body to the family after the post mortem

Meanwhile, Mr Yende was arrested at 11am on Sunday — in connection with "activities on Saturday", according to the Police Directorate of Public Relations in Pretoria

Mr Yende and Mr Mkhize led about 300 standowners and residents with freehold rights who consistently opposed a Government plan of several years' standing to forcibly remove them from the area — Zulus to Babanango in KwaZulu, and Swazis to Lochiel in KaNgwane

Mr Yende joined Mr Mkhize's group after resigning his membership of the previous community board led by Mr Stephen Msibi when it accepted the Government's plan

Their resistance culminated in the fatal shooting by police of Mr Mkhize at Saturday's protest meeting

Yesterday's police statement said Mr Mkhize had been fatally wounded when Constables J A Nienaber and M C Khumalo were

"forced to defend themselves against a frenzied mob which attacked them with knobkerries and a pistol stolen from one of the policemen" at an illegal protest of about 500 people they were trying to break up at the Cabangan Higher Primary School

"The crowd suddenly became riotous and attacked the two policemen Constable Khumalo managed to flee, but Constable Nienaber was seized by the mob, who grabbed his service pistol and attempted to shoot him with it"

Constable Nienaber eventually managed to break free and fled to his vehicle. He sprayed teargas into the crowd but, realising this was having little effect, he snatched a shotgun from the back of the vehicle and fired a warning shot over their heads, it said

"But this still did not have the desired effect, so he fired at the leader of the mob (Saul Mkhize), striking him"

Police said the crowd had immediately stopped rioting and dispersed. Constable Nienaber's gas mask had probably saved him from serious injury — the mask was badly damaged and dented in the attack, and the pistol was still missing, the statement said

Witnesses said later police opened fire when the gathering would not disperse after they were told the meeting was illegal. They also said Mr Mkhize was appealing to the crowd not to fight with the police when the shot was fired from "39 paces away"

The president of the Azanian People's Organisation (Azapo), Mr Lybon Mabasa, yesterday said the killing could not be isolated from the Sharpeville incident on March 20, 1960, nor Soweto in June 1976

The Transvaal chairman of the Black Sash, Mrs Jill Wentzel, yesterday said the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, "must immediately explain to the public and to the Mkhize family why the policeman who shot Saul on Saturday morning was allowed to go to the Mkhize family the next day and to ride the family horse in a display of arrogance and insensitivity"

Police 'fired in self defence'

Star 5/4/83

251

Community leader Saul Mkhize was shot when two policemen were forced to defend themselves against a frenzied crowd who attacked them with knobkerries and a stolen police pistol, the Police Division of Public Relations in Pretoria has said

The statement released to Sapa yesterday said when teargas had not had "the desired effect" on an angry crowd of about 500 at Driefontein, near Wakkerstroom, on Saturday Constable J A Nienaber "fired at the leader of the mob (Saul Mkhize) striking him"

Mr Mkhize (48) was chairman of the Council Board of Directors of Driefontein, an organisation opposed to the removal of the "black spot" community of about 5 000. He had convened the meeting at Cabanangi Primary School to discuss united resistance to relocation and petitioning the authorities

Police said trouble erupted when Constable Nienaber and Constable M C Khumalo told Mr Mkhize

the meeting was illegal "The crowd suddenly became riotous and attacked the two policemen," the statement said

Constable Khumalo fled, but Constable Nienaber was seized by the crowd. His service pistol was taken and an attempt was made to shoot him

Eventually Constable Nienaber broke free, fled to the vehicle and sprayed teargas at the crowd. When he realised the teargas was ineffectual Constable Nienaber used a shotgun to fire a warning shot over the heads of the people

"But this still did not achieve the desired effect, so he fired at the leader of the mob (Saul Mkhize) striking him" the statement read

Bishop Desmond Tutu, general secretary of the South African Council of Churches, said there were disturbing factors in the incident "If there was general unrest, why was the one man in charge of the meeting killed?" he asked

● See Page 4

'Tell them, tell them'

Saul Mkhize's last wish before the cops shot him

2511

"BROTHER, tell the world Saul Mkhize and his committee are winning and that the future is bright for those supporting him."

These enthusiastic words came from Mr Mkhize, leader of about 5 000 villagers in Driefontein, Eastern Transvaal, in an interview with The SOWETAN two days before his life was ended by a bullet from a policeman's gun.

Mr Mkhize had contacted the newspaper on Thursday last week to publicise a mass meeting that was to take place in the area where the local community is being threatened with removal. At the meeting

— which was held last Saturday — the residents were to voice their protest against their proposed resettlement but violence disrupted the gathering. Mr Mkhize was shot and killed during the confusion.

He told this reporter before Saturday's meeting: "We are winning. Those supporting us should know that the future is bright for them and their children. My committee has spoken to a company that will provide taps to all landowners. Water shortage will now be a thing of the past. Several other companies have told the committee of their intention to build factories

By LEN MASEKO

in the area. The local community can now look forward to being employed at their doorstep instead of going to look for jobs in towns hundreds of kilometres away from their homes."

But now Mr Mkhize will no longer be there to see his long-cherished dream become a reality. Especially that of seeing the community being re-preved — if that happens — from removal from the land they have occupied for 71 years — land that has become part of the local community's history.

In the past two years Mr Mkhize had been in the forefront of the fight against the proposed removals. Throughout the resistance against resettlement the community had gained support locally and internally. Bodies like the Black Sash, the South African Council of Churches and Progressive Federal Party member Mrs Helen Suzman have shared their sympathies with the community.

At the core of the trouble is the Government's intention to remove the villagers from the building of a dam. The villagers — from Driefontein, Daggakraal and KwaNgema — are to be resettled in KaNgwane and Natal.

But the community strongly oppose their proposed removal. Negotiations between the Department of Co-operation and Development officials and representatives of the community have ended in a deadlock. At the time of Mr Mkhize's death, lawyers were still acting on the community's behalf.

In aiming to resettle the families, the Government has promised to provide, among other things,



SHOT: Mr Saul Mkhize.

- Adequate compensation in cash for their houses,
- transportation of their livestock and all reclaimable materials — doors, windows and frames and corrugated iron — free of charge;
- free food rations for the first three days while families are settling in new areas.

However, the community fear that, if removed, they will lose their freehold rights.

The land where he wanted to live will now become his burial ground

By Jo-Anne Collinge

Mr Saul Mkhize was determined that the remains of his ancestors should be allowed to rest in the family plot at Driefontein. That was one reason why he resisted the removal of his community.

Mr Mkhize joined his ancestors on Saturday — killed when police fired shots at a public meeting. And there is no guarantee that his remains will lie long at Driefontein.

The 2 600 ha farm near Wakkerstroom in the south-eastern Transvaal is officially regarded as a "black spot" — a property outside the homelands to which blacks have freehold title.

But the people living there are listed for relocation to various home-

lands.

Most of the 800 families living there are deeply opposed to relocation.

The 300 plotowners are descendants of tribesmen who bought the land through the Native Farmers' Association in 1912.

When the commissioner at Wakkerstroom, Mr M J Prinsloo, attended a meeting at Driefontein in March and conveyed the Government's wish to assess the value of the ground for compensation purposes, and to count

the number of "squatters", a crowd of 800 greeted him with cries of "we won't move".

At their head was Mr Mkhize, chairman of the Council Board of Directors of Driefontein. He voiced the opinion he had addressed to the Minister of Co-operation and Development, Dr Piet Koornhof, over the last two years that the future of Driefontein should be negotiated with its people, not decided unilaterally by the Government.

Residents came to know some of the conditions of their proposed resettlement that they would be compensated for their houses, but not be provided houses in return, that they would be lent tents to live in for a limited period, that they would be provided three days' rations after relocation, although they would have disposed of their stock and be at least a season away from harvest.

They had also learnt that the community would be ethnically divided — as either Zulu or Swazi.

The former were to be removed to Babanangu in kwaZulu, and the latter to Lochiel in kaNgwane.

"We are mixed and intermarried now, and live together and help each other. We do not wish to be separated," Mr Mkhize had told officials of the Department of Community Development.

Some of the graves, too, were numbered in preparation for relocation.

He had voiced these issues regularly at community meetings, before Government officials, and in the presence of visitors such as Progressive Federal Party MP Mrs Helen Suzman and the general secretary of the SA Council of Churches, Bishop Desmond Tutu.

Mr Mkhize often emphasised the land at Driefontein was his people's birthright. "We are simple but proud people, who only wish to retain our heritage. We have old people to take care of and our ancestors to cherish. We cannot walk away from our heritage."

He said uncertainty and fear had eroded the wellbeing of the community. "Since people did not really know what was happening, or when it would happen, they allowed their homes to deteriorate because they were told they would be destroyed anyway."

Suzman to seek Mkhize death probe

By LEN MASEKO

PROGRESSIVE Federal Party MP Mrs Helen Suzman yesterday sent questions to Parliament on the killing of community leader Mr Saul Mkhize, who died after police fired shots at a protest meeting in Driefontein, Eastern Transvaal, at the weekend.

Describing the shooting as a "terrible business", Mrs Suzman said she would raise the matter during the parliamentary session next week. She said Mr Mkhize's death had come as a shock to her and that she would ask for a further investiga-

tion into the shooting incident.

Mr Mkhize, who has been in the forefront of the fight against the removal of the area's 5 000 residents, died on Saturday after police opened fire at a meeting organised to oppose the Government's intention to resettle the community in KaNgwane and Natal.

In December last year Mrs Suzman visited the area on Mr Mkhize's invitation. She has — in a bid to stop the removal

of the community — taken up the issue with the Government.

Trouble at Saturday's meeting started after police declared the meeting illegal and ordered the crowd to disperse. Teargas was fired when the crowd refused to do so, Mr Mkhize, who was to address the gathering, was shot and killed in the violence that followed.

The Azaman People's Organisation (Azapo) yesterday strongly condemned circumstances

surrounding Mr Mkhize's death.

Mr Lybon Mabasa of Azapo said the Saturday incident was similar to the 1976 upheavals when hundreds of people were shot and killed.

Meanwhile the Police Directorate in Pretoria has said Mr Mkhize was fatally wounded when two policemen were forced to defend themselves against a "frenzied mob which attacked them with knobkerries and a pistol stolen from one of the policemen".

According to police, trouble started when the

two policemen told Mr Mkhize that the gathering was illegal.

"The crowd suddenly became riotous and attacked the two policemen. The two had to flee for their lives. One of the policemen fired teargas but realising that this was having little effect, he fired a warning shot over the heads of the mob. But still this did not achieve the desired effect, so he fired at the leader of the mob (Mr Mkhize), striking him," police said.

No formal details were available by late yesterday afternoon.



SHOT DEAD Mr Saul Mkhize

144 people die on roads in horror smashes

BLOODY

EASTER

BUSINESS STUDIES

Study Part-Time and Ensure Your Success

You can wait for a promotion to happen Or you can make it happen with an Eden Business Management Diploma. Our courses emphasise the practical aspects of management training. They expertly mix the relevant academic theory with practical business management techniques. So you will become more job effective enhance your career and promotional prospects and thus earn more money. Our course material is of the highest standard and is developed by a team of suitably qualified lecturers who successfully practise what they teach. The Eden Management School provides business education for adults who have a few years business experience and now wish to advance their job prospects through effective business education. Eden also prepares the School Leaver (whether the level be at Std 8 or matric) — for entry into the job situation. Courses are scheduled throughout the year and are presented Saturday mornings or Wednesday evenings.

The following Edén diploma courses are available:

- Basic Courses
- BOOKKEEPING/BUSINESS ADMINISTRATION
- MARKETING/SALES MANAGEMENT

'Third man' of Swapogate'

By IAN HOBBS
London Bureau

LONDON — The trial of a former United Nations army officer Mr Bertil Wedin, the "Third Man" charged in connection with the "Swapogate" burglaries in London last year, starts at the Old Bailey today.

The handsome, 42-year-old Swede is accused of conspiracy to burgle South African and Namibian guerrilla movement offices in London, and of dishonestly handling stolen Swapo documents.

Mr Wedin, who describes himself as a "freelance journalist" and lives in an expensive house in Kent, denied that he was a spy for South Africa at remand hearings last year.

Two men were jailed last December after admitting similar charges, and a South African diplomat Mr Joe Kline, exposed as a South African Security Police warrant-officer, was thrown out of Britain for managing the "Swapogate" operation.

A former Rhodesian civilian pilot Peter Caselton, 38, and small-time burglar Edward Aspinall, 23, were each jailed for four years.

They had pleaded guilty to raids on premises of several "liberation movements" in London — including Swapo, the African National Congress and the Pan-African Congress — and with passing documents to Mr Wedin.

The prosecution, brought through Scotland Yard's anti-terrorism branch, revealed during the trial that South Africa's top Security Police agent, Major Craig Williamson, was involved in financing Caselton's operation, sending funds through a bogus airline company.

The "Swapogate" affair caused serious strains between London and Pretoria, and the South African ambassador Mr Marais Steyn was carpeted by the British Government.

When W/O Kline was thrown out of the country, the South African embassy contin-

ued to "categorically deny" that he or any other member of the staff were engaged in espionage.

But the British Foreign Office declared that W/O Kline "had been engaged in activities incompatible with his official status in this country" — an accepted euphemism for spying.

Mr Wedin, a burly former UN officer in the Congo and other theatres of war, confirmed that Aspinall and Caselton had passed Swapo documents to him.

He said he did not know the documents had been stolen — they were boring and of no interest to him.

He believed he was approached because of his well-known Rightwing views, which he had expressed in a publication "Free Enterprise News" in Sweden.

Mr Wedin was granted bail on severe conditions, including the surrender of his passport and daily reports to the police — and

only after strong protests by the anti-terrorist branch.

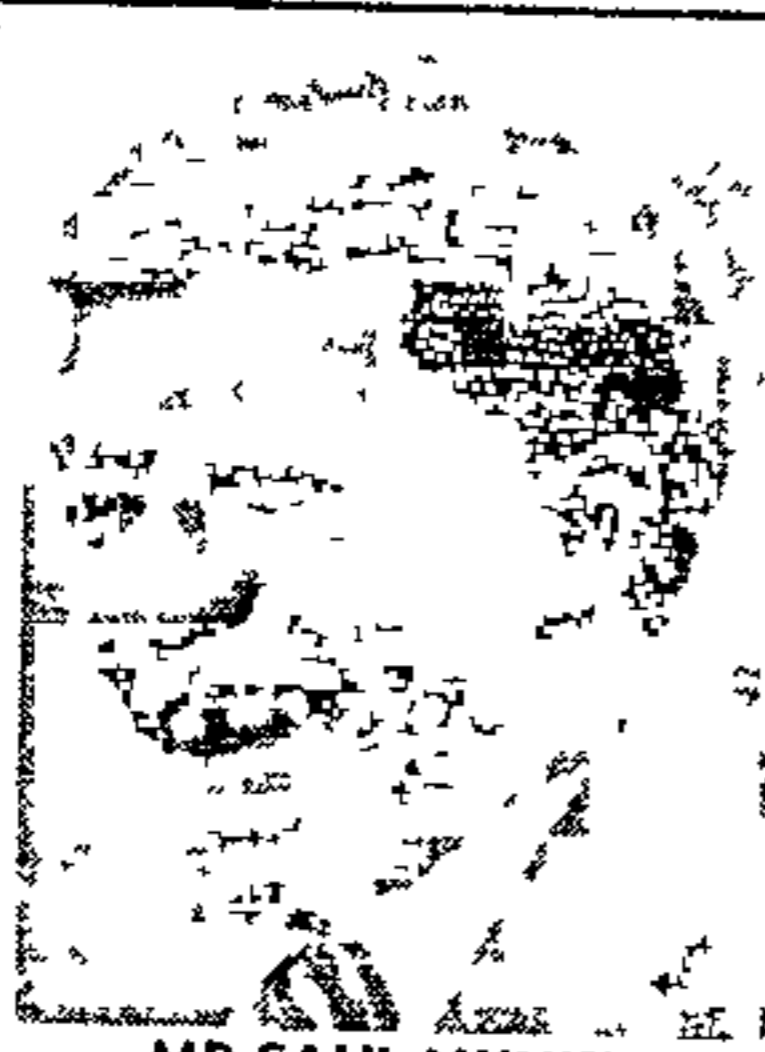
At the remand hearings, Chief Inspector Hilton Cole, prosecuting officer, said he feared that "certain people" would help Mr Wedin "disappear".

When Aspinall was granted bail, shortly after his arrest, he fled to Holland. During his trial it was alleged this was done with the assistance of W/O Kline.

Aspinall, who said he was in fear of his life at the time, later returned secretly to England and was arrested by chance by police who thought he was a vagrant.

The "Swapogate" case first hit the headlines when Aspinall was arrested on a drunk driving charge in Liverpool, and stolen Swapo documents, including military references, were found in his car.

Aspinall then made a full statement to the police and the anti-terrorism branch were put on the case, which was given high priority.



MR SAUL MKHIZE

US depllores shooting of Saul Mkhize

The Star Bureau 6/5/83

WASHINGTON — The Reagan Administration has deplored the shooting of black community leader Mr Saul Mkhize at Driefontein near Wakkerstroom on

Saturday

In a statement yesterday notable for its blunt language, the US State Department said Mr Mkhize was shot while apparently organising a peaceful protest

There was a clear message in the statement that Washington expects its policy of constructive engagement with South Africa — under mounting attack in congress as producing no gains for the US — to be a two-way traffic

It said South Africa's problems were not being "constructively addressed by the arbitrary relocation of people on an ethnic basis"

Meanwhile a South African Police statement said that Mr Mkhize was shot by a policeman who was defending himself and a colleague from a riotous mob has been challenged by the Black Sash

We taped three eyewitnesses accounts of the events of Saturday," the Black Sash said

"These were corroborated by other people present and by members of Saul's family"

7 +

Star 251

Journalist was SA spy, Old Bailey told

LONDON — Mr Bertil Wedin, a Swedish-born freelance journalist who is charged with burglary and dishonestly receiving stolen letters and documents, was allegedly recruited as an intelligence agent by South African spymaster Major Craig Williamson, the Old Bailey was told yesterday

The prosecutor, Mr Roy Amlot, said Mr Wedin (38) was paid R1 600 a month, plus travel expenses, by the South Africans to provide information

The money went to him through a Swiss bank account in Zurich and it was his information that enabled the London offices of the outlawed Pan Africanist Congress to be burgled and papers stolen, Mr Amlot said

Mr Wedin has pleaded not guilty to the charges

After the break-in last summer, police from Scotland Yard's anti-terrorist squad visited Mr Wedin's home in the Kent town of Tonbridge and found a sketch plan of the offices and information which could only have been obtained as a result of the burglary, Mr Amlot said

He said that in 1980 Mr Wedin had met a Major Craig Williamson in South Africa

"Major Williamson works for the South African Security Police, known now as the Department of National Security. It used to be called the Bureau for State Security," Mr Amlot said

Outlining the case, Mr Amlot said it was agreed that

Mr Wedin should gather information for Major Williamson in Britain and other countries

In the summer of 1981 Mr Wedin contacted another South African agent in Britain, Peter Caselton

Mr Wedin told the police he sketched the PAC offices after Caselton asked him where they were and how to get there. When questioned about the PAC documents at his home, Mr Wedin replied "You don't acquire information like that through legal means"

Also found in his home were notes on organisations in Britain and abroad and on individuals, including three British legislators, and other material "that was obviously available for transmission to South Africa", Mr Amlot said

He said the burglary was carried out by a man named Edward Aspinall who had been recruited by Caselton to carry out the break-in. He said both Caselton and Aspinall had been dealt with

Both were jailed for four years last December after pleading guilty to conspiracy to burgle and other charges

Caselton had been carrying a letter addressed to "Bertil" and signed "Arthur", Mr Amlot alleged

It turned out that Major Williamson was using the name "Arthur Clayton" in his dealings with Mr Wedin and Caselton, he said

The hearing is proceeding — Associated Press



Brave little Sally Hull's dream came true recently when phone rang in her home at Harrow Weald, North London. On other end was her TV hero Erik Estrada of the California Patrol series "Chips". For Sally it was just the tonic she needed she battled against a chronic breathing problem she has had since birth. Sally's mother asked the star if he would send some of himself to her daughter. He said he would and he would as well — so Sally was able to hear Erik's voice and look his pictures at the same time. Her mother said: "He's one million. His call will build Sally up for an operation. Once or twice I have thought Sally was slipping away. I just pray the doctors find a cure for her and she can behave like any normal little girl. In Los Angeles, from where Erik made the call, a friend said: "I couldn't care less about publicity or what people say. He just loves kids."

Delegation pleads to keep land

The delegation... included the entire... of Co-operation... hof, in Pretoria... incorporation of

fair hearing by Dr Koornhof. He was hopeful Lebowa would retain Moutse

Dr Phatudi said the delegation would have more talks with Dr Koornhof in May to look at the "global picture" of Lebowa's consolidation

"We do not agree that any part of Lebowa should be excised, we do not believe it is right, and would like to put the whole issue of consolidation to the Minister," said Dr Phatudi

Chief Minister, had been given a

ible

®

By Dik Browne

CHOICE OF TURNIP STEW BUT FOR DINNER



IT'S ALWAYS NICE TO HAVE A CHOICE

Bid to free 66 Czechs fails

The Star's Foreign News Service

MUNICH — Czechoslovakia's Deputy Foreign Minister, Mr Svaboda, has returned from Angola after apparently failing to achieve progress in efforts to free 66 Czechs held by Unita forces

Prague Radio said that heavy rains in the area where the Czechs are believed to be held had made the terrain impassable,

Court told of 'Swapogate' break-in

Williamson 'recruited UK spy'

251 RUM

7/4/83

By IAN HOBBS
London Bureau

LONDON.

FORMER United Nations army officer Mr Bertil Wedin was recruited as an agent to counter black guerrilla groups in London by South African spymaster Major Craig Williamson, it was alleged at the Old Bailey yesterday.

The handsome Swede was paid about R1 600 a month plus expenses to send information to Maj Williamson, who used the alias "Arthur Clayton", said Crown prosecutor Mr Roy Amlot

Mr Wedin, the alleged third man in the "Swapogate" affair which last year strained relations between Pretoria and London, denies his alleged spying operation included burglary and receiving stolen documents.

He is charged with burglary at the London offices of the Pan-Africanist Congress (PAC) and dishonestly receiving letters and documents, knowing they were stolen, in mid-1982

Mr Amlot said the Crown was not proceeding with the more serious charge originally brought against Mr Wedin of conspiracy to burglarise the South African Nationalist group offices in London

The conspiracy charge could have carried a sentence of up to 10 years' jail if proved

Mr Amlot said Mr Wedin, 43, married with three children and living in Tonbridge, Kent, was a journalist writing for newspapers and magazines around the world

He visited South Africa in 1980 and got to know Maj Williamson Mr Amlot said Maj Williamson worked for BOSS and subsequently for DONS (South African security)

"The two men formed an association through which they agreed that Mr Wedin should gather information of interest to South Africa in this country and other countries," said Mr Amlot

This information was to have been "fed back" to Maj Williamson and the process started in mid-1981 when Mr Wedin also made contact with Peter Caselton, "another South African agent".

"The allegation is that the two men worked together, mainly in London, to provide intelligence," said Mr Amlot

Mr Amlot told the jury of eight men and four women it was not illegal to be a South African spy — "unless you break the laws of this country"

He said it was inevitable that South Africa wanted to know about the black organisations in Britain because they were opposed to South Africa

But he said Mr Wedin had broken the law in doing so

He said Mr Wedin's contact man, Caselton, 38, and expert burglar Edward Aspinall, 23, had already been dealt with

Both were jailed for four years at the Old Bailey last December after pleading guilty to conspiracy to burgle and other charges

Mr Amlot said the burglary at the PAC offices last year was carried out by Aspinall, who was a "very good burglar"

"There was no intent to steal valuables He was after information" Files were rifled and about a dozen letters were stolen

Mr Amlot explained that Mr Wedin had not taken part in the actual burglary — but the stolen documents had been examined by him and Caselton so that information could be fed back to the "security police in Pretoria"

He said that, at the request of Maj Williamson, Mr Wedin had ingratiated himself with black nationalist and anti-apartheid groups

Mr Wedin had provided a plan of the interior of the PAC premises and he was the "counsellor and procurer who enabled the burglary to be carried out," he said

Mr Amlot said anti-terrorism branch detectives had raided Mr Wedin's home and had found the sketch of the PAC offices as well as a route map to the address

north pavilion
other arena
as planned
s who were
being firm
caught fire
over the
to stop the

of the kit-
ablaze and
southerly
minutes
clubhouse
Riding and

our thing-
of the stur-
ing on with
One was in

mont Cater-
mont was
inhalation
to speak to
taken to

hospital
hull the or-
events, was
a horse
being judgd,

realised that
very old and
spread," she

ly organised

Flames sweep through the
Members' Pavilion (left) and
the main grandstand at the
height of today's blaze which
devastated half of the arena

● Picture by David Sandison

the evacuation of the endan-
gered buildings and had the
competitors leave the arena
However, about 5 000 people
stayed on the stands opposite
the blaze and had a grandstand
view of the more than 30 fire-
fighters

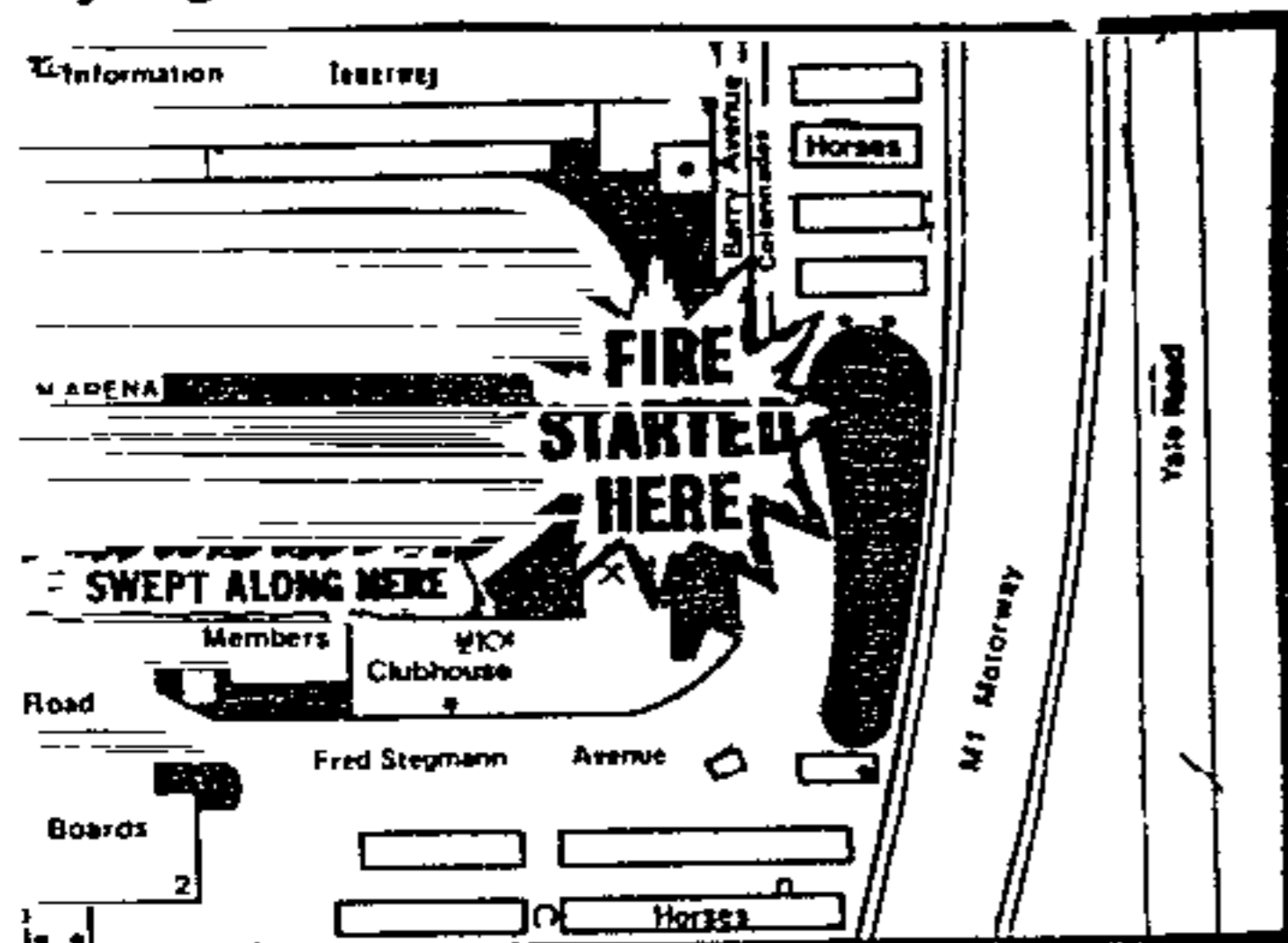
Three fire engines and four
ambulance units were called
The firemen brought the blaze
under control with 20 minutes,
although they were hampered
by low water pressure at times

At lunchtime the buildings
were still smouldering and fire
chiefs were watching closely

Major P C Olckers, who is in
charge of police operations at
the Rand Show, said his men
had cordoned off the arena to
stop more people crowding in

Police, firemen and traffic of-
ficials said the public had react-
ed well and there had been no
panic among people at the show

● More pictures on Page 2 of
the Metro section



Four go free in terror acquittal

By Themba Mofe

A nine-month terror trial in Kempton Park came to a sensational end yesterday when four young people were acquitted because the magistrate found State witnesses had been forced to give false evidence by the Security Police

The court heard the witnesses had been threatened with assault, solitary confinement and further detention if they did not give the evidence the Security Police wanted them to give

The magistrate, Mr I J J Luther, found the State witnesses had been assaulted by the Security Police and some of them had been incommunicado for up to three weeks before being interrogated

Mr Luther said if dockets were not opened against a police informer who said he was made to lie in court by a Security Police major, and against the major who is alleged to have forced him to lie, he (the magistrate) would recommend prosecution to the Attorney-General

The four acquitted were Mr Stanley Radebe (27), Mr Mthuzuzeli Madalane (24), both of Senoane, Soweto, Mr Lebona Ernest Mohakala (23), of Molapo, Soweto and Miss Nonkululeko Innocentia Mazibuko (22), of Zone Six, Diepkloof

All had pleaded not guilty to charges under the Terrorism Act which included furthering the aims of the banned South African Youth Revolutionary Council (Sayrco) and the outlawed Soweto Students Representative Council (SSRC)

They also denied recruiting black youths to undergo military training outside South Africa and forging links with a black organisation, the Azanian Students Movement (Azasm)

Mr Mohakala was acquitted on a charge of undergoing military training in Lebanon

Mr Luther noted that the former Mozambican Mr Jim Kelly, who became a South African Police agent, had lied when he said in court he was a traveller and later admitted under cross-examination by defence counsel, Mr D Soggot, that he was a police agent sent to Botswana by a Major Schoeman for information regarding Mr Mohakala

Before acquitting Miss Mazibuko, the magistrate said evidence by three witnesses who testified against her showed that they had been forced by the Security Police to testify falsely

He criticised methods used by Security Police in forcing one witness to make a statement against Miss Mazibuko

Mr Luther said the witness had said in court that he had been roughly handled by the police and, because he was afraid of being kept in solitary confinement and of being assaulted, he had made the statement.

Another witness had admitted that his fear of Security Police threats made him confused and he did not know which evidence was the truth when he was asked to explain why he gave unsatisfactory answers

Mr Luther said he agreed with Mr M Basslian, defence counsel for Miss Mazibuko, who said the witness was unsure of himself and gave evidence "like a parrot"

Mr Luther, dismissing as unreliable the evidence of another witness, said the witness had said in court he was arrested in the early morning at his home and kept in solitary confinement for three weeks before being interrogated for more than five hours a session

● See Page 7.

Reman's daughter saves the day

Jones
fire was Vivienne
of arena events,
vised the evacuation
nd saved trophies
a fireman at the Ro-
later, fire chief at
I knew exactly what
the fire started,"

arena where we were
Arabs when I saw
the kitchen was on

fire
"Immediately I realised that the
buildings were very old and would
probably burn easily So I told the com-
petitors to leave the arena and went to
the offices of the Riding and Jumping
Club, next to the main clubhouse

"It was amazing how quickly the fire
spread With the smoke getting into the
stalls where we had several hundred
horses it was important that we get
them away as soon as possible

"Then I got someone to bring a

Kombi to the riding club offices and
started people removing everything
from the offices into the van"

While the offices were being cleared
Miss Tothill removed several trophies,
one of them valued at R20 000

Miss Tothill carried the last items
from the offices only minutes before
the building was engulfed

During the final stages of the evacu-
ation the blaze was less than 30 m from
Miss Tothill but she kept calm and only
one office was left with equipment still
in it

RN
E!

ing out
See

DAY!

YOUR
GUIDE...

to weekend
activities. See ...

tonight!

WIN...

a home full of
furniture next
week. See ...

TODAY!

WIN...

a trip to watch
Wimbledon. Details
next week.

Suzman questions Mkhize's death

Star 8/4/83
By Peter Sullivan,
Political Correspondent

251
Questions about the shooting of Mr Saul Mkhize have been tabled in Parliament by Mrs Helen Suzman for the first available question time

Mrs Suzman has asked

- Whether the circumstances surrounding the death of Mr Mkhize will be fully investigated
- Whether the policeman who shot him has been suspended
- Whether the Minister of Law and Order would issue a statement

Mrs Suzman said she would raise the matter during next week's Budget debate

"Any attempt to condone the actions of the police in this matter can only make a bad situation much worse," she said

"Mr Mkhize was the last person to provoke violence"

Mr Mkhize, who was head of the Council Board of Directors of Driefontein, was shot by a policeman last Saturday in the south-eastern Transvaal district of Wakkerstroom at a public meeting called to oppose the removal of residents from the farm of that name

In Johannesburg this morn-

ing, motorists on Jan Smuts Avenue came across a Black Sash protest with placards saying "Saul Mkhize shot dead" and "Mkhize victim of forced removals"

The Black Sash said "South Africa has become a gun-happy society with scant regard for human life and arrogant disregard of the defence of those who are unwilling to go along with the system or with the demands of the Government"

"Saul Mkhize was one of those who dissented, who was determined to oppose by all peaceable means the threatened removal of his people from Driefontein, where they held title deeds dating back to 1912"

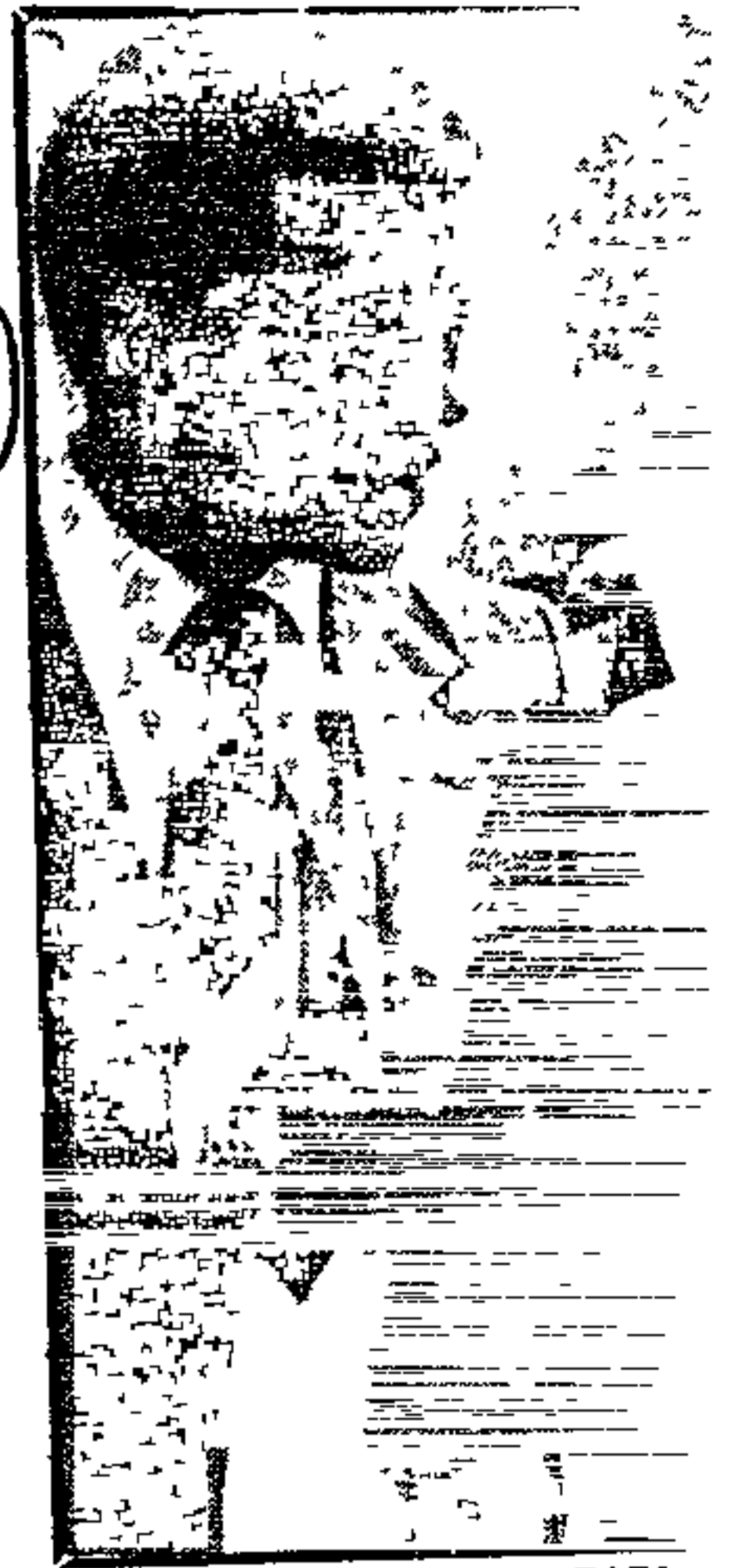
● See Page 7.

Former's wife

;
]
I
z
i
s
r
r

Mkhize's desperate plea to PW Botha

(317) (271) RDM
8/4/83
251



SAUL MKHIZE with BISHOP

TWO days before he was shot dead by police, Mr Saul Mkhize addressed an urgent appeal to the Prime Minister, Mr P W Botha, for help "on behalf of the people of Daggakraal, Driefontein, and Ngema".

Mr Mkhize's appeal was contained in a letter dated March 31 which his brother, Mr Pickson Mkhize, says was posted.

His decision to appeal directly to Mr Botha over the head of Dr Piet Koornhof, Minister of Co-operation and Development, arose of his growing frustration at the failure of Dr Koornhof to respond to his pleas against forcing the Driefontein people to move.

In particular, Mr Mkhize made clear to me in an interview this week before his death, he was extremely frustrated at the attitude adopted by Mr M

J Prinsloo, the Wakkerstroom commissioner of Dr Koornhof's department, at a meeting in Driefontein on Saturday, March 19.

Mr Prinsloo told the villagers at the meeting, whose proceedings were tape-recorded, that the Government had already made its decision about the Driefontein removal and that it "is not going to negotiate about it any further. It's over".

Mr Mkhize also told me he was concerned about intimidation and harassment he claimed was being conducted against the Driefontein people. This included pass arrests. A mysterious car had been parked outside his own home at 2am one morning for 20 minutes with parking lights on.

The Prime Minister's private secretary, Cdr W P J Ehlers, said yesterday

that he had taken the trouble to look in the files as far back as January but that no letter had been received.

Despite the fact that Dr Koornhof was reported in the Rand Daily Mail of April 4 as having said he could not recall personal correspondence with "a Mr Mkhize of Driefontein," Mr Mkhize received at least two letters bearing Dr Koornhof's signature.

The first, telling him that "reconsideration of the removal is not possible" and asking for the "full support" of the Driefontein community for his department's officials, was dated October 13, 1981 and had "personal" written in handwriting across the top of it. It ended "warm regards, yours sincerely" above Dr Koornhof's signature.

The second bore the refer-

ence number 5/5 and was dated October 26, 1982. Also ending with "warm regards," it told Mr Mkhize that "only the terms under which the move will take place are negotiable" and added, "your co-operation would be appreciated".

One of the purposes of the meeting at which Mr Mkhize was shot dead on Saturday April 2 was to discuss a petition that he had drawn up following Mr Prinsloo's remarks at the meeting a fortnight previously. The petition read "We, the undersigned landowners and tenants at Driefontein protest most strongly against the Government's attitude, as expressed by the Commissioner on March 19, 1983, that it has already decided on the removal of Driefontein and is not prepared to negotiate with us about this

"We believe that this attitude is harmful to relations in our country, and not in keeping with public statements that the Minister has made from time to time. We and our families

The full text of the letter . . .

The letter written by Saul Mkhize to the Prime Minister, Mr P W Botha, pleading for his intervention in the proposed removals. Two days later Mr Mkhize was shot dead by police at a gathering at Driefontein near Wakkerstroom.

RE-SETTLEMENT OF THE RESIDENT OF DAGGAKRAAL DRIEFONTEIN, NGEMA (DISTRICTS OF WAKKERSTROOM)

PLEASE accept my apologies for deeming to write to you direct but, the matter being urgent, I felt it my duty to approach you in this manner.

I write to you for only one reason — your help on behalf of the people of Daggakraal, Driefontein and Ngema.

Your help is needed, because we are being forced to move from our properties by the Department of Co-operation and Development. Dr Koornhof has been known to say "There will be no forced removal of black people from black areas", and yet here we are, without any real discussion, being told by his department that we will move, like it or not.

This is not humanitarian or, in God's name, proper.

There are many reasons for my statements above and that is why I write to you.

I wish to ask that you personally arrange, with due notice to myself and my Council of Directors of Driefontein, duly elected by the landowners of Driefontein on 26 December, 1982, at a meeting specially convened to elect representatives to negotiate about the removal, for a meeting with Dr Koornhof to discuss this whole matter.

The committee of Daggakraal and Ngema, who are in a similar predicament, would like to join us at such a meeting.

May I say that we do not wish to discuss our removal, which seems to be a fait accompli, by the Department of Co-operation and Development but

- 1 Why we should consider leaving our homelands at all?
- 2 Why we should give up our legally owned property?
- 3 What reasons have the Department for even thinking that we are prepared to allow them to intimidate us into such a move?
- 4 In view of the lack of co-operation from the Department why should they expect our co-operation?

These are only a few of the items we must discuss but, in order to do so, we need a fully representative team from the Department of Development and Co-operation, including Dr Koornhof, in order to sort out this entire matter of what we consider a completely unnecessary upheaval of these well-settled, well-adjusted and happy communities.

Your Honour, we have suffered for many years due to the uncertainty of our position. We have heard rumours, we have been told to obey, but we have never been properly informed or had proper discussions regarding the "why's" and "wherefores" of our situa-

tion. In God's name, your Honour, is this merciful? Are these the actions of a Man of God, such as I know you are.

At present, our people are hungry and short of water. Our boreholes are dry and we wish to arrange to have new boreholes but, how can we do this under the present circumstances?

We are, as all South Africans are, a proud people and all we ask is to remain so. We do not wish to be rebellious in any way but only to continue to live our lives out in our own environment.

We have formed a good community. We have inter-married with other tribes. We have been, and hope to continue to be, self-supporting and of benefit to the entire community, both through the land and factories in our area and also by contributing to the work-force very badly needed in places such as Johannesburg.

All that we ask is that we have a reasonable and full discussion with a duly appointed body, by someone such as yourself, to talk to us. We know we must listen but we must also have every opportunity to talk and to explain our position.

Your Honour, I beseech you to help us in this matter and to act on our behalf. We need your help and we ask for it now.

Yours, very sincerely,
(SAUL MKHIZE)

You are registered Degree/Diploma,

Date

First Name(s)

Surname

Number of this

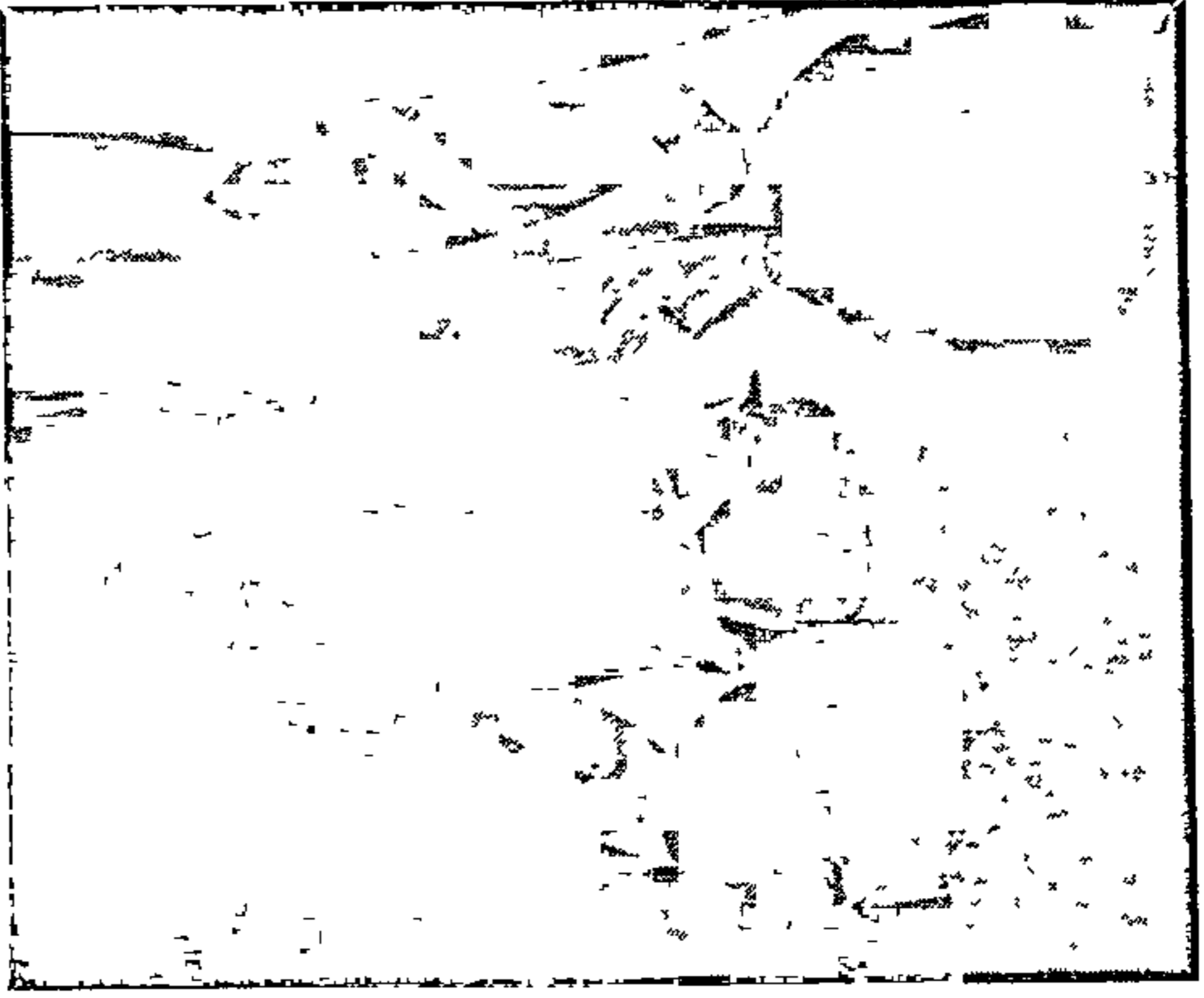
Number of box

All answer book



Reports by JOHN KANE-BERMAN

2004
Date
2/4/83
112251



SAUL MKHIZE with BISHOP DESMOND TUTU

ence number 5/5 and was dated October 26, 1982 Also ending with "warm regards," it told Mr Mkhize that "only the terms under which the move will take place are negotiable" and added, "your co-operation would be appreciated."

"We believe that this attitude is harmful to relations in our country, and not in keeping with public statements that the Minister has made from time to time. We and our families have lived at Driefontein for over seventy years. We cannot accept that the Government can simply take away our land without even being prepared to discuss it with us."

THERE is still no clarity on the outcome of a charge laid by Saul Mkhize with the Piet Retief police following an alleged assault on his son, 17-year-old Paris Mkhize, on February 12.

Asked today as to whether the police were following up Mr Mkhize's charge and why the identification parades had not taken place, Colonel J J Van Zyl, district commander of the South African Police in Ermelo, said "I prefer at this stage to say no comment."

Assault charge result unclear

The boy — who wears a glass eye in place of one lost as a result of an injury — claims he was returning home from St Joseph's school in Swaziland, where he was unable to gain re-admission because he did not have the cash to pay his fees in advance, when he was apprehended by eight black men in an E20 Datsun bus in Piet Retief.

Asked when he would be able to make a comment, he said "after the case has been fully investigated."

Paris claims he was asked by his assailants, "Why does your father not want to let Driefontein go?"

The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, has, however, confirmed in Parliament that Paris was held overnight at the Piet Retief police station in connection with an alleged offence and also that a complaint made about the alleged assault is being investigated.

In another development, the Department of Environment Affairs gazetted a notice on March 25 to the effect that "as a result of the construction of the Heyshoe Dam, it is necessary to examine and re-intern the remains of persons buried in the dam basin area at Wakkerstroom."

Saul Mkhize to the V Botha, pleading the proposed later Mr Mkhize at a gathering Wakkerstroom.

SAUL MKHIZE with BISHOP DESMOND TUTU

There, Parris claims, "the two men from the second E20 and six of the eight from the first started hitting me. I was hit with open hands and fists, kicked, hit with sticks which had been lying around

At the workshop, he says, a welding machine was switched on and "moved in the air close to my body. I could feel it was hot but they did not put it close enough to burn my skin."

Name, your Honour, is this re these the actions of a such as I know you are

First Name

Date

Registered are not Degree

324/331

251

error trial told of false witness under pressure

Survives list of assaults

By Themba Molefe

The mother of Mr Stanley Radebe, one of the four accused under the Terrorism Act who were freed yesterday, is to sue the Minister of Police for alleged assaults on her by the Security Police

Mrs Sannah Radebe (57), alleges the assaults took place during her detention between February and March last year

During her son's trial she told the court she was hit on the head and fell while detained at Protea Police Headquarters shortly after her son's arrest

The sensational end to the trial came when the magistrate, Mr J J Luther, acquitted Mr Radebe (27), Mr Mthuzeli Madalane (24), both of Senaane, Soweto, Mr Lebona Ernest Mohakala (23), of Molapo, Soweto, and Miss Nonkululeko Innocentia Mazibuko (22), of Zone 6, Diepkloof

Mr Luther found State witnesses gave false evidence, were unreliable and contradicted themselves due to "fear of police assaults and threats of further detention by the Security Police"

The amount for which Mrs Radebe is suing is not yet known but legal sources believe it will be several thousand rands

During the trial Mr D Sogot, defence advocate for two of the accused, presented a

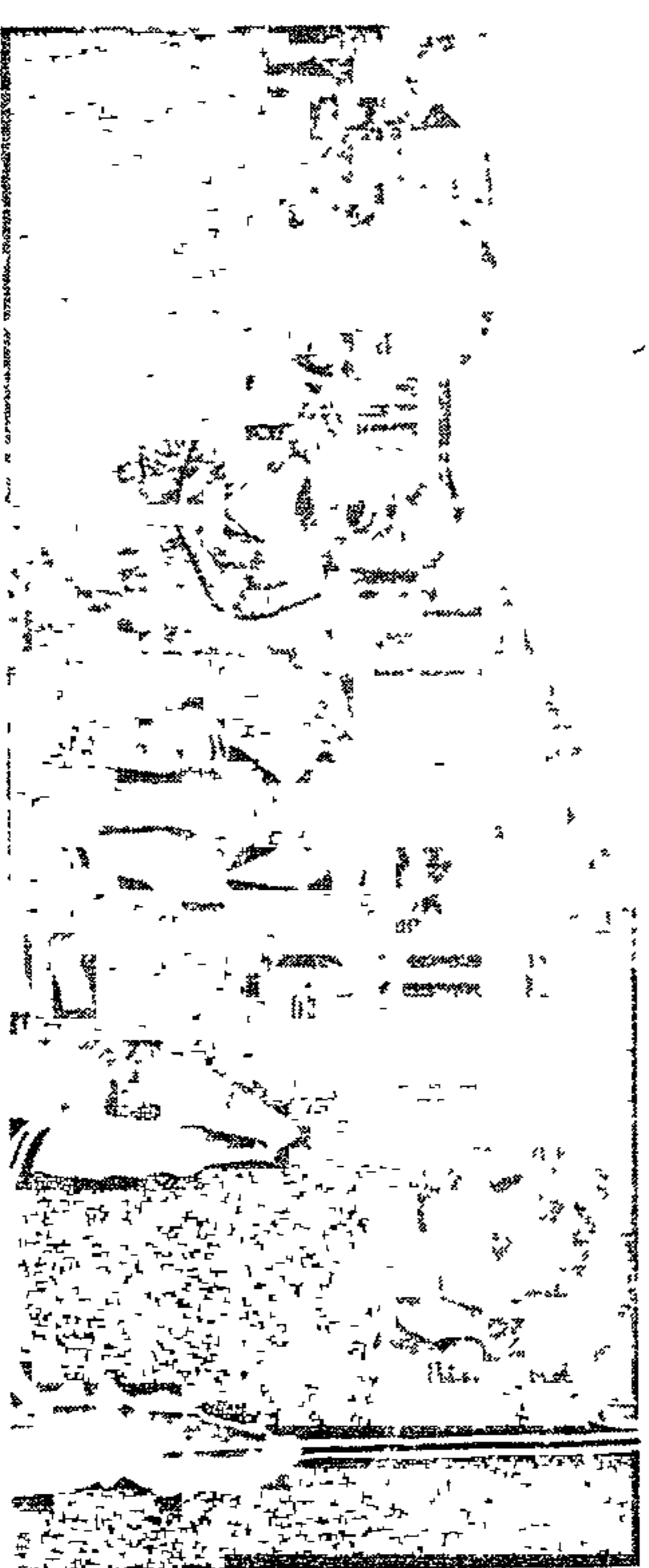
Four young people go free after a surprise acquittal, but for the mother of one of them the matter is not closed. After court disclosures of false witness under pressure she has her own story to tell.

ing in Lebanon, wept silently as the magistrate summed up his case

The verdict, when it came, surprised him as well as his co-accused, their friends and relatives

"Thank God he is free," said Mrs Mirriam Mohakala (53), and this was followed by a chorus of deep sighs of relief from the packed gallery

The tension of the marathon nine-month trial was eased When Mr Luther announced "You are discharged," the mother of Miss Mazibuko — known in Soweto as "Freedom



The three young men and a woman acquitted yesterday are from left, Mr Lebona Ernest Mohakala, Miss Nonkululeko "Freedom" Mazibuko, Mr Mthuzeli "Chief" Madalane and Mr Stanley Radebe

— fell back in her seat and tears rolled down her cheeks

She will be reunited with her daughter for the first time in two years

Miss Mazibuko was jailed for 12 months when she refused to testify against Khotso Seathlo — the leader of Sayreco jailed for 10 years on Robben Island — and her friend Masabata Loate a former beauty queen jailed with Seathlo for five years

While still serving the sentence, Miss Mazibuko was brought to court to face the charges in the Kempton Park trial

Also present at the trial was Miss Poppie Buthelezi in a wheelchair as a result of being paralysed when she was shot during the 1976 Soweto student unrest

There were salutes, cheering and emotional embraces when the four finally emerged They said that although they were elated at being free their thoughts were with those still in detention who might also have to endure the ordeal of a lengthy trial

Terror trial told of false wit

Lawyer gives li

By Themba Molefe

The mother of Mr Stanley Radebe, one of the four accused under the Terrorism Act who were freed yesterday, is to sue the Minister of Police for alleged assaults on her by the Security Police

Mrs Sannah Radebe (57), alleges the assaults took place during her detention between February and March last year

During her son's trial she told the court she was hit on the head and fell while detained at Protea Police Headquarters shortly after her son's arrest

The sensational end to the trial came when the magistrate, Mr I J J Luther, acquitted Mr Radebe (27), Mr Mthuthuzeli Madalane (24), both of Senaoane, Soweto, Mr Lebona Ernest Mohakala (23), of Molapo, Soweto, and Miss Nonkululeko Innocentia Mazibuko (22), of Zone 6, Diepkloof

Mr Luther found State witnesses gave false evidence, were unreliable and contradicted themselves due to fear of police assaults and threats of further detention by the Security Police

The amount for which Mrs Radebe is suing is not yet known but legal sources believe it will be several thousand rands

During the trial Mr D Soggot, defence advocate for two of the accused, presented a document in court which he termed a cross-analysis of the interrogational process according to State witnesses

Mr Soggot said that

- Five witnesses alleged severe assault by the Security Police during interrogation
- Nine witnesses said they were told what the Security Police wanted them to say in court
- Seven said they were terrified during interrogation and five said they were threatened with further assault
- The black Portuguese-speaking, self-confessed police agent, Mr Jim Kelly said he was explicitly told by the Security Police to fabricate evidence
- Six witnesses said they were kept in isolation before being interrogated

Mr Mohakala, also charged with undergoing military train-

ing
as
his
T
sur
a

T



Mrs Sannah Radebe (57), mother of Mr Stanley Radebe was freed in the marathon Kempton Park Terrorism Act trial yesterday Mrs Radebe who was detained and allegedly assaulted by Security Police at Protea Police Headquarters between February and March last year is to sue the Minister of Police for several thousand rands

Journalist denies involvement in robbery

The Star Bureau

LONDON — The head of the Pan Africanist Congress (PAC) in London, Mr Zolile Keke, has told an Old Bailey jury here that he agreed to an interview with a Swedish journalist to gain publicity "for the struggle"

But the journalist, Bertil Olov Wedin (38), was secretly acquiring information from him for his employer — the South African Security Police

Mr Keke said yesterday he had met Wedin three times before the burglary at the PAC offices in north London last year when documents and papers were stolen

"He came to my office and said he was a journalist. I thought I was meeting a journalist. What I was hoping to achieve was letting people in other countries know our position to get publicity," Mr Keke told the jury

Wedin, a Swede living in Tonbridge, Kent, with his English wife and three children, admitted to police that he was working for Major Craig Williamson of the South African Security Police for R1 600 a month, paid into his account through a Swiss bank

But he denied supplying a sketch of the internal layout of

PAC wanted publicity, Old Bailey is told

the PAC offices so a burglary could be carried out. He also denied dishonestly handling stolen PAC documents.

Detective Constable Keith White, of Scotland Yard, said Wedin had told him that after meeting Major Williamson on an assignment in South Africa he later telephoned Major Williamson from England and offered his services as a "political analyst"

He was afterwards approached by an agent named Peter Caselton, to whom he began passing information

Detective White said Wedin had told him that Caselton had given him a false name, John Wilson, to use. On one occasion,

in March 1982, the two men had travelled together to Cyprus

When Wedin was searched, a sketch map of the PAC office was found in his shirt pocket. He admitted drawing it for Caselton "because that was what I was expected to do"

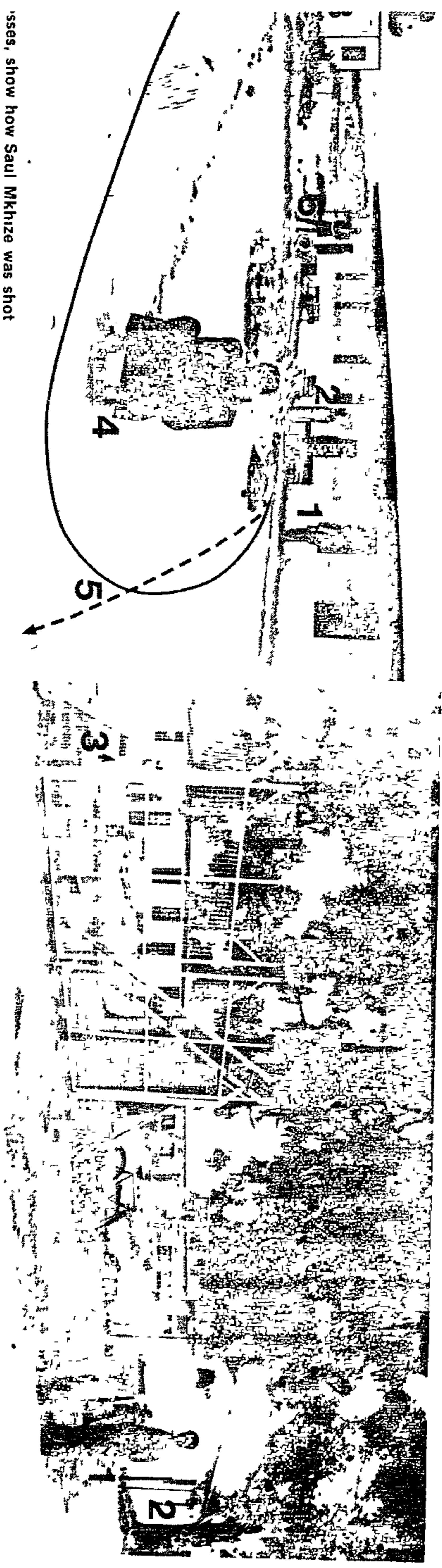
Wedin said in a statement that after the map had been passed on there was a later meeting with Caselton, who gave him PAC documents to read which he returned the following day

Detective White said that when Wedin was arrested at his home, Caselton was already in custody, as was a third man, Edward Aspinall

The trial continues

251 9/4/83

Saul Mkhize was shot — by the people of Driefontein



Constable Nienaber drives out of grounds

A warning shot is fired into a tree

Second shot hits Mr Mkhize as he is going towards gate. He falls here

Constable Nienaber drives back into school grounds and stops here

Police van stops here

Warning shot in tree

Mr Mkhize shot here

gal arrest me," the Driefontein Mkhize, who was shot dead by last Saturday, is said to have told had warned the gathering that that the people should disperse had been talking through a loudspeaker as they heard the two loudspeaker — before him

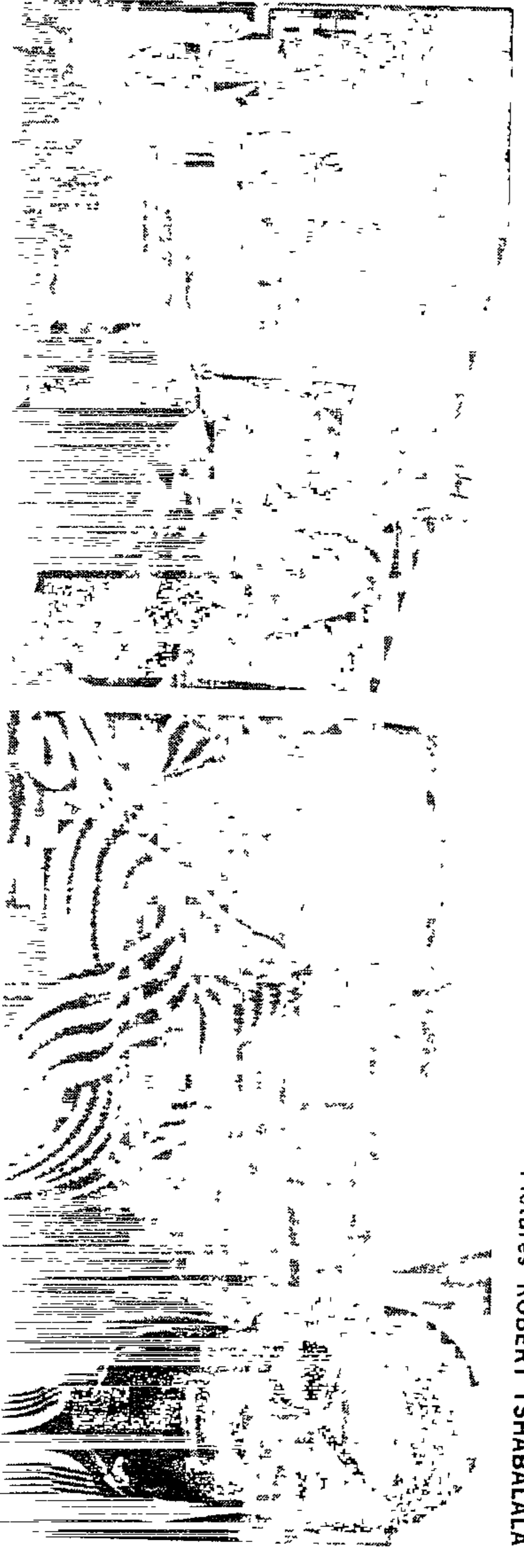
As J A Nienaber and M C Khumalo — had most of them women and elderly men, bangani Higher Primary School, which is

10am, the residents and Mr Mkhize were arrive before starting the meeting

secretary of his organisation, the Council Mr David Nkonyane, called the meeting arrangements he had made with a firm to drill minutes of a meeting residents had held

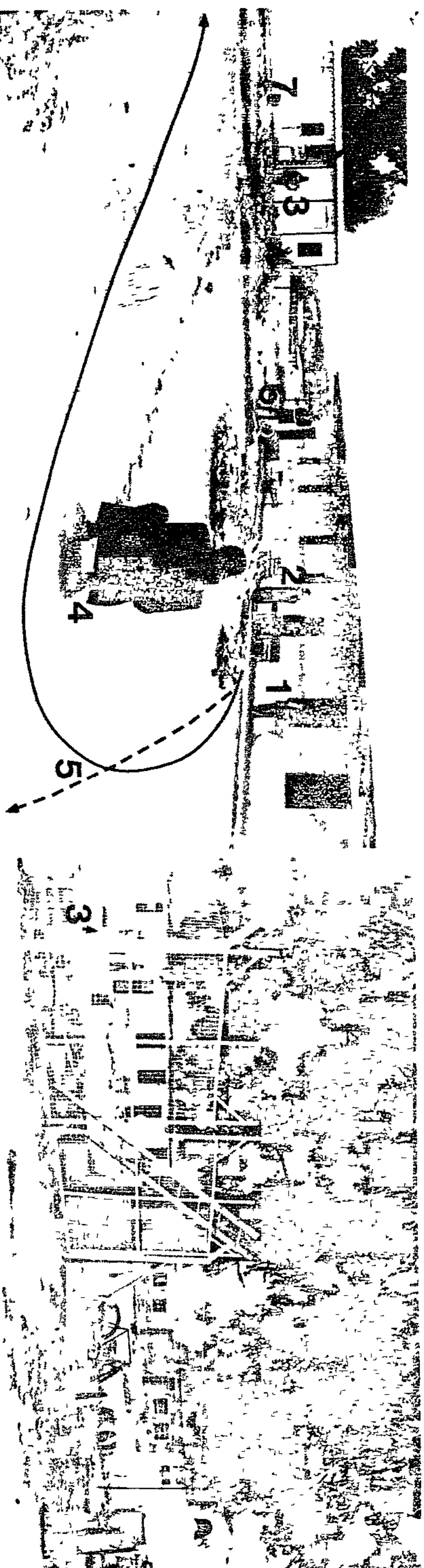
19

ner for Co-operation, Mr M J Prinsloo, e as he did not want any



Pictures ROBERT TSHABALALA

— OW SAU. V. KHIZE WAS SHOT — BY THE POLICE U. J. B. U.



People, two of them witnesses, show how Saul Mkhize was shot

- 1 Mr Mkhize waits here to start meeting
- 2 Police van stops in front of Mr Mkhize
- 3 Constable Nienaber throws 2 teargas canisters here but they fail to explode
- 4 3rd canister explodes here
- 5 After scuffle, Constable Khumalo runs behind building and
- Constable Nienaber drives out of grounds
- A warning shot is fired into a tree
- 6 Second shot hits Mr Mkhize as he is going towards gate. He falls here
- 7 Constable Nienaber drives back into school grounds and stops

- 1 Police van stops here
- 2 Warning shot in tree
- 3 Mr Mkhize shot here

Pictures ROBER.

IF THIS meeting is illegal arrest me," the Driefontein community leader, Mr Saul Mkhize, who was shot dead by police at a protest meeting last Saturday, is said to have told two constables after they had warned the gathering that his meeting was illegal and that the people should disperse.

Eyewitnesses said Mr Mkhize had been talking through a loud-speaker and they could hear him as clearly as they heard the two policemen — using the same loudspeaker — before him.

The two policemen — Constables J A Nienaber and M C Khumalo — had found a crowd of about 300 people, most of them women and elderly men, assembled inside the grounds of Cabangan Higher Primary School, which is surrounded by a 1.8m security fence.

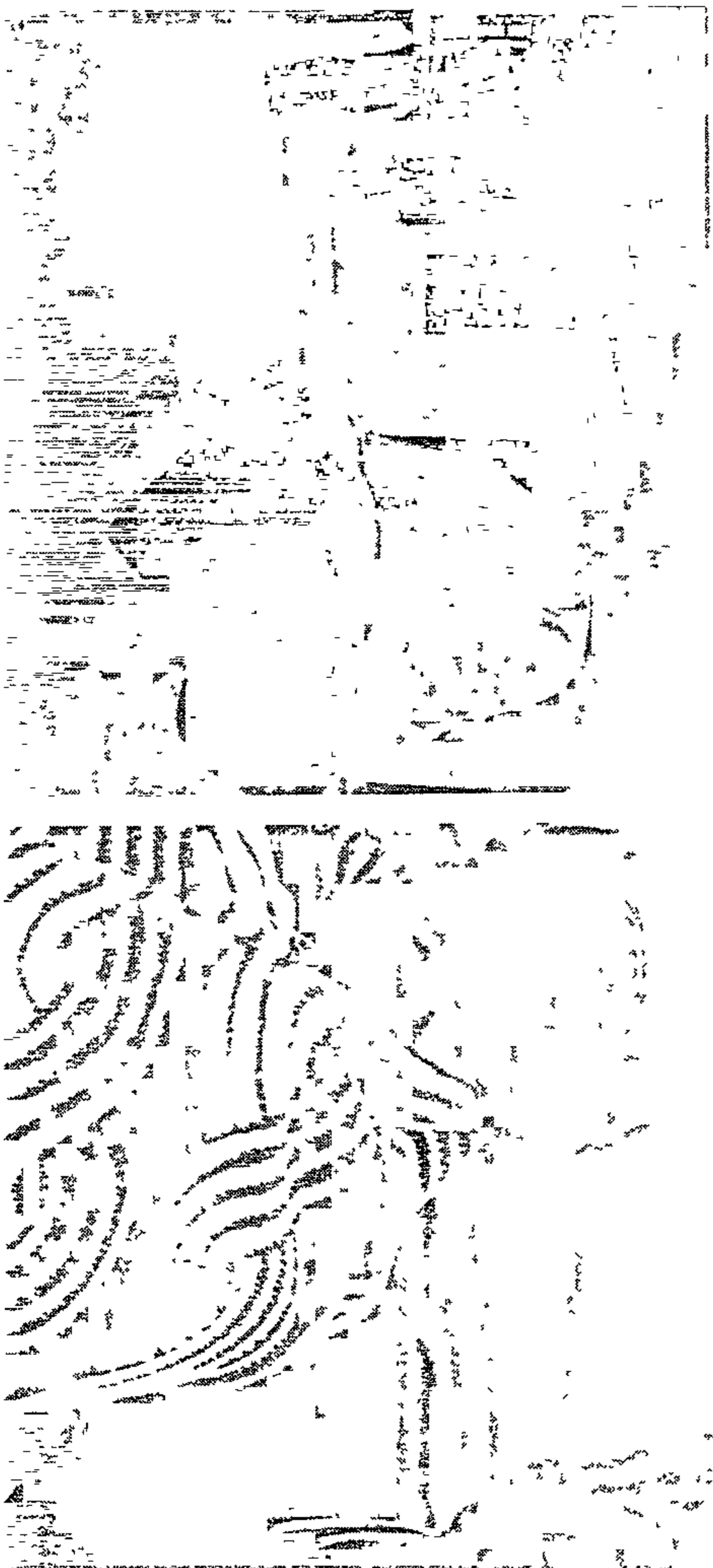
At that time between nine and 10am, the residents and Mr Mkhize were still waiting for more people to arrive before starting the meeting.

Mr Mkhize had, according to the secretary of his organisation, the Council Board of Directors of Driefontein, Mr David Nkoyane, called the meeting to tell the community about arrangements he had made with a firm to drill boreholes in the village.

Another item on the agenda was minutes of a meeting residents had held at the school on Saturday, March 19.

At that meeting the Commissioner for Co-operation, Mr M J Prinsloo, from Wakkerstroom told the residents he did not want any questions asked after saying officials would be sent to Driefontein to count "squatters" living in the area before their relocation.

According to people at the March 19 meeting Mr Mkhize told the commissioner that



after saying officials would be sent to Driefontein to count 'squatters' living in the area before their relocation.

According to people at the March 19 meeting Mr Mkhize told the commissioner that most residents, including lodgers, were not prepared to move from Driefontein.

On Wednesday this week several people who had been at last Saturday's meeting told of the fatal shooting.

The eye-witnesses said they did not know what the police were talking about when they said there was a riot with residents threatening the police.

Several witnesses told the Mail there were between 200 and 300 people assembled at the school. The gathering was peaceful they said and claimed there was no riot whatsoever and we saw no pistol other than the gun the policeman used when he shot the tree and Mr Mkhize.

They also explained that after Mr Mkhize had told the police to arrest him if the meeting was illegal, Const Nienaber grabbed him and pulled him towards the police van which was parked about two to three steps away, apparently in a bid to arrest him.

But Mr Mkhize broke loose and stepped back, said the eye witnesses.

Const Nienaber then moved to the driver's side of the van. He took three tear-gas canisters and a gas mask out of the vehicle and put on the mask.

Const Nienaber then threw two of the canisters towards the people standing behind the van on the east side. But the canisters failed to explode.

He then threw the other canister towards those standing to the west side of the van. The teargas exploded and, as it did, the people ran away, joining those who were standing behind the van on the east side.

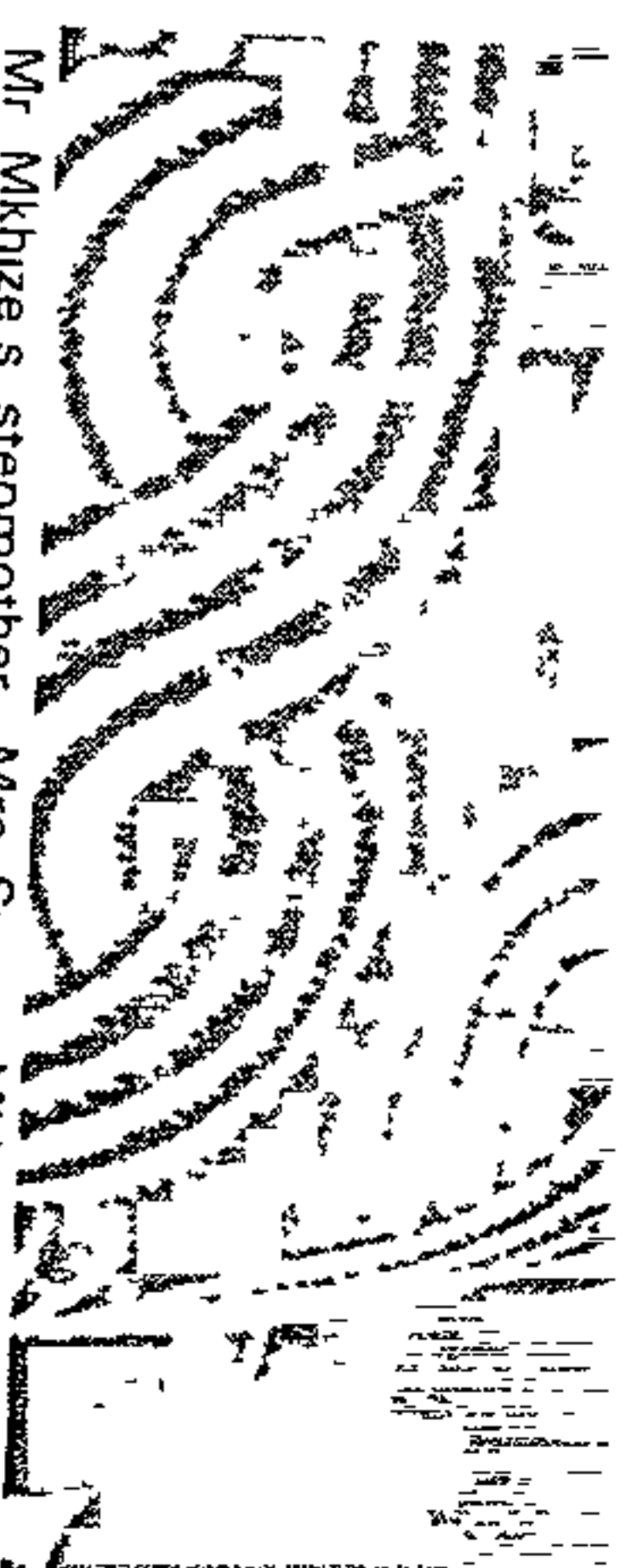
Const Nienaber went back to Mr Mkhize, grabbed him again and dragged him round

Res cents he did not want any questions asked

The

annatomy of a shooting

Eye-witness Mr David Nkonyane points out the spot where Mr Saul Mkhize fell after he had been shot



Mr Mkhize's stepmother, Mrs Suzan Mkhize, and her grand-son, Paris, tried to help Mr Mkhize after he fell down

'Police were forced to defend themselves'

THE shooting of community leader Mr Saul Mkhize last weekend has caused an international row. Mr Mkhize was leader of the Driefontein, Wakkerstroom, community that was resisting an attempt by the Government to resettle them.

The Police Division of Public Relations said in a communique Mr Mkhize was fatally wounded when the two policemen were forced to defend themselves against a frenzied mob which attacked them with knives and a pistol stolen from one of the policemen.

The statement said trouble erupted when the two policemen, Constable J A Nienaber

and Constable M C Khumalo, informed Mr Mkhize that the meeting was illegal. The crowd suddenly became riotous and attacked the two policemen.

Const Khumalo managed to flee the attackers, but Const Nienaber was seized by the mob who grabbed his service pistol and attempted to shoot him with it.

He eventually managed to break free and fled to his vehicle. He sprayed teargas into the crowd but realising this was having little effect he snatched a shotgun from the back of the vehicle and fired a warning shot over their heads.

But this still did not achieve the desired effect so he fired at the leader of the mob, striking him, the statement said. Police said the crowd had immediately stopped rioting and dispersed when they saw their leader fall.

The statement added that Const Nienaber's gas mask had probably saved him from serious injury. The gas mask was badly damaged and dented in the attack. Police have still not recovered his service pistol.

HARRY MASHABELA reports from Driefontein on the version of events as told by the people of Driefontein.

the front of the van towards the driver's side.

Mr Mkhize tried to break away from Const Nienaber. The constable, who was again apparently trying to arrest him, then slapped him, the eye-witnesses said.

Some men - none of the witnesses could say exactly how many - rushed at them and grabbed Const Nienaber. Some were carrying walking sticks but did not attack the policemen with the sticks.

They separated Const Nienaber and Mr Mkhize,

said the witnesses, and Const Khumalo, who had been standing around, fled and went behind one of the three school building blocks when the men grabbed his colleague.

During the scuffle, as the men separated him from Const Nienaber, Mr Mkhize appealed to his people not to fight, saying "I am not fighting anybody," witnesses said.

After the two men had been separated, they added, Const Nienaber got into the van and drove out of the

schoolyard. He stopped in the main road, next to the security fence.

Const Nienaber got out of the van and, according to the witnesses, used a long gun to fire a warning shot into a tree, opening a hole in the trunk.

At the blast the crowd panicked and scattered in all directions. They moved away from the centre of the school yard, leaving Mr Mkhize virtually alone in front of the main school building.

Mr Mkhize then began

walking towards the school gate. Const Nienaber then fired another shot from outside the schoolyard.

The bullet hit Mr Mkhize in the chest and he fell on his back.

Mr Mkhize's stepmother, Mrs Suzan Mkhize, rushed to his aid. "Let's go away," she said she told her stepson and tried to pick him up. But he told her "Leave them alone, I am not fighting."

Mr Mkhize's 18-year-old son, Paris, joined his grandmother and together they

tried to help the wounded man get up.

After the second blast Const Nienaber got back into the police van and drove stopping a little way from where Mr Mkhize had fallen.

As he drove in, Const Nienaber shouted "Khumalo!" three times in an attempt to find his missing colleague.

Inside the yard he stopped and armed with the "long gun," got out of the van. Const Nienaber then shouted at the people to go away.

Some climbed over the high security fence and some went through the gate. The constable walked down to Mrs Mkhize and Paris, who were helping Mr Mkhize.

"The constable told us to go. We refused. He then said we should take my father to hospital and returned to his van. Const Khumalo joined him as he drove out of the schoolyard and they went away," said Mr Mkhize Jr.

Mr Mkhize was later driven by Mr Lazarus Mabusu, 44, to a private doctor at Piet Retief, about 40km away. Mr

Mabusu's wound arrived Mkhize, Mrs Mkhize's band's police back to

On S Daily Const i rived a home had cor from ey bers of

He is ing, and mid-twe ing shirt, w his was signs of head an

After jected to cer told lice van the hous

The o the fami the house mounted outside t

Other family t the office and he or to dismo

was minutes of a meeting residents had held at 19
Commissioner for Co-operation, Mr M J Prinsloo, residents he did not want any questions asked be sent to Driefontein to count "squatters" or relocation

THE

sumatony of a shootings

Eye-witness Mr David Nkonyane points out the spot where Mr Saul Mkhize fell after he had been shot

Mr Mkhize's stepmother, Mrs Suzan Mkhize, and her grandson, 18-year-old schoolboy Paris. They tried to help Mr Mkhize after he fell down after the shooting

'Police were forced to defend themselves'

THE shooting of community leader Mr Saul Mkhize last weekend has caused an international row. Mr Mkhize was leader of the Driefontein, Wakkerstroom community that was resisting an attempt by the Government to resettle them.

The Police Division of Public Relations said in a communique Mr Mkhize was fatally wounded when the two policemen were forced to defend themselves against a frenzied mob which attacked them with knobkerries and a pistol stolen from one of the policemen.

The statement said trouble erupted when the two policemen, Constable J A Nienaber

the front of the van towards the driver's side

Mr Mkhize tried to break away from Const Nienaber. The constable, who was again apparently trying to arrest him, then slapped him, the eyewitnesses said.

Some men — none of the witnesses could say exactly how many — rushed at them and grabbed Const Nienaber. Some were carrying walking sticks but did not attack the policemen with the sticks.

They separated Const Nienaber and Mr Mkhize, said the witnesses, and Const Khumalo, who had been standing around, fled and went behind one of the three school building blocks when the men grabbed his colleague.

During the scuffle, as the men separated him from Const Nienaber, Mr Mkhize appealed to his people not to fight, saying "I am not fighting anybody," witnesses said. After the two men had been separated, they added, Const Nienaber got into the van and drove out of the schoolyard. He stopped in the main road, next to the security fence.

Const Nienaber got out of the van and, according to the witnesses, used a "long gun" to fire a warning shot into a tree, opening a hole in the trunk.

At the blast the crowd panicked and scattered in all directions. They moved away from the centre of the school yard leaving Mr Mkhize virtually alone in front of the main school building. Mr Mkhize then began walking towards the school gate. Const Nienaber then fired another shot from outside the schoolyard.

The bullet hit Mr Mkhize in the chest and he fell on his back.

Mr Mkhize's stepmother, Mrs Suzan Mkhize, rushed to his aid. "Let's go away," she said she told her stepson and tried to pick him up. But he told her "Leave them alone, I am not fighting."

and Constable M C Khumalo informed Mr Mkhize that the meeting was illegal. The crowd suddenly became riotous and attacked the two policemen.

Const Khumalo managed to flee the attackers, but Const Nienaber was seized by the mob who grabbed his service pistol and attempted to shoot him with it.

He eventually managed to break free and fled to his vehicle. He sprayed teargas into the crowd but, realising this was having little effect, he snatched a shotgun from the back of the vehicle and fired a warning shot over their heads.

But this still did not achieve the desired effect so he fired at the leader of the mob, striking him. The statement said Police said the crowd had immediately stopped rioting and dispersed when they saw their leader fall.

The statement added that Const Nienaber's gas mask had probably saved him from serious injury. The gas mask was badly damaged and dented in the attack.

Police have still not recovered his service pistol.

HARRY MASHABELA reports from Driefontein on the version of events as told by the people of Driefontein.

Some climbed over the high security fence and some went through the gate. The constable walked down to Mrs Mkhize and Paris, who were helping Mr Mkhize.

"The constable told us to go. We refused. He then said we should take my father to hospital and returned to his van. Const Khumalo joined him as he drove out of the schoolyard and they went away," said Mr Mkhize.

Mr Mkhize was later driven by Mr Lazarus Mabuso 44 to a private doctor at Piet Retief about 40km away. Mr Mabuso was accompanied by Mrs Beauty Mkhize. The wounded man's wife. But on arrival at the doctor's surgery they were told that Mr Mkhize was dead.

Mrs Mkhize took her husband's body to the Ermelo police and later it was taken back to Piet Retief.

On Sunday April 3 a Rand Daily Mail reporter saw Const Nienaber when he arrived at the Mkhize family's home with policemen who had come to take statements from eyewitnesses and members of the family.

He is stocky, athletic-looking, and appears to be in his mid-twenties. He was wearing jeans and a short-sleeved shirt, with a gun strapped to his waist. There were no signs of injury on his face and hands.

After the family had objected to his presence his officer told him to go to the police van outside the gate of the house.

The other policemen and the family then went inside the house and Const Nienaber mounted the family horse outside the courtyard.

Other members of the family then complained to the officer inside the house and he ordered the constable to dismount.

222
5 Times 10/4/83
251

Aggett cops moved

By NEIL HOOPER

LEAST five Witwatersrand police officers involved in the detention and interrogation of Neil Aggett, have been transferred to other units since the trade unionist was found dead in his cell on February 5 last year.

In an unprecedented move, five transferred include the senior head and deputy head of the Security Branch on the Witwatersrand and two officers who interrogated Dr Aggett whose names are known to have been transferred.

Brigadier Hennie Muller, former head of the Security Branch on the Witwatersrand

● Colonel Jack Olivier, his deputy

● Colonel Daniel Oosthuizen, former Station Commander at John Vorster Square, where Dr Aggett was detained

● Major Arthur Cronwright, who was in charge of the Security Branch interrogation of Dr Aggett

● Lieutenant Steven Whitehead, who assisted in the interrogation

The Sunday Times established this week that Brigadier Muller has been seconded to the State Security Council. This means that he is no longer operational as a member of the Security Branch.

Col Olivier, his former deputy, has been transferred to the Security Branch at Springs, while Maj Cronwright has been transferred to Krugersdorp. It is understood that the present duties of the two men will probably

Security officers and interrogators given new jobs

not include the interrogation of detainees.

Lt Whitehead has been transferred back to the Uniform Branch of the Police and is due to start duty shortly with the Brixton Flying Squad.

Col Oosthuizen, who was technically in charge of detainees held at John Vorster Square, has been transferred out of the area as a district CID officer. It is not known where he is stationed.

The magistrate who presided over the inquest ruled that the security police officers could not be held responsible for Dr Aggett's death.

At the inquest Mr George Bizos, counsel for the Aggett family, accused a number of

the Security Branch members of engaging in a conspiracy of silence on Dr Aggett's treatment.

Mr Bizos accused Maj Cronwright and Lt Whitehead of culpable homicide and said they had admitted that they were responsible for the mental and physical wellbeing of Dr Aggett.

Exhausting

He added that the two men had given no acceptable explanation of why Dr Aggett had committed suicide, and claimed that both had given false evidence about Dr Aggett's treatment and his

condition shortly before his death.

Mr Bizos claimed that the court had before it a prima facie case and a balance of probability that these two had driven Dr Aggett to suicide by their acts or omissions.

Mr Bizos submitted that even if the police version of Dr Aggett's death was accepted, he had been subjected to an exhausting 62-hour interrogation by the policemen, and that their reasons for the length of the interrogation were inconsistent, improbable and uncorroborated.

Mr Bizos claimed the only explanation why Dr Aggett had suddenly made vital dis-

closures after the interrogation was that he was pressured unlawfully until he broke.

However, the inquest magistrate, Mr P J Kotze, did not agree with this view, and ruled at the end of the hearing that members of the Security Branch had not been responsible for the suicide of Dr Aggett.

"I cannot find beyond a reasonable doubt, or the preponderance of probabilities, any unlawful or negligent action constituted the cause for Dr Aggett's death," he ruled on December 21, last year.

He added that the police officers responsible for Dr Aggett's wellbeing could not have foreseen that he would take his own life.

Mr Kotze also rejected evidence by former detainees that Dr Aggett had been assaulted and that his condition had deteriorated during his last week alive.

Mr Kotze said that he could not find that Dr Aggett had been deprived of sleep or that he had been assaulted by the police "in any unlawful manner".



Lieutenant Steven Whitehead is back in uniform and will soon start duty with the Brixton Flying Squad

Transfers are 'not a reflection' on officers

A SENIOR police officer said this week that the five transfers were only a very small percentage of the total number of transfers in the force, and had taken place over a long period and not simultaneously.

Of the Security Branch officers transferred, only Lieutenant Whitehead had moved to another branch of the

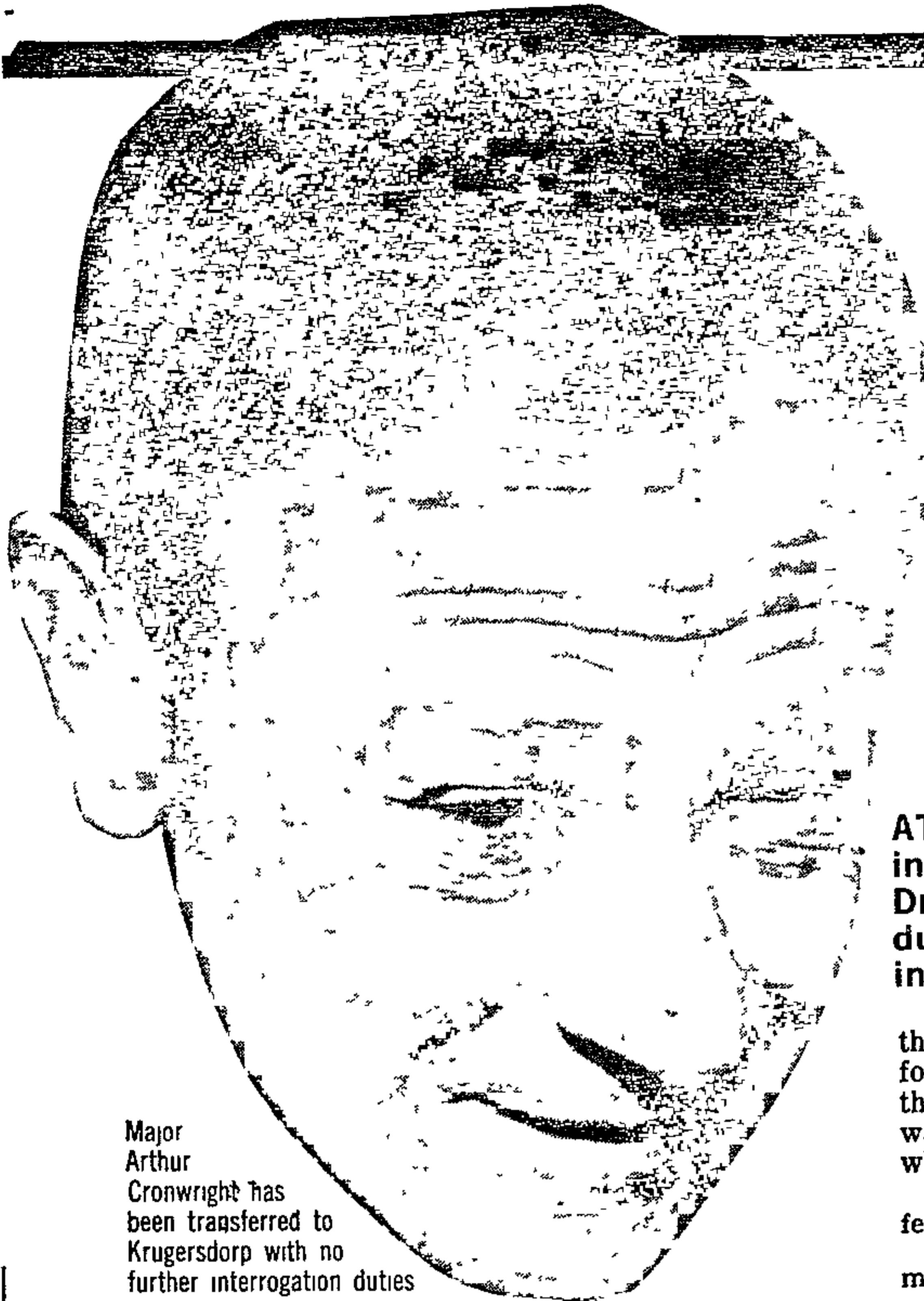
police, and this had been at his own request.

He also pointed out that a couple of other security branch policemen involved in the detention and interrogation of Dr Aggett had not been transferred.

Brigadier Muller had been appointed to a very responsible position with the State Security Council and the transfers

could not be seen as a reflection on the men or any involvement in the death of Dr Aggett.

He added that the magistrate who headed the inquest hearing into Dr Aggett's death had absolved the police of any involvement in the cause of his death and had ruled that the trade unionist had taken his own life.



Major Arthur Cronwright has been transferred to Krugersdorp with no further interrogation duties

STimes 10/11/83 (2)

Aggett cops moved

By NEIL HOOPER

AT LEAST five Witwatersrand police officers involved in the detention and interrogation of Dr Neil Aggett, have been transferred to other duties since the trade unionist was found dead in his cell on February 5 last year.

In an unprecedented move, those transferred include the former head and deputy head of the Security Branch on the Witwatersrand and two officers who interrogated Dr Aggett

Those known to have been transferred are,

● Brigadier Hennie Muller, former head of the Security Branch on the Witwatersrand

● Colonel Jack Olivier, his deputy

● Colonel Daniel Oosthuizen, former Station Commander at John Vorster Square, where Dr Aggett was detained

● Major Arthur Cronwright, who was in charge of the Security Branch interrogation of Dr Aggett

● Lieutenant Steven Whitehead, who assisted in the interrogation

The Sunday Times established this week that Brigadier Muller has been seconded to the State Security Council. This means that he is no longer operational as a member of the Security Branch

Col Olivier, his former deputy, has been transferred to the Security Branch at Springs, while Maj Cronwright has been transferred to Krugersdorp. It is understood that the present duties of the two men will probably

Security officers an interrogat given new jobs

not include the interrogation of detainees

Lt Whitehead has been transferred back to the Uniform Branch of the Police and is due to start duty shortly with the Brixton Flying Squad

Col Oosthuizen, who was technically in charge of detainees held at John Vorster Square, has been transferred out of the area as a district CID officer. It is not known where he is stationed

The magistrate who presided over the inquest ruled that the security police officers could not be held responsible for Dr Aggett's death

At the inquest Mr George Bizos, counsel for the Aggett family, accused a number of

Transfers are 'not a re!

A SENIOR police officer said this week that the five transfers were only a very small percentage of the total number of transfers in the force, and had taken place over a long period and not simultaneously

Of the Security Branch officers transferred, only Lieutenant Whitehead had moved to another branch of the

police, and this had request

He also pointed out other security branch officers involved in the detention of Dr Aggett transferred

Brigadier Muller to a very responsible State Security Council

EXPRESSSCOPE LOOKS AT THE DRIEFONTEIN SHOOTING

Mkhize was shot from the other

Side of fence'

BY ARLENE GETZ

A 2m fence topped with barbed wire separated Constable J A Nienaber from Mr Saul Mkhize when the policeman shot and killed the community leader at Driefontein last week



● Mrs Susannah Mkhize, dead man's stepmother

An attempt this week to reconstruct the events at the Cabangani school where Mr Mkhizi was shot a week ago produced conflicting and confused accounts but on one point witnesses were agreed

Constable Nienaber had broken away from the crowd and was outside the school grounds when he took a shotgun from his vehicle and fired two shots

The first hit a tree about waist high, the second killed Mr Mkhize on the other side of the fence

Now the actions of the Driekesdorp constable — who is carrying out his normal duties while a senior police officer investigates the circumstances of Mr Mkhize's death — are at the centre of an international uproar

A statement issued by the police this week said trouble erupted when the Const

teargas into the crowd but realising that this was having little effect, he took a shotgun from the back of the vehicle and fired a warning shot over their heads

"But this still did not have the desired effect, so he fired at the leader of the mob, striking him," the statement said

The statement added that Const Nienaber's gas mask had probably saved him from serious injury

The mask was badly damaged and dented in the attack

Mrs Susannah Mkhize, said this week the meeting had not started when the police arrived

"I don't think there were more than 200 people there at the time," she said

Another witness, Mr Daniel Mathebula, said the two policemen had ordered the crowd to disperse because the gathering was illegal

"Saul went to them and told them they should detain him rather than force the people to leave

"After that the white policeman (Const Nienaber) went to his van, put on a gas

mask and took out teargas

"He threw three canisters, but only one of them went off," said Mr Mathebula

At one point there was a scuffle involving Mr Mkhize and Const Nienaber

The constable broke free and left the school enclosure

He took the shotgun from his vehicle and fired two shots, the second of which hit Mr Mkhize in the chest from about 30m

Mr Mkhize died on the way to hospital

Brigadier M van Eyk, head of the Police Directorate of Public Relations, said this week he was unable to confirm or deny any details about the shooting

"I can't say more than the original statement," he said

"We released only certain information which we thought it essential for everybody to know — normally we would not have said as much as we did"

Outside the fence through which Saul Mkhize was shot Paris shows the hole left by Constable J A Nienaber's first blast

Mr Mkhize's son Pictures by HERBERT MABUZA

While Mr Mkhize commuted his wife grew meat and vegetables, made jam, and tended their fruit trees

The orderly rural life of Mrs Beauty Mkhize ended last Saturday when a blast from a policeman's shotgun slammed into her husband's chest

He had been about to ad-

tiny room The silence was punctuated by an occasional sob

From time to time her son, Paris, wandered in disconsolately, his eye covered by a black patch

"I suppose I'll have to go back to Johannesburg to find work," she said

Mr Mkhize, who also had three children in Johannesburg, was the family's sole breadwinner

"I've got no money and

How a blast from a police gun put an end to a wife's quiet rural life

While Mr Mkhize commuted his wife grew meat and vegetables, made jam, and tended their fruit trees

He had been about to ad-

tiny room The silence was punctuated by an occasional sob

From time to time her son, Paris, wandered in disconsolately, his eye covered by a black patch

"I suppose I'll have to go back to Johannesburg to find work," she said

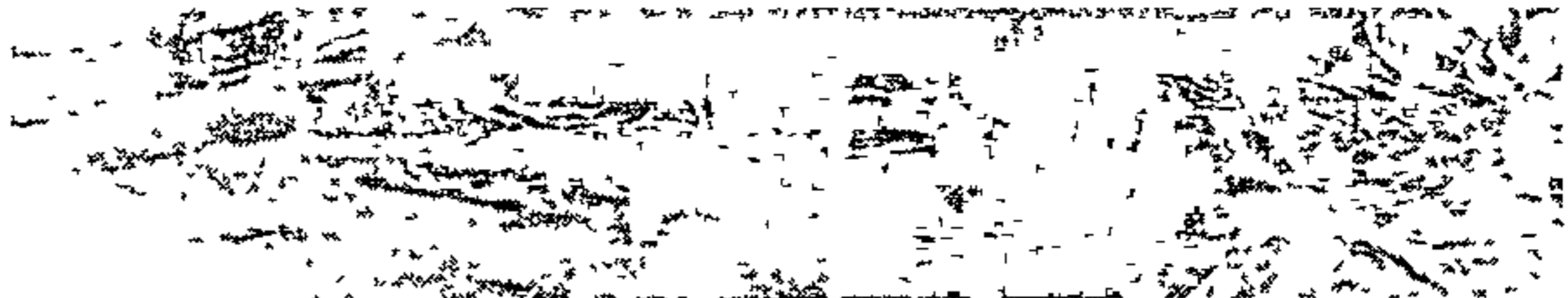
Mr Mkhize, who also had three children in Johannesburg, was the family's sole breadwinner

"I've got no money and

ted when the police
 't think there were
 200 people there
 " she said.
 e wasn't such a big
 witness, Mr Dan-
 said the two
 had ordered the
 to disperse because
 being was illegal
 went to them and
 they should detain
 than force the
 to leave
 or that the white
 (Const Nienaber)
 his van, put on a gas

his when he was unable to
 confirm or deny any details
 about the shooting

"I can't say more than the
 original statement," he said.
 "We released only certain in-
 formation which we thought
 it essential for everybody to
 know — normally we would
 not have said as much as we
 did"



● Outside the fence through which Saul Mkhize was shot Mr Mkhize's son Paris shows the hole left by Constable J A Nienaber's first blast
 Pictures by HERBERT MABUZA

How a blast from a police gun put an end to a wife's quiet rural life

THE orderly rural life of Mrs Beauty Mkhize ended last Saturday when a blast from a policeman's shotgun slammed into her husband's chest.

He had been about to address a meeting of Driefontem residents at the local school

Mrs Mkhize had been proud of her husband's attempts to prevent the forced resettlement of his community.

During the week Mr Saul Mkhize, 48, had lived in Soweto and worked for a Johannesburg firm of accountants

At weekends he travelled more than 300km to the family home at Driefontem, in the Wakkerstroom district of the south-eastern Transvaal

While Mr Mkhize commuted his wife grew mealies and vegetables, made jam, and tended their fruit trees.

"I just don't know what I'm going to do now," she whispered a few days after the shooting. She lay covered by a blanket in her

tiny room. The silence was punctuated by an occasional sob

From time to time her son, Paris, wandered in disconsolately, his eye covered by a black patch following an alleged police assault in the nearby town of Piet Retief

"I suppose I'll have to go back to Johannesburg to find work," she said

Mr Mkhize, who also had three children in Johannesburg, was the family's sole breadwinner.

"I've got no money and there's nobody else who can help us," Mrs Mkhize said



● Mrs Beauty Mkhize
 "I don't know what to do"

S Times 14/1/83 (251)

Mkhize shooting 'irreparable damage'

THE shooting last weekend of Saul Mkhize in Driefontein has lacerated South Africa's image abroad and irreparably scarred the Prime Minister's reform policy says Mrs Helen Suzman

"Any attempts at so-called reform are completely nullified by incidents like the Mkhize shooting

"The damage is as bad as that caused by the Biko and Aggett deaths. Whatever effort the Government is making at reform is ruined by the actions of trigger-happy police," said Mrs Suzman

The PFP MP tabled questions on the shooting which will be handled in Parliament this week

Tarnished

Mrs Suzman wants to know whether a full investigation is to be held, if the constable who fired the fatal shots has been suspended and when the Minister of Law and Order Mr Louis le Grange, will issue a statement

"It is quite wrong to blame the entire police force because of the actions of one constable

"But the image of the force is tarnished by this incident," Mrs Suzman said

She said the blame for the death of Mr Mkhize and the police's handling of the case fell "fairly and squarely" on the shoulders of Mr le Grange

"He never issues public reprimands about incidents like this"

Mr Mkhize will be buried near his home in Driefontein this Saturday, the very land the Government wanted to remove him from

He was shot after two

By BLAISE HOPKINSON and DAN MAIVHA

policemen interrupted a meeting which had been deemed illegal at the Caban gam Higher Primary School in Driefontein

Mr Mkhize had led the fight against the planned eviction and resettlement of residents of the Daggakraal, Driefontein and Ngema districts of Wakkerstroom in the Eastern Transvaal

Results of a post-mortem held on Friday showed that he had died from shotgun wounds to the chest

Captain N Janeke, police public relations officer for the Eastern Transvaal, said yesterday he had no idea when the inquest would take place

Mr Mkhize's family said yesterday that they would be represented at the inquest

Saul Mkhize's campaign against the resettlement of the people of Driefontein will not die with his death

His successor as chairman of the Council Board of Directors at Driefontein will be appointed next Sunday

Alarm

"The board will meet after the funeral to decide on his successor. We must keep on working," said vice-chairman Mr Johannes Vilakazi

Driefontein was bought from a white farmer in 1912 for the Native Farmers' Association of Africa Ltd by a Johannesburg attorney, Pik Seme, a founder member of the African National Congress

Blacks were actively buy-

ing white-owned land in the Transvaal at the time. The Native Land Act of 1913 was passed to prevent further such sales

Today Driefontein has three schools and 14 churches. The people — mostly landowners and tenant farmers — grow enough food to feed themselves when the rains are good

Handwritten notes and signatures at the bottom of the page, including "Suzman", "Mkhize", and other illegible scribbles.

Mkhize sent a plea to Botha

Two days before he was shot dead Mr Saul Mkhize addressed an urgent appeal to the Prime Minister, Mr P W Botha for help "on behalf of the people of Daggakraal, Driefontein and Ngema."

Mr Mkhize's appeal was contained in a letter dated March 31 which his brother, Mr Pickson Mkhize, says was posted

Mr Mkhize also told me he was concerned about intimidation and harassment he claimed was being conducted against the Driefontein people. This included pass arrests. A mysterious car had been parked outside his own home at 2 am one morning for 20 minutes with parking lights on.

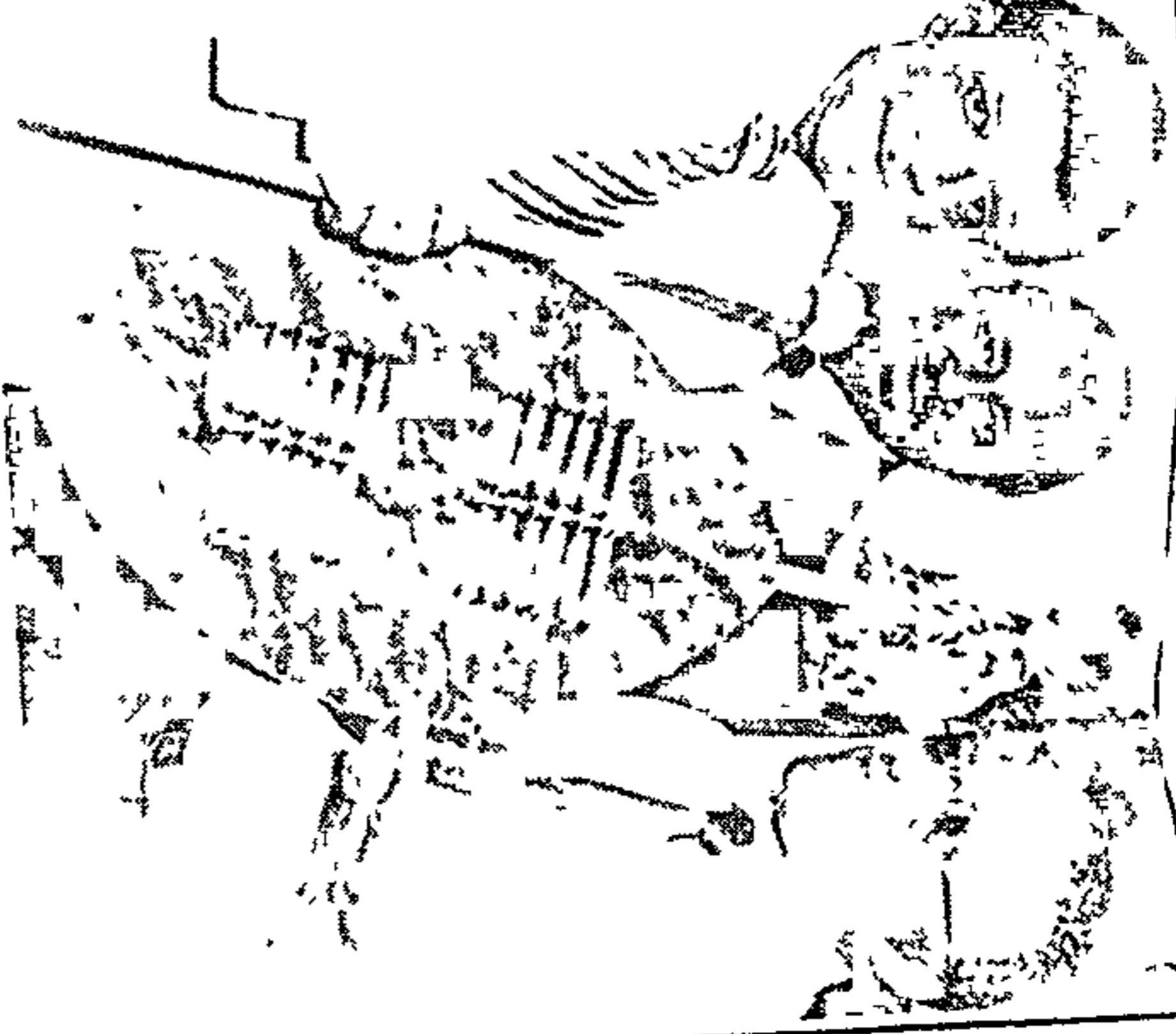
The Prime Minister's private secretary, Cdr W P J Ehlers, said that he had taken the trouble to look in the files as far back as January but that no letter had been received.

Despite the fact that Dr Koornhof was reported on April 4 as having said he could not recall personal correspondence with "a Mr Mkhize of Driefontein," Mr Mkhize received at least two letters bearing Dr Koornhof's signature.

The first, telling him that "reconsideration of the removal is not possible" and asking for the "full support" of the Driefontein community for his department's efforts, was dated October 19, 1981 and had "personal" written in hand-writing across the top of it. It ended "warm regards, yours sincerely" above Dr Koornhof's signature.

The second bore the reference number 5-5 and was dated October 26, 1982. Also ending

Mr Mkhize with Bishop Tutu



with "warm regards," it told Mr Mkhize that "only the terms will take place are negotiable" and, added, "your cooperation would be appreciated."

One of the purposes of the meeting at which Mr Mkhize was shot dead on Saturday April 2 was to discuss a petition that he had drawn up following Mr Prinsloo's remarks at the meeting a fortnight previously. The petition read "We, the undersigned landowners and tenants at Driefontein, protest most strongly against the Government's attitude, as expressed by the Commissioner on March 19, 1983, that it has already decided on the removal of Driefontein and is not prepared to negotiate with us about this

We are a happy community, he said

In particular, Mr Mkhize made clear in an interview before his death, he was extremely frustrated at the attitude adopted by Mr M J Prinsloo, the Wakkerstroom commissioner of Dr Koornhof's department, at a meeting in Driefontein on Saturday,

March 19 Mr Prinsloo told the villagers at the meeting, whose proceedings were tape-recorded, that the Government had already made its decision about the Driefontein removal and that it "is not going to negotiate about it any further. It's over."

Development but 1 "Why we should consider leaving our homelands at all?" 2 "Why we should give up our legally owned property?" 3 "What reasons have the department for even thinking that we are prepared to allow them to intimidate us?"

Re-settlement of the resident of Daggakraal Driefontein, Ngema (districts of Wakkerstroom) Please accept my apologies for deeming to write to you direct but, the matter being urgent, I felt it my duty to

Your Honour, we have suffered for many years due to the uncertainty of our position. We have heard rumours, we have been told to obey, but we have never been properly informed or had proper discussions regarding the "whys" and "wherefores" of our situation. In God's name, your honour, is this merciful? Are these the actions of a

We have formed a good community. We have intermarried with other tribes. We have been, and hope to continue to be, self-supporting and of benefit to the entire community, both through the land and factories in our area and also by contributing to the work-places very badly needed in places such as Johannesburg.

One of the purposes of the meeting at which Mr Mkhize was shot dead on Saturday April 2 was to discuss a petition that he had drawn up following Mr Prinsloo's remarks at the meeting a fortnight previously. The petition read "We, the undersigned landowners and tenants at Driefontein, protest most strongly against the Government's attitude, as expressed by the Commissioner on March 19, 1983, that it has already decided on the removal of Driefontein and is not prepared to negotiate with us about this

was contained in a letter dated March 31 which his brother, Mr Pickson Mkhize, says was posted

Before he died Mr Mkhize sent an appeal direct to the Prime Minister, Mr Botha, on behalf of his community.

His decision to appeal directly to Mr Botha over the head of Dr Piet Koorhof, Minister of Co-operation and Development, arose of his growing frustration at the failure of Dr Koorhof to respond to his pleas against forcing the Driefontein people to move

In particular, Mr Mkhize made clear in an interview before his death, he was extremely frustrated at the attitude adopted by Mr M J Prinsloo, the Wakkerstroom commissioner of Dr Koorhof's department, at a meeting in Driefontein on Saturday.

March 19 Mr Prinsloo told the villagers at the meeting, whose proceedings were tape-recorded, that the Government had already made its decision about the Driefontein removal and that it "is not going to negotiate about it any further. It's over."

Mr Mkhize received at least two letters bearing Dr Koorhof's signature. The first, telling him that "reconsideration of the removal is not possible" and asking for the "full support" of the Driefontein community for his department's officials, was dated October

13, 1981 and had "personal" written in hand-writing across the top of it. It ended "warm regards, yours sincerely" above Dr Koorhof's signature. The second bore the reference number 5-5 and was dated October 26, 1982. Also ending

with "warm regards," it told Mr Mkhize that "only the terms under which the move will take place are negotiable" and added, "your co-operation would be appreciated."

One of the purposes of the meeting at which Mr Mkhize was shot dead on Saturday April 2 was to discuss a petition that he had drawn up following Mr Prinsloo's remarks at the meeting. The petition read "We, the undersigned landowners and tenants at Driefontein, protest most strongly against the Government's attitude, as expressed by the Commissioner on March 19, 1983, that it has already decided on the removal of Driefontein and is not prepared to negotiate with us about this

We are a happy community, he said

Re-settlement of the resident of Daggakraal Driefontein, Ngema (districts of Wakkerstroom)

Please accept my apologies for deeming to write to you direct but, the matter being urgent, I felt it my duty to approach you in this manner

I wish to ask that you personally arrange with due notice to myself and my council of directors of Driefontein, duly elected by the landowners of Driefontein on 26 December, 1982, at a meeting specially convened to elect representatives to negotiate about the removal, for a meeting with Dr Koorhof to discuss this whole matter

Your Honour, we have suffered for many years due to the uncertainty of our position. We have heard rumours, we have been told to obey, but we have never had proper discussions regarding the "why's" and "wherefores" of our situation. In God's name, your honour, is this merciful? Are these the actions of a man of God, such as I know you are

We have formed a good community. We have inter-married with other tribes. We have been, and hope to continue to be, self-supporting and of benefit to the entire community, both through the land and factors in our area and also by contributing to the work-force very badly needed in places such as Johannesburg

All that we ask is that we have a reasonable and full discussion with a duly appointed body, by someone such as yourself, to talk to us. We know we must listen but we must also have every opportunity to talk and to explain our position

Your honour, I beseech you to help us in this matter and to act on our behalf. We need your help and we ask for it now. Yours, very sincerely, (Saul Mkhize)

Your help is needed because we are being forced to move from our properties by the Department of Co-operation and Development. Dr Koorhof has been known to say "There will be no forced removal of black people from black areas", and yet here we are, without any real discussion, being told by his department that

The committee of Daggakraal and Ngema, who are in a similar predicament, would like to join us at such a meeting

May I say that we do not wish to discuss our removal, which seems to be a fait accompli, by the Department of Co-operation and

At present, our people are hungry and short of water. Our boreholes are dry and we wish to arrange to have new boreholes but, how can we do this under the present circumstances

We are, as all South Africans are, a proud people and all we ask is to remain so. We do not wish to be rebellious in any way but only to continue to live our lives out in our own environment

"We believe that this attitude is harmful to relations in our country, and not in keeping with public statements that the Minister has made from time to time. We and our families have lived at Driefontein for over seventy years. We cannot accept that the Government can simply take away our land without even being prepared to discuss it with us"

Development but

1 Why we should consider leaving our homelands at all

2 Why we should give up our legally owned property?

3 What reasons have the department for even thinking that we are prepared to allow them to intimidate us into such a move?

4 In view of the lack of co-operation from the department why should they expect our co-operation?

These are only a few of the items we must discuss but, in order to do so, we need a fully representative team from the Department of Development and Co-operation, including Dr Koorhof, in order to sort out this entire matter of what we consider a completely unnecessary upheaval of these well-settled, well-adjusted and happy communities

Development but

SACOS CRITICISES COPS

THE PRESIDENT of the South African Council of Sport (Sacos), Mr Frank van der Horst, yesterday slammed the Security Police for arresting and preventing him from attending a trade union congress meeting in New Brighton, near Port Elizabeth, at the weekend.

He described the police action as a grim commentary of the "vicious system of tyranny that exists in the ghettos"

The third national congress of the Motor Assembly and Compo-

nents Workers' Union of South Africa (Macwusa) and its sister union, the General Workers' Union of South Africa (Gwusa), was disrupted during the weekend when police sealed off New Brighton township and refused entry to all people without permits to enter a black area

The main speaker, Mr Van der Horst, was arrested by the Security Police in the township and had his prepared speech, which he was to deliver at the third con-

Sowetan 13/4/83
gress, confiscated. Speaking from his Cape Town home, Mr Van der Horst said he was subsequently released. A spokesman for the Security Police in Port Elizabeth, Colonel M van Rensburg, is reported to have confirmed this. Mr Van der Horst was released after spending three hours at the New Brighton Police Station.

Reacting to his arrest, Mr Van der Horst told

The SOWETAN: "I saw massive police road blocks at most of the entries to the townships. This gestapo-like harassment and victimization of guest speakers and the public at a legitimate and well-advertised trade union meeting make a total mockery of the Government's much publicised claim that racial discrimination is being abolished in South Africa"

251 Hansard
Persons shot dead at road blocks
Q. 601,940 13/4/83
*6 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister
of Law and Order

(a) What are the names of the persons (i) shot dead and (ii) injured by the South African Police at road blocks in 1982, (b) on what date was each such person shot dead or injured and (c) what were the circumstances surrounding the shooting in each case?

†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- | | (a) | (b) |
|------|--------------------|------------------|
| (i) | William Mabene | 1 January 1982 |
| | Johannes Uone | 2 April 1982 |
| | Highkens Lephoto | 9 April 1982 |
| (ii) | Christopher Bikisa | 9 April 1982 |
| | Billy Molapa | 30 May 1982 |
| | Johannes Tshehla | 7 September 1982 |
| | Wilie Bamla | 27 October 1982 |
- (c) Except in the case of Billy Molapa who attempted to flee after he had stopped and four bags of dagga had been found in the car in which he had travelled, the other persons named in (i) and (ii) all raced through the road blocks and some even tried to run down the members on duty at the blockades

NO. 7

R500 fine for police trainee who shot friend

251
Mercury
13/4/83

Mercury Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG—A 19-year-old Railways Police College trainee who shot and killed his friend with a 9 mm Uzi sub-machinegun while on guard duty, was yesterday fined R500 (or three months) by a Kempton Park Regional Court magistrate

Mr DJ de Vries found the youth, Stephanus Andries Carse guilty on a charge of culpable homicide

He sentenced him to 12 months in jail, suspended for three years. Carse shot his friend, Mr Gideon Johannes Jacobs, on the night of November 28

Carse pleaded not guilty

Evidence was that Carse and Mr Jacobs were on guard duty at the Esselem Park Railways Police College armoury when the accident occurred

Mr Andre le Roux told the Court he was doing training with Carse and Mr Jacobs at the college. On the night of the shooting they had all just come from the mess at 6 p m to go on guard duty. They were all issued with weapons to guard the armoury. Carse and Mr Jacobs were together in front of the armoury and Mr le Roux and another trainee at the back. They were supposed to change positions every hour.

'I went to Carse and Mr Jacobs to change positions, but they refused, saying they were having a chat,' Mr le Roux said. 'I left for the toilet and when I returned to Carse and Mr Jacobs they were laughing at a joke

'It was very dark at the time and raining. Carse said there was a round in the chamber of his weapon. He lifted the gun and a shot went off. Mr Jacobs grabbed his stomach and collapsed.'

Mr le Roux said he and Carse had run to the duty room for help.

The Uzi was regarded as an unsafe weapon and fired easily.

'It was an accident,' Mr le Roux said.

Sgt Nicolaas Stephanus Strydom, an instructor at the college, said students were trained in all aspects of the weapon and safety procedures played an important part. On the night the weapons were issued, he instructed the trainees not to stand together and talk or laugh. The Uzi was generally regarded as an unsafe weapon.

Chamber

Carse told the Court his sub-machinegun was on safety when issued on the night of the shooting. He stood guard with Mr Jacobs.

'We stood together because it was raining. Somebody said there was a round in the chamber of my weapon. At this stage Mr Jacobs was standing in front of me.

'I slid the mechanism back slightly to see if there was a round in the chamber. It was very dark. I could not see anything, and let the mechanism go. A shot went off. Mr Jacobs fell to the ground.'

Sentencing Carse, Mr de Vries said: 'A life was taken and it weighs heavily in the Court's decision.'

He said he would take Carse's youth into consideration and the fact that he was possibly not adult enough to handle the weapon. It was clear that he was tormented over what had happened and would have to live with it for the rest of his life.

GO P R I N C O U R T

Policeman charged with murder

A TWENTY-SEVEN-year-old police constable yesterday appeared in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court on a charge of fatally shooting a colleague with a R1 rifle at the Protea Police Station.

Mr Mokoko Sarel Lekhoaba of 235 Zone 2 Meadowlands pleaded not guilty to a charge of murder but admitted to fatally shooting his colleague. He appeared before Mr M P Prinsloo who remanded him in custody and postponed the case to April 20.

By SELLO RABOTHATA

His appearance is a sequel to the killing of Constable M W Mthombeni, who was shot with an R1 rifle at the Protea Police Station yesterday morning. The case was postponed for further investigation.

The Divisional Commissioner of Police, in Soweto, Brigadier D J Jacobs, confirmed the incident "There was a shooting incident in which a policeman was fatally wounded and a police investigation is taking place. I cannot reveal the name of the dead man as I do not know whether his parents have been informed. I have no further comment." The senior public prosecutor in charge of murder cases at the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court, in response to a question, said the case was brought to court on the same day of the incident happening because it took place at a police station and the accused was quickly arrested.

4 on prison death rap

By NKOPANE
MAKOBANE

FOUR Wire Gang members and two Soweto men appeared briefly in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court yesterday in connection with the murder and at-



Mrs Virginia Lloyd (in the foreground with baby) sits among the furniture and other belongings left out by Erab employees after her shack was demolished. (See Page 2)

Soweto
14/4/83
By ROBERT MAGWAZA

Taxi furore looms

BUSINESS STUDIES

Study Part-Time and Ensure Your Success

As a working adult you can wait for a promotion to happen Or you can make it happen with an Eden Business Management Diploma. Our courses emphasise the practical aspects of management training. They expertly mix the relevant academic theory with practical business management techniques. So you will become more job effective, enhance your career and promotional prospects and thus earn more money. Our course material is of the highest standard and is developed by a team of suitably qualified lecturers who successfully practise what they teach. The Eden Management School provides business education for adults who have a few years business experience and now wish to advance their job prospects through effective business education. Courses are scheduled throughout the year and are presented Saturday morning and/or Wednesday evenings.

The following Eden courses are available:
Basic Courses: Next starting dates: Wed, Sat
BOOKKEEPING & BUSINESS ADMINISTRATION 27/4 30/4
13/4 16/4

- (3) whether an official investigation into the matter has been instituted if not why not, if so, when is it anticipated that it will be completed,
- (4) whether action was taken against the policeman responsible for the shooting, if not, why not, if so what action,
- (5) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) Yes

- (a) Since this matter is still under investigation and may form the subject of legal process I would prefer not to comment on the circumstances surrounding the shooting, apart from reiterating the following statement released by the Division of Public Relations of the South African Police

"On Saturday 2 April 1983 constable J A Nienaber and constable M C Khumalo attended to a complaint that an illegal meeting was being held at the Gabagane school in the Driefontein district

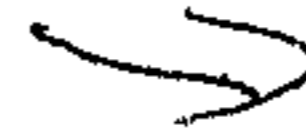
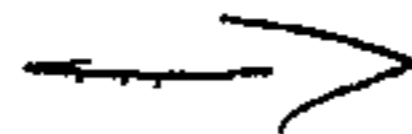
On their arrival they found a meeting of approximately 500 people Mr Saul Mkhize was addressing the meeting with the aid of a loud hailer

Constable Nienaber informed Mr Mkhize that the meeting was illegal and requested Mr Mkhize to disperse the crowd

The crowd became riotous and the two constables had to retreat as it seemed obvious

Handwritten: 257 ~~278~~ *Handwritten:* ~~Handwritten:~~ Death of Saul Mkhize 15/4/83
Handwritten: Q Col. 985-989
 14 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether one Saul Mkhize was shot and killed by the South African Police on 2 April 1983, if so, (a) what were the circumstances surrounding the shooting, (b) how many policemen were present when the shooting took place and (c) what was the (i) age, (ii) rank and (iii) length of service of each such policeman,
- (2) whether the policemen involved attempted to render assistance to Mr Mkhize after the shooting, if not, why not, if so, what was the nature of the assistance rendered,



Handwritten: 15/4/83

that their lives were in danger. In the process constable Nienaber's service pistol was taken from its holster and somebody in the crowd threatened constable Nienaber with his service revolver whilst several of the bystanders hit him with knives. Constable Nienaber donned a gasmask and succeeded in making his way to the South African Police vehicle with the aid of two tear-smoke canisters he had in his pockets. His gasmask was smashed by blows from knives.

Once constable Nienaber managed to get to the vehicle he took the shotgun that was left in the vehicle when he first went to address Mr Mkhize and fired a shot into the air over the heads of the riotous crowd. This had no effect on the crowd's behaviour. As the riotous crowd kept advancing towards the two constables and the vehicle in a threatening manner, constable Nienaber fired a shot into the crowd. Mr Mkhize was fatally wounded and the crowd dispersed immediately. The service pistol taken from constable Nienaber has not yet been found.

Constable Nienaber was saved from serious injury in his face by the fact that he wore the gasmask.

An investigation headed by an officer of the South African Police is in progress and the evidence will be referred to the Attorney-General of the Transvaal for his consideration and a possible inquest examination in the magistrate's court."

- (b) Two
- (c) (i) 21 and 23 respectively
- (ii) Both are constables
- (iii) Three years and four months and three years and six months respectively
- (2) No, because the prevailing circumstances did not permit it
- (3) Yes. It is not possible at this stage to give an indication when the investigation will be completed, but it is being expedited
- (4) No. A decision in this regard depends on the outcome of the investigation
- (5) Yes. Without in any way involving myself in a particular standpoint regarding the facts relating to the shooting incident as communicated to me by the South African Police and/or published in the Press, and/or as published by other parties in the Press, I should nevertheless like to stress that it is regrettable that it was at all necessary for an incident like this to occur.

However, as regards the report in the *Rand Daily Mail* of 9 April 1983, in which it was stated that the police constable who had fired the fatal shot at Mr Mkhize subsequently visited the Mkhize home where he rode the family horse, and which report formed the basis of allegations of police arrogance in several newspaper articles, the facts are as follows:

During the course of investigations carried out by an officer of the South African Police into the shooting incident, several police-

men, including the constable in question who was dressed in plain clothes to avoid as far as possible embarrassment to the deceased's family, visited the Mkhize kraal.

Whilst the officer was interviewing certain witnesses, one of the constables in the police contingent (not the constable involved in the shooting incident) mounted a saddled horse belonging to a visitor to the kraal and which was tethered to a fence. This was not done as a gesture of defiance or arrogance and in any event the constable concerned was immediately reprimanded by the officer.

Mr D J DALLING Mr Speaker, arising out of the hon. the Minister's reply, may I ask him why the constable who was involved in the shooting accompanied the investigating officers in interviewing the family of the deceased? Why would such a person be included in that group?

The MINISTER Mr Speaker, there was absolutely nothing wrong with the constable being present. He was one of a group of policemen under the command of an officer with the rank of captain. The captain was investigating the incident that had happened a day or two before.

0084

96

Wilson, M. et al.
Social structure Kestkammah
Survey, Vol III Pietermaritzburg
Shooter, 1952.

0083

9

Tinker, H.
A new system of slavery. The export of Indian
labour overseas 1830-1920. London, Oxford
University Press, 1974.

331.117 34 TINK

0077

Mills, M.E.E. and Wilson, M.
Land tenure Kestkammah Rural Survey, Vol.
IV. Pietermaritzburg, Shuter and Shooter, 1952.

968.792 MILL

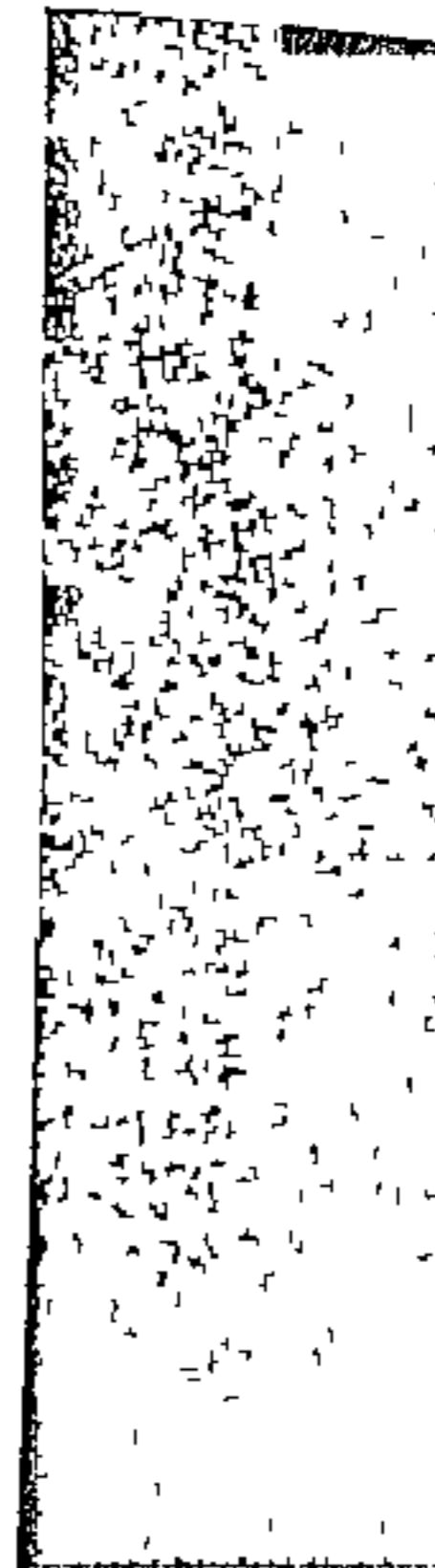
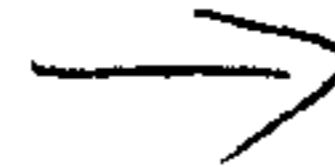
0082

(251) Hansard Q 61 998-999
683 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order 15/4/83

Whether any persons were (a) wounded and (b) killed by the South African Police at road blocks in 1982, if so, (i) how many in each case, (ii) what were their names, (iii)(aa) when and (bb) in what circumstances was each such person wounded or killed and (iv) where were these road blocks set up in each case?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(a) and (b) Yes



999

FRIDAY, 15

(i), (ii) and (iii) I have already furnished this information to the honourable member in my oral reply to her question No. 683 on Wednesday, 13 April 1983

(iv) William Mabene—Verena/
Blinkpan road
Johannes Uone—Witbank/Ogies
road
Highkens Lephoto—Kimberley
Main road, Johannesburg
Christopher Bikisa—East-Lon-
don/Mdantsane road
Billy Molapa—Sasolburg/Ver-
eeniging road
Johannes Tshehla—Burgers-
fort/Steelpoort road
Willie Bamla—East-Lon-
don/Transkei road

ed that it will be completed, if so, what are the findings,

- (3) whether the police received a sworn statement concerning the vehicle allegedly used by the burglars, particulars of which have been furnished to the Minister's Department for the purpose of his reply, if so, what is the (a) make and (b) registration of the vehicle
- (4) whether the police have traced such vehicle, if so, who is the owner,
- (5) whether any arrests have been made in connection with this case, if so, what are the particulars of such arrests?

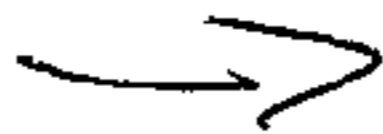
†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Yes
- (2) No, it is not possible at this stage to give an indication when the investigation will be completed
- (3) Yes
 - (a) A blue and white Volkswagen Combi
 - (b) CA 283 034
- (4) No The registration number furnished was probably false
- (5) No, not yet

Handwritten: 251
 General Workers' Union: burglary
 Q 61.989 - 990 15/4/83
 Dr A L BORAINÉ asked the Minister of Law and Order

(1) Whether the South African Police are investigating a burglary at the offices of the General Workers' Union in Cape Town on or about 27 March 1983, if not, why not, if so,

(2) whether the investigation has been completed, if not, when is it anticipated



257 Hansard 15/4/83
Police: payment of overtime
Q. 601, 977-978
*5 Mr S A PITMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether a decision was recently taken by the South African Police on the non-payment of overtime during a certain period this year, if so, (a)

APRIL 1983

978

why, (b) what was the nature of the decision and (c) what is the period in question.

- (2) whether members of the South African Police have been informed of the decision, if so, which members (a) were so informed and (b) are affected by the decision?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) (a), (b) and (c) No overtime is paid to members of the South African Police. There is, however, a scheme in operation whereby a policeman, if required by his commanding officer is paid additional remuneration for additional service, subject to certain service requirements. Owing *inter alia* to a more favourable personnel position it was decided on 1 February 1983 to curtail the operation of this scheme until such time as the exigencies of the service may require its reinstatement.

- (2) Yes

- (a) All divisional commissioners and commanding officers
(b) All members of the Force up to the rank of major

†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) Yes

(a) For contravening section 10 of Act No 25 of 1945 and section 15 of Act No 67 of 1952

(b) Hillbrow police cells

(c) From 12h00 on 8 March 1983 until her appearance in the commissioner's Court on the morning of 9 March 1983 whereafter she was transferred to the Diepkloof prison

(2) No, bail to the amount of R70,00 was granted to her in the Commissioner's Court

(3) Yes, she died in Baragwanath Hospital presumably of diabetes. The result of the histological examination is however, not yet known

(4) The police were not aware that she suffered from any illness until such time as they were advised by the Diepkloof prison authorities where she was being held as an awaiting trial prisoner

(5) No, because she was unknown at the address she furnished at the time of her arrest

(6) Falls away

251 ~~251~~ Hamard 15/4/83
 Arrest of Louisa Mareme
 Q 61.976-977
 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether one Louisa Mareme was arrested in Johannesburg in March 1983, if so, (a) why, (b) where was she held and (c) for how long was she in police custody,
- (2) whether she was refused bail, if so why,
- (3) whether she died while in police custody, if so, what was the cause of death,
- (4) whether she was suffering from any disease while in police custody, if so, (a) to whom was this known, (b) when did it become known and (c) what action was taken in this regard,
- (5) whether an attempt was made to contact her relatives when she became ill, if not, why not, if so, with what result,
- (6) whether her family was allowed to visit her in hospital, if not, why not?

(251) ~~1111~~ *Hansard*
Police at Great Centenary Hall, New Brighton
Q W 1 991-992 15/4/83
*17 Dr A L BORAINÉ asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether members of any branch of the South African Police were present at the Great Centenary Hall in New Brighton on 10 April 1983, if so, why,
- (2) whether such members took any action at the said hall, if so, (a) what was the nature of the action taken and (b) why,
- (3) whether any complaints have been received concerning the action taken by the South African Police, if so, what was the nature of the complaints,

APRIL 1983

(4) whether any action is being taken as a consequence of such complaints, if not, why not, if so, what action?

†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Yes, in the execution of the functions conferred on them by law to investigate an alleged offence
- (2) No
- (3) No
- (4) Falls away

*18 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE, Internal Affairs —Reply standing over

*19 S S VAN DER MERWE, Internal Affairs —Reply standing over

Mkhize: Suzman warns Minister

By Peter Sullivan,
Political Correspondent

CAPE TOWN — The constable who killed Mr Saul Mkhize either lost his head or thought Mr Mkhize was a black trouble-maker with whom he could deal as he saw fit, Mrs Helen Suzman said in Parliament today.

In the second-reading debate on the Budget Mrs Suzman said she had no doubt that the constable, his superior officer, the authorities in Pretoria and the Minister of Law and Order, were unaware of the storm of protest the killing would provoke.

She warned the Minister, Mr Louis le Grange, that any attempt to cover up or condone the actions of the constable would make things infinitely worse.

Misplaced loyalty prevented the Minister from condemning publicly the out-

geous actions of some of his men who denigrated those who did their best to uphold the best traditions of the force, Mrs Suzman said.

"Worse, he and his predecessors lead young policemen — such as Constable Nienaber — to believe that anything they do, especially where blacks are concerned, will be condoned."

Mrs Suzman said she found the report issued by the police — that the constable shot Mr Mkhize in self-defence — to be "totally unacceptable."

"Mr Mkhize was killed with a shotgun by the constable who was standing outside a fence 1,8 m high.

"Mr Mkhize was 15 m away, inside a schoolyard, surrounded by the high fence.

"The crowd had already been dispersed. "There could not possibly have been any danger to the police," Mrs Suzman said.

251
Star
15/4/83

01210

(251) D. Dispatch 15/4/83 (105) ~~(251)~~

Witness tells of assault on girl

ZWELITSHA — A "vicious" Ciskei police assault on a young girl was alleged in the magistrate's court here yesterday

The last defence witness in the trial of 19 people on charges of public violence arising from events at the Fort Hare University graduation on May 1, last year, said he saw Ciskei police beat a 16-year-old girl with batons and sjamboks

Mr Dudula Zondi, an assistant industrial relations officer with a major Durban company, told the magistrate, Mr J A Dracatos, that he saw the girl being assaulted while he was going towards the university's Great Hall to see his girlfriend graduate

Mr Zondi said between five and eight policemen rushed up to the girl, who was walking about 20 paces in front of him

"They asked no questions and I saw them assault her with batons and sjamboks. She fell down while they were hitting her and then they kicked her with booted feet and picked her up

"During the assault she blocked her face with her hands

Mr Zondi said the girl was pulled and pushed into a police truck. He said he was shocked by the incident and had gone to the truck to ask the police why they had assaulted her

"I asked her what she had done to be assaulted, but she did not answer. All I could see was that she was crying and sobbing"

He said the police asked him if he was the girl's father or if he knew her and when he replied he did not know her, they ordered him to leave

"I asked them not to arrest her as she had been assaulted"

He said the girl was taken out of the one truck and put into another and he had again asked that she be released because she had been "viciously assaulted"

At that stage, he said, a man in a blue suit had grabbed him and said if he wanted to talk so much he could talk at the police station. He was then put into a police truck

"I resisted and asked what I had done and he told me I was cheeky"

Mr Zondi said he was

taken to the Alice police station and kept in the cells for about an hour before being released

The prosecutor, Mr D Nel, put it to Mr Zondi that his evidence was "in general, a fabrication"

Mr Nel said there were points raised in Mr Zondi's evidence that none of the other witnesses had mentioned while other points contradicted previous evidence

Mr Dracatos asked Mr Zondi why he had not reported the assault to anyone in authority who he thought could have taken action

Mr Zondi said he had been confused by his arrest and release and had not wanted to go back to the police station

Mr Dracatos said he could have approached anyone in a position of authority to report the incident, but had not done so

Today, the defence and prosecution will present their cases to Mr Dracatos

Mr Dracatos said he would not be able to pass judgment today and provisionally set aside July 5 as the day on which he will deliver his judgment — DDR



SUING Radebe

Granny sues cops for alleged assault

By MONO BADELA
Sowetan 15/4/83
A SOWETO granny who spent a total of 29 days in detention last year is suing the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange for R15 000 for alleged assault on her by members of the Security Police.

She is Mrs Sannah Radebe (57), mother of Stanley Radebe who last week was acquitted with three others in the marathon Kempton Park terror trial. Her lawyers disclosed yesterday that summons had been issued and served

251
on the Minister of Law and Order claiming R15 000 for damages

According to papers she claims that on or about 23 February 1982 at Protea Police Station she was assaulted by the Security Police

She is also claiming damages for injuries sustained to her body, shoulder and head as well as damages she suffered for loss of earnings and medical expenses. During her detention she was held at Moroka Police Station, Jabavu Police Station as well as De Deur Police Station

SAP slammed for 'irresponsible' shooting

By CHRIS OLCKERS
 A JOHANNESBURG businessman has severely criticised police for continuing to shoot at a wounded suspect, who was hit by police bullets after fleeing from the city flat where he had been confronted by detectives earlier this week.

Mr Hans Tweer, 40, a businessman, had to scurry for safety when police opened fire on the suspect in a crowded Johannesburg street on Tuesday afternoon.

He said he and two colleagues were narrowly missed by bullets as Hillbrow Crime Prevention Squad detectives opened fire on an alleged car thief in Smith Street during rush hour.

Eight shots were fired at the 42-year-old wanted man after he jumped from a window of Ardenlee Court. Five shots were fired inside the flat and three outside as hundreds of people were on their way home.

The suspect was hit twice in the buttocks and arrested.

Mr Tweer and his two colleagues, who did not want to be identified, yesterday reconstructed Tuesday afternoon's events.

Mr Tweer was driving down Smit Street from his office

towards his Hoek Street flat with his wife and small son when the first bullet came whizzing by.

"I told my family to get down on to the floor of the car and turned into Hoek Street I got out.

"I saw my colleagues running for cover as more shots were being fired in their direction. One was hiding behind a pillar while the other tried to get in between two parked cars," he said.

One of the men said he looked around the pillar to see a man running, with an obvious limp, from the car park.

"Behind him there were two men with guns drawn. They were very young and shots were fired in my direction at the fleeing, wounded man.

"The man ran into a nearby parking garage where he collapsed and police arrested him," he said.

Mr Tweer confirmed that it was obvious the man had been wounded and said he had approached one of at least six plain-clothes detectives at the scene. One told him in crude language to get away.

"I'm not anti-police I real-



Johannesburg businessman Mr Hans Tweer points to where (A and B) his colleagues had to hide as bullets whizzed past them. The wounded, wanted man jumped over a wall (C) and fled through a car park (D). Two policemen (E) gave chase. Shots were fired at him as he fled down Smit Street (F). He reached a parking garage (G) where he collapsed and police arrested him.

Picture ABSOLOM MNISI

ise they have a job to do, but I do feel that to keep on firing at an obviously wounded man who was running in the direction of people during the rush-hour is being completely irresponsible.

"I am prepared to make a statement if a senior police officer comes to see me about the matter. I will not make a statement at the police station," he said.

The acting Commissioner of Police, Lieutenant-General Johan Coetzee, issued a

statement regarding the shooting.

"A white man who has a long criminal record and who was being sought countrywide in connection with a series of serious offences was tracked down to a flat in Joubert Park on Tuesday afternoon.

"When police tried to arrest the man he dashed through the window of a first-floor flat in a bid to escape, several shots were fired and

he was hit twice in the buttocks before being apprehended. He is under police guard in the Johannesburg Hospital, where his condition is not serious.

"I am satisfied that the necessary precaution was taken by the policemen involved to ensure that the lives of the public in the vicinity were not endangered.

"As with all shooting incidents this incident is also being investigated," Gen Coetzee said.

Question 7. What are the two necessary conditions for equilibrium in the Keynesian National Income Model? Explain how these conditions bring about equilibrium.

There are two positions of equilibrium in the Keynesian model of national income. Those are where withdrawals equal injections and where supply equals demand.

Supply equals demand where consumption is the only demand.

$Y = C + S$

25/16/4/83
Mrs Mxenge
denies claim

African Affairs Reporter

MRS Nonyamezelo Mxenge, widow of Mr Griffiths Mxenge, a Durban lawyer who was found stabbed to death in Umlazi township in November 1981, yesterday denied that her family had asked the South African authorities to stay her husband's inquest until the family's attorneys had interviewed Martin Dolinchek, now serving a jail sentence on the Seychelles

She said it would not make any difference to her family if the inquest was closed before Dolinchek, a South African agent, was interviewed because that did not mean that they would not continue with the investigations after the inquest

Mrs Mxenge was reacting to a London report which said her family was urging the South African

authorities not to close her husband's inquest file until they had gathered all their evidence

The report said the family had permission from the Seychelles Government to interview Dolinchek but feared that they would not have enough time to make final arrangements if the inquest were completed next month

It quoted Dr Fumbatha Mxenge, brother of the slain lawyer who is practising in Dublin, as saying that the family believed that Dolinchek had information which could be vital in ascertaining how Mr Mxenge died

The report said the family wanted to send a lawyer, from South Africa if possible, but from elsewhere if necessary, to question Dolinchek.

120 M
Mkhize

16/4/83
probe

almost

complete

By HARRY MASHABELA

ERMELO — Police investigations into the death of Mr Saul Mkhize, an elected Driefontein committee leader who was shot by a policeman about two weeks ago, are nearing completion.

The investigating officer, district CID chief Captain M C Scheepers, said yesterday he had completed the main investigation.

Capt Scheepers said he was "still awaiting certain laboratory tests which are being done in Pretoria".

After receiving the results of the tests, he would pass all information, including statements from eye witnesses, to the Attorney-General for him to decide whether or not action should be taken.

Capt Scheepers also expressed gratitude to the Mkhize family in Driefontein. He said members of the family had co-operated with police in their investigations.

"Our work was made a lot easier as a result of the co-operation we received from the family and I feel I must thank them," Capt Scheepers said.

Mr Mkhize, a father of four, was hit with a shotgun bullet when Constable J A Nienaber opened fire at a residents' meeting at Driefontein, Wakkerstroom, in the south-eastern Transvaal on Saturday April 2. He died on the way to hospital.

A post mortem has shown that Mr Mkhize died of wounds in the chest, the right lung and aorta. He will be buried today in the family graveyard behind his house.

No action has so far been taken against Const Nienaber.

MKHIZE DEATH: SUZMAN DISPUTES S.A.P.



Louis le Grange

'Constable wasn't in any danger

SAUL Mkhize could have been shot by a policeman who saw him merely as a black trouble-maker, Helen Suzman told Parliament this week

Mrs Suzman disputed as totally unacceptable the police version of the shooting (of Mr Mkhize, a Driefontein community leader, on Easter Saturday) which had just been repeated in Parliament by the Minister of Law and Order, Louis le Grange

The police claim that Mr Mkhize was shot dead while at the head of a threatening, riotous crowd

Mrs Suzman claims that Mr Mkhize was shot by a police constable after the crowd had dispersed when he was about 15 metres from the policeman and on the opposite side of a 1,8-metre fence

"It is my firm belief that the constable either lost his head or he had



By PETER MANN Political Correspondent

decided that Mkhize was just a black trouble-maker with whom he could deal in any way he saw fit," Mrs Suzman said

The police version of events was read to Parliament by Mr Le Grange in response to questions put to him by Mrs Suzman Mr Le Grange said Constable J A Nienaber and Constable M C Khumalo attended to a complaint that an illegal meeting was being held at Gabangane school in the Driefontein district

Mr Mkhize was addressing about 500 people with the aid of a loud hailer Constable Nienaber told Mr Mkhize the meeting was illegal and asked him to disperse the crowd

The crowd became riotous and the constables

had to retreat because it seemed their lives were in danger Constable Nienaber's revolver was taken from its holster Somebody in the crowd threatened him with it and bystanders hit him with kerries

Constable Nienaber donned a gasmask and made his way to the aid of two tearsmoke canisters His gasmask was smashed by blows from kerries

He fired a shot from a shotgun into the air over the head of the riotous crowd but it had no effect on their behaviour The crowd kept advancing in a threatening manner so Constable Nienaber fired a shot into the crowd

Mr Mkhize was fatally wounded and the

crowd dispersed immediately

Constable Nienaber was saved from serious injury to his face by his gasmask

Mrs Suzman said she knew Mr Mkhize well because he came to see her several times to enlist her aid against the removal of the people of Driefontein, Daggakraal and Ngema

He was a moderate man motivated by a desire to avert a dismal future for his community, which was to be broken up and removed to two areas in Kwa Zulu and KaNgwane

"Constant harrassment was meted out to Mr Mkhize the magistrate refused to recognise his authority, his son, Paris, aged 17, was arrested when he arrived home from his school in Swaziland and was badly beaten up by the local police

"On April 2 Saul Mkhize went home from his job in Johannesburg to call a meeting at Driefontein at which he hoped to unite the people and

get up a petition against the removal

"I find the police report totally unacceptable Mkhize was shot with a shotgun load with No 1 shot by a constable, who was standing next to his outside a fence 1 metres high

"Mkhize was 15 metres away, standing inside a schoolyard, which was surrounded by the high fence The crowd attending the meeting had already been dispersed

"There could not possibly have been any danger to the police"

She castigated Mr Le Grange for his misplaced loyalty to his men which prevents him from publicly condemning the outrageous actions of some of them"

"He and his predecessors lead young policemen like Constable Nienaber to believe that anything they do, especially where blacks are concerned, will be condoned"

Answering Mrs Suzman's question, Mr Le

Mum's the word for Nats - until after Ma

By PETER MANN, Political Correspondent

CHANGES to South Africa's constitution will not be debated in Parliament before the May 10 by-elections

And it is even highly unlikely that draft legislation detailing the proposed changes will be published before the National Party confronts its right-wing opponents in the Waterberg and Soutpansberg by-elections

While the Government is claiming that technical problems are preventing the publication of the draft legislation, opposition parties say it is a blatant political move

It was pointed out in Parliament this week that National Party congresses had approved the constitutional guidelines nearly six months ago - but the Government has still not managed to

As an additional sop, it is trading heavily on the assurance given during the Budget by Prime Minister P W Botha that white voters would be given the opportunity to express their view on proposed changes in a referendum

There is no doubt that details in the draft legislation of how power would be shared would, if released before polling day, give right-wing campaigns a boost and provide them with plenty of fodder to feed doubtful voters

It would also leave the National Party little time to explain the proposals before polling This could be enough to tip the vote in favour of the Conservative Party in Soutpansberg and Waterberg

Common matters will go through three chambers (always separately) before they can pass into law separate matters can be decided by each chamber

The problem the Cabinet is trying to decide which matters should be of separate chambers

Chris Heunis has been arguing that matters should be jointly decided, while Mr Le Grange is arguing for as much as possible to be decided separately

Mr Heunis has denied the charge of fully delaying publication of

DEATH: SUZMAN DISPUTES S.A.P. VERSION

'Constable wasn't in any danger'



Helen Suzman

By **PETER MANN**
Political Correspondent

ould
y a
saw
s a
ker,
told
his

led
able
f the
- a
inry
tur-
been
-ent
Law
s le

that
dead
of a
tous

ims
shot
able
dis-
was
the
-op-
-ette

chief
her
had

decided that Mkhize was just a black trouble-maker with whom he could deal in any way he saw fit," Mrs Suzman said

The police version of events was read to Parliament by Mr Le Grange in response to questions put to him by Mrs Suzman. Mr Le Grange said Constable J A Nienaber and Constable M C Khumalo attended to a complaint that an illegal meeting was being held at Gabangane school in the Driefontein district.

Mr Mkhize was addressing about 500 people with the aid of a loud-hailer. Constable Nienaber told Mr Mkhize the meeting was illegal and asked him to disperse the crowd.

The crowd became riotous and the constables

had to retreat because it seemed their lives were in danger. Constable Nienaber's revolver was taken from its holster. Somebody in the crowd threatened him with it and bystanders hit him with kerries.

Constable Nienaber donned a gasmask and made his way to the police vehicle with the aid of two tearsmoke canisters. His gasmask was smashed by blows from kerries.

He fired a shot from a shotgun into the air over the head of the riotous crowd but it had no effect on their behaviour. The crowd kept advancing in a threatening manner so Constable Nienaber fired a shot into the crowd.

Mr Mkhize was fatally wounded and the

crowd dispersed immediately.

Constable Nienaber was saved from serious injury to his face by his gasmask.

Mrs Suzman said she knew Mr Mkhize well because he came to see her several times to enlist her aid against the removal of the people of Driefontein, Daggakraal and Ngema.

He was a moderate man motivated by a desire to avert a dismal future for his community, which was to be broken up and removed to two areas in Kwá Zulu and KaNgwane.

"Constant harrassment was meted out to Mr Mkhize the magistrate refused to recognise his authority, his son, Paris, aged 17, was arrested when he arrived home from his school in Swaziland and was badly beaten up by the local police."

"On April 2 Saul Mkhize went home from his job in Johannesburg to call a meeting at Driefontein at which he hoped to unite the people and

get up a petition against the removal.

"I find the police report totally unacceptable. Mkhize was shot with a shotgun loaded with No 1 shot by the constable, who was standing next to his van outside a fence 1,8 metres high.

"Mkhize was 15 metres away, standing inside the schoolyard, which was surrounded by the high fence. The crowd attending the meeting had already been dispersed.

"There could not possibly have been any danger to the police."

She castigated Mr Le Grange for his "misplaced loyalty to his men which prevents him from publicly condemning the outrageous actions of some of them."

"He and his predecessors lead young policemen like Constable Nienaber to believe that anything they do, especially where blacks are concerned, will be condoned."

Answering Mrs Suzman's question, Mr Le

Grange admitted that Constable Nienaber, wearing plain clothes visited the Mkhize kraal after the shooting.

"During the course of investigations carried out by an officer of the SAP into the shooting incident several policemen, including the constable in question, who were dressed in plain clothes to avoid as far as possible embarrassment to the deceased's family visited the Mkhize Kraal."

But Mr Le Grange denied reports that Constable Nienaber had ridden the family horse.

"While the officer was interviewing certain witnesses, one of the constables in the police contingent (not the constable involved in the shooting incident) mounted a saddled horse belonging to a visitor to the kraal which was tethered to a fence.

"This was not done as a gesture of defiance or arrogance and in any event the constable was immediately reprimanded by the officer," Mr Le Grange said.

s the word for Nats - until after May 10

Political Correspondent

Africa's constitution will not be before the May 10 by-elections. It is unlikely that draft legislation changes will be published before the by-elections. Soutpansberg by-elections are claiming that technical changes to the publication of the draft constitution say it is a blatant political

As an additional sop, it is trading heavily on the assurance given during the Budget by Prime Minister P W Botha that white voters would be given the opportunity to express their view on proposed changes in a referendum.

There is no doubt that details in the draft legislation of how power would be shared would, if released before polling day, give right-wing campaigns a boost and provide them with plenty of fodder to feed doubtful voters.

It would also leave the National Party little time to

Common matters will need the approval of all three chambers (always sitting separately, of course) before they can pass into law. However, communal, or separate, matters can be decided upon individually by each chamber.

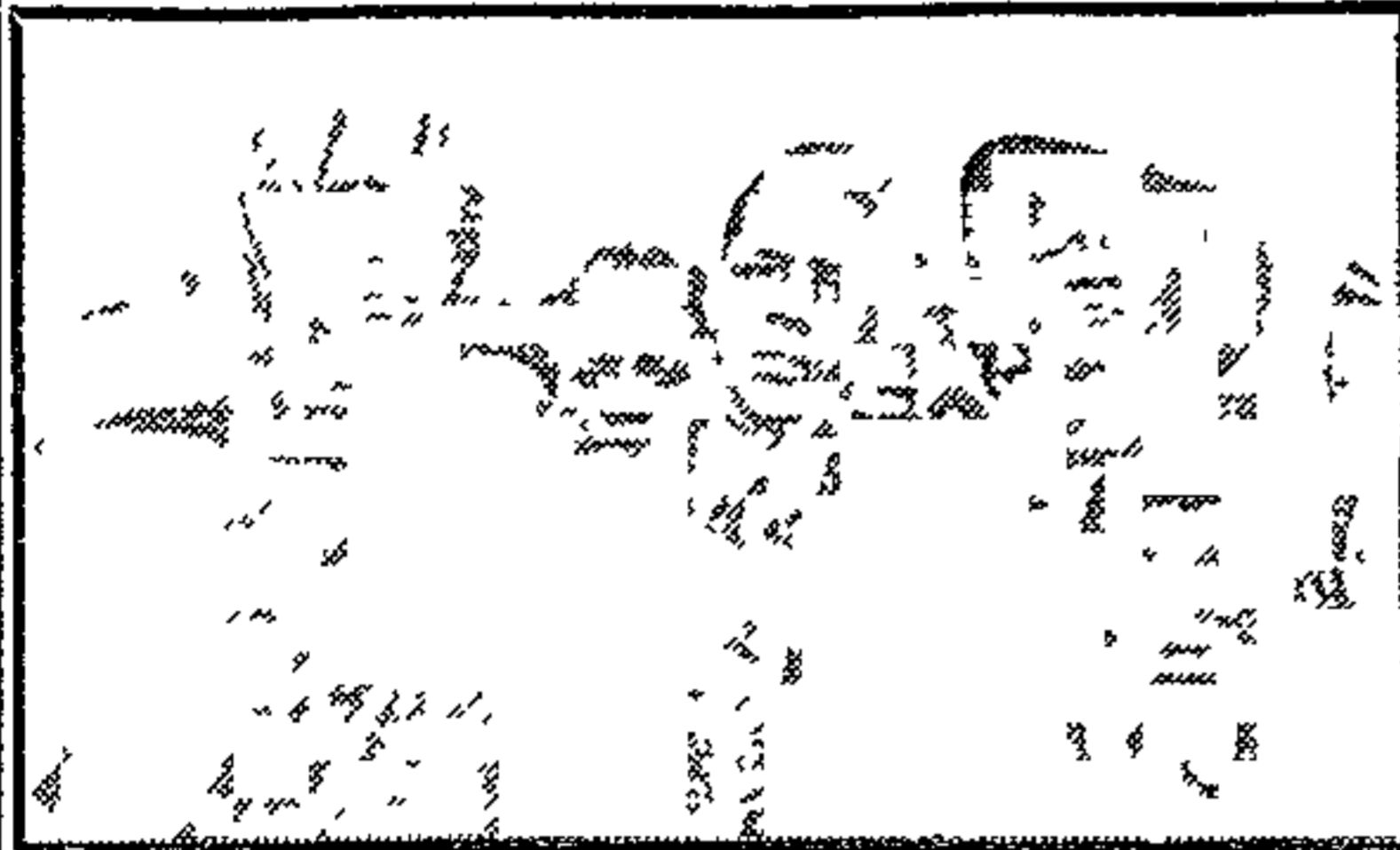
The problem the Cabinet has been having is in trying to decide which matters should be of joint and which should be of separate concern.

Chris Heunis has been arguing for most matters to be jointly decided, while Mr de Klerk has been arguing for as much as possible to be decided separately.

~~SECRET~~ 251

SECRET GOES TO THE GRAVE WITH SAUL MKHIZE AND THE VILLAGERS VOW THEY WILL BATTLE ON

'Struggle continues'



MKHIZE'S WIVES Second wife Nomhlangano (right) sobs quietly at her husband's funeral at Driefontein, Piet Retief, yesterday
First wife Angeline (above) and two of their sons, Jethro, 13, and Abner, 8

By Barney Mthomboti

DRIEFONTEIN community leader Saul Mkhize, shot by a policeman on Easter weekend, was yesterday buried on the soil he died fighting to keep for his people

More than 2 000 from all over the country attended the funeral service, which was punctuated by ululations, ANC slogan-shouting and freedom songs

At the end of it, Saul Mkhize was buried in his garden a few metres from the doorstep of his home

The funeral attracted worldwide attention and many overseas journalists descended on the obscure rural village for the event

The service was conducted in a tent outside Mkhize's house but it was too small for the many mourners who turned up. Many perched on rooftops, trees, fences and rocks in order to have a better view

Speakers described Mr Mkhize as a hero, and man of peace who died defending the rights of his people

Mourners were warned that he was neither the first nor the last to die in

the search for a democratic nonracial South Africa where prejudice and hatred that breed such deeds would be the thing of the past

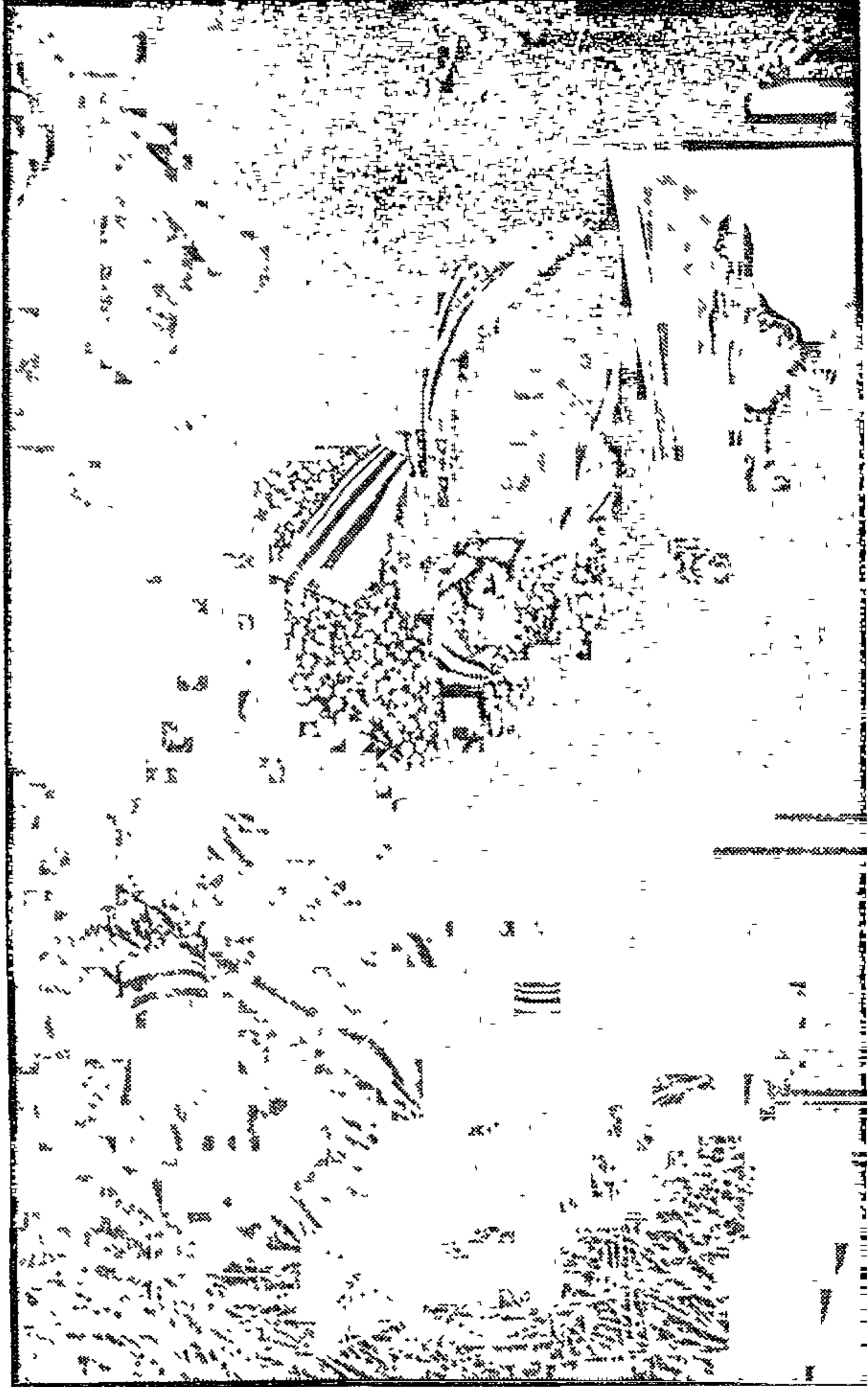
Bishop Desmond Tutu told mourners that during the week of the shooting Mr Mkhize had phoned him and said he had a secret which he wanted to tell him

"He never lived long enough to tell me the secret. He's gone with it," he said

He said by eliminating Mr Mkhize the authorities had thought they would be "finished" with him and the opposition to the removal of the people of Driefontein would fizzle out

"But ironically it is in death that Mr Mkhize will do miracles. The whole world will realise the tragedy of apartheid through his death"

The Rev Stanley Hlongwane, representing the Durban-based Diakonia, called on Minister of Law and Order Louis le Grange to take "severe steps" against the policeman who shot Mr Mkhize — and on Dr Piet Koornhof, Minister of co-



operation and Development to rescind the decision to move the people of Driefontein

Mr Ewert Dlamini, speaking on behalf of locals, said not only Driefontein had lost with the

death of Mr Mkhize but the whole world

"Mr Mkhize did not say he did not want to move. We told him as our leader we do not want to move. He was only articulating our wishes and

we're not going to change our mind simply because he's dead. The struggle continues"

Mr Dlamini called on the people of Driefontein to unite and oppose the decision to resettle them

Thousands at Mkhize burial

□ From Page 1

man was identified earlier by the Police Directorate of Public Relations

After the school visit, the hearse drove 15km to the burial ground

The coffin was taken the last 200m up a steep hillside and through a 100m guard of honour formed by school children. Dozens of people fainted in the intense heat.

Clenched fist salutes by mourners accompanied the coffin into a tent. A large number of whites were present, including representatives of the Black Sash which has led a protest against the shooting.

There were also many journalists and camera crews from South Africa and overseas.

Speakers representing the South Africa Council of Churches, the Azanian Peoples Organisations (Azapo) and other organisations, spoke during the service.

They described Mr Mkhize as a man who cared for his community and "in a normal society he would have been a



Clenched fists are raised as Mkhize's coffin is carried to the graveyard

leader in the government" This was translated into Zulu as "He would have been Prime Minister" A representative of Azapo

said "The land belongs to the black people — it is ours

"We will decide if we want to move or not"

Speaker after speaker spoke in the same vein

Mrs Suzman also gave a donation towards the funeral expenses, but the amount was not specified

Bishop Tutu said that in the week in which Mr Mkhize had died he had sought a meeting with the bishop but he did not know what it was

about

He claimed that "the whites think that by killing Mr Mkhize they have finished him. But that is not so. The people outside this country are seeing the badness of this country through Mr Mkhize."

"His death has united the people, black and white," said Bishop Tutu.

Also present at the funeral was the Rev Sam Buti, who is chairman of the Alexandra Township Liason Committee.

Denial by Rhodie

IN an interview this week, the former Secretary for Information, Dr Eschel Rhodie, denied any link with runaway tax consultant Mr Christo Moll, who owes his former

business partner R400 000

It had been claimed in court that Mr Moll had links with Dr Rhodie, Dr Connie Mulder, and General Hendrik van den Bergh

~~25~~ S. Times 17/4/83 ~~22~~

Universal tributes at Mkhize burial

BLACK community leader Saul Mkhize was buried yesterday — and there wasn't a policeman in sight

In a letter read at the graveside, near his Driefontein, Transvaal home, Progressive Federal Party MP Mrs Helen Suzman said she intended to raise in Parliament the manner of his death

The general secretary of the South African Council of Churches, Bishop Desmond Tutu, said "Instead of thinking he is finished, his death has united the people."

By NORMAN CHANDLER

Mr Mkhize was shot in the grounds of a local school near his home on Easter Saturday

He has been, eye-witnesses said, trying to reason with two policeman, when the incident — which has reverberated around the world, and caused the US Government to protest to South Africa — took place. The South African Government said it "deeply

regretted" the incident.

Thousands of people packed the hillside on which Mr Mkhize's home stands.

But before the body became the 14th to be interred in the family burial plot, it was taken on a symbolic visit to the schoolyard where he met his death

The hearse was parked on the exact spot where Mr Mkhize was shot by Constable J A Neimaber, The police-

□ To Page 2

S. Times 17/4/83

~~25~~
~~22~~
~~21~~

SWAPOGATE AFFAIR REFUSES TO DIE

IT may be 30 years before the full background to the South African spying operation in London that became known as the 'Swapogate affair' is made public

Opposition MPs and anti-apartheid groups, bitterly unhappy about the outcome of the case, are expected to renew demands for a clean-up of the South African embassy, which they allege is still a "nest of spies"

But it is understood there will be little or no further comment or public action from the British Government

And under British law the details of security matters can be kept secret for at least 30 years

The case files were assigned to top secret shelves this week after the alleged third-man in the affair, former Swedish army officer Bertil Wedin, was acquitted on charges of burglary and dishonestly handling stolen guerrilla group documents

Wedin, a pillar of society in the commuter belt town of Tonbridge, Kent, became ensnared in the affair because of his admitted obsession with gathering information on Russian subversion — and a meeting with spymaster Major Craig Williamson in South Africa in 1980

A more serious charge of conspiracy to burgle the PAC and Swapo offices and premises of other South African movements in London was not proceeded with by Crown prosecutor Mr Roy Amlot QC — with no detailed explanation given

Mr Justice Tudor Price, the Sergeant of London, recorded a verdict of not guilty on the charge

However, the case has left Mr Wedin still having to de-

SA embassy still a nest of spies, say Labour MPs

By BRUCE STEPHENSON

defend himself outside court against police evidence that he spied on liberation group representatives for Pretoria

In his summing up Mr Justice Price emphasised that it was not illegal in England to spy on other people — providing the law was not broken

He said that in 1980 Wedin met Major Craig Williamson — after the spymaster's return from Switzerland Wedin was aware of Major Williamson's security service activities

In 1981 when he was in need of money and a sponsor for a book on communism he was writing, he again contacted Williamson

He was subsequently contacted in London by professional South African spy Peter Caselton, 38, and the judge commented "You may well suppose that Caselton was sent by Williamson to see the defendant"

Wedin was then paid

R1 600 a month with expenses and paid trips to Canada and Cyprus through African Aviation Consultants, a company with offices in Pretoria and an accommodation address in the Isle of Man

The judge said Wedin was put on the payroll of the company to do "perfectly lawful things of interest to the South African security services"

The existence of the company was first revealed last December when Caselton, an embittered Rhodesian who was tortured while serving as a South African spy in Mozambique, appeared at the Old Bailey with professional thief Edward Aspinall, 23

Police were led to Mr Wedin by a letter from Major Williamson (alias Arthur Clayton) found on Caselton

Mr Wedin was instructed to infiltrate and gain the confidence of anti-apartheid and black liberation groups — and the letter thanked him for information he had already supplied

Clenched fists at Mkhize

Black Sash tells of a 'spirit of foreboding'

By Sol Makgabutlane
and Jo-Anne Collinge

The refrain "Mayibuy' iAfrika" (Let Africa return to us) sounded over the rolling south-eastern Transvaal farmland of Driefontein on Saturday as Saul Mkhize was carried to his grave

The ceremony for the community leader, killed by a police bullet while fighting to preserve his people's corner of Africa, was attended by about 1 000 Driefontein residents

Their number was swelled by hundreds of migrants from the village and representatives of outside organisations, including the Congress of South African Students, Azanian People's Organisation,

Workers' Support Committee, Black Sash, South African Council of Churches, General and Allied Workers' Union, Soweto Civic Association, Diakonia, and Women's Federation of South Africa

There were no police in evidence and the four-hour ceremony at the family home was peaceful

While waiting for the coffin, some mourners sang hymns and others freedom songs.

DEFIANCE

But the emotional crowd raised clenched fists in a gesture of unity and defiance when Saul Mkhize's body arrived

The speeches that followed were marked by anger at the police shooting and determination to resist forced removals. Saul Mkhize was described as an inspiring hero and martyr

The Rev Stanley Hlongwane of the ecumenical organisation Diakonia evoked loud applause when he said that, far from being 'the end of us', Mr Mkhize's death was the beginning of a long journey

'There are still many Saul Mkhizes to come there are still many who will die for their rights'

He said the death had caused the people



MR SAUL MKHIZE

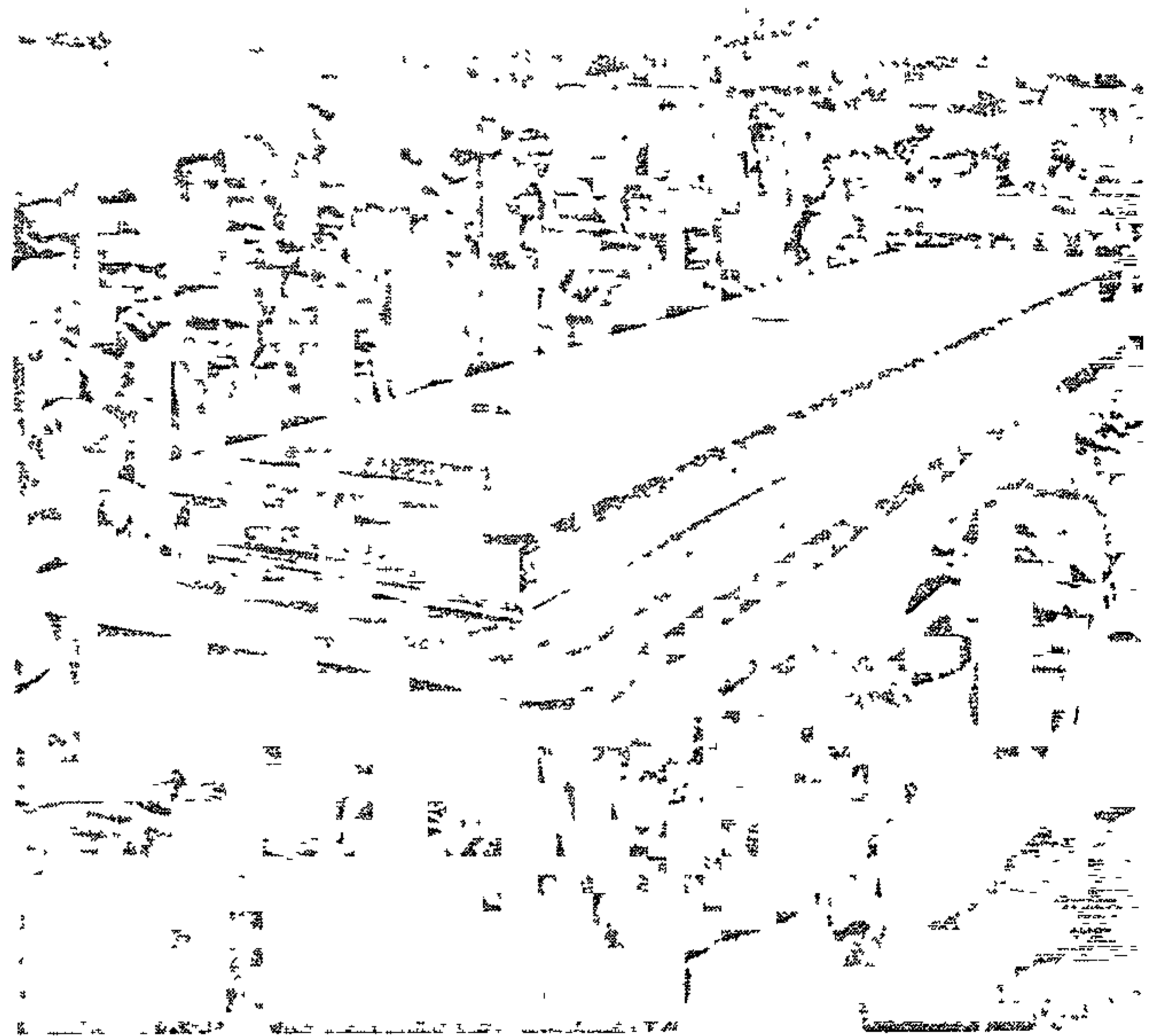
of Driefontein to stand back and think why he died. It had brought them firmly together. He died for all the black people of South Africa — "even for all of Africa"

These feelings were echoed by Azapo president Mr Laybon Maba-sa, who described removals as part and parcel of the black man's life. 'Our courage will not wane. We are prepared to lay down our lives so that Azania can be free'

Bishop Desmond Tutu of the SACC pointed out that Mr Mkhize's death had united many sections of South African society

COURAGE

The Black Sash's tribute highlighted his courage. 'There was a spirit of foreboding in Saul Mkhize during his last weeks. But he was a man and refused to be a slave. He continued to lead resistance to this removal.'



Mourners raise clenched fists as the body of Mr Saul Mkhize arrives at his

Dutch union wants change

A major Dutch trade union, noting that the death of Mr Saul Mkhize could signal positive change, has appealed to the Prime Minister, Mr P W Botha, to use his power "for the establishment of a just society in which white and black people can live together peacefully"

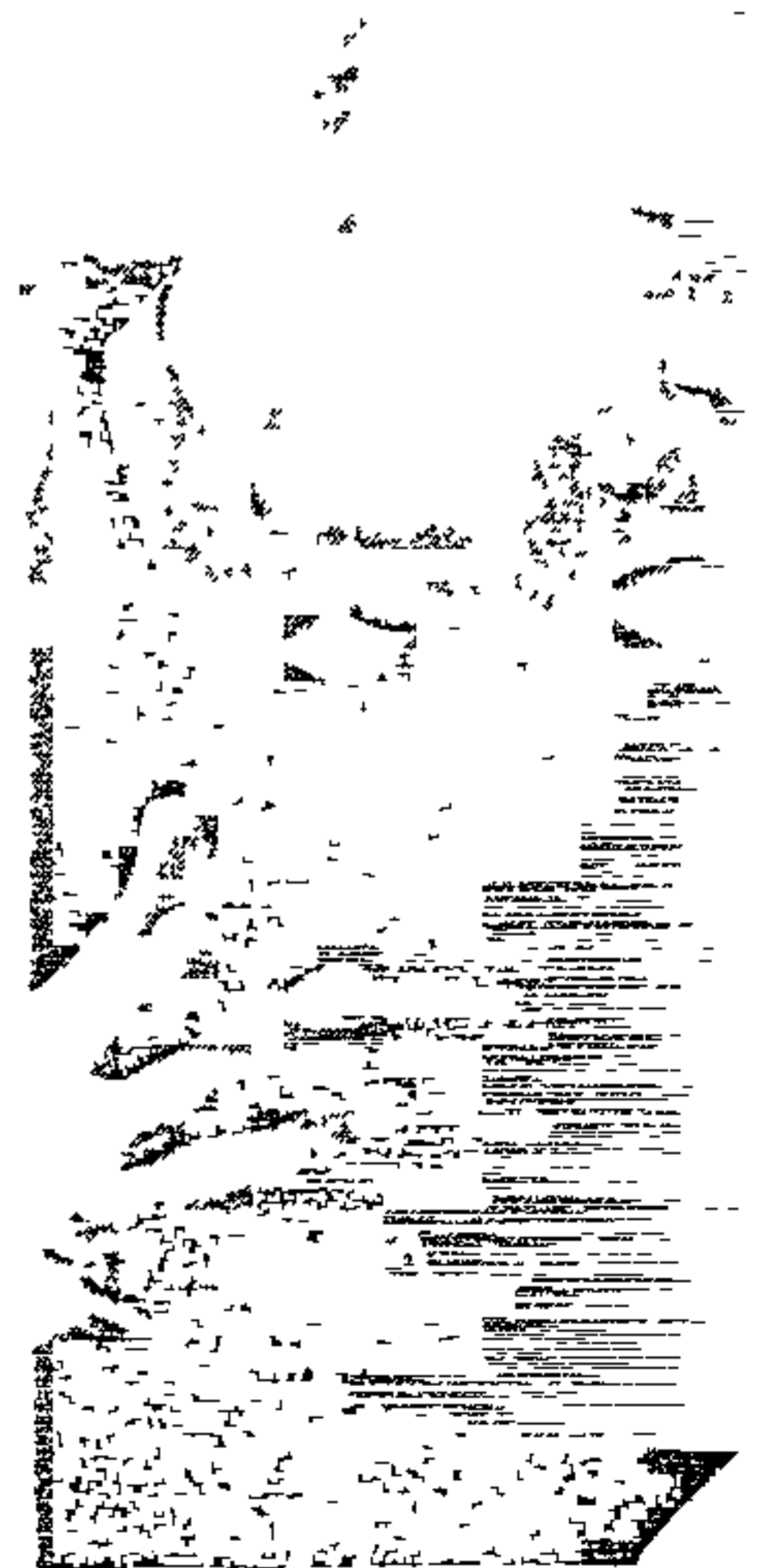
The Christelijk Nationaal Vakverbond secretary general, Mr Arie Hordijk, visited Driefontein under the guidance of Mr Mkhize two weeks before the latter's death on April 2.

DEFENDING RIGHTS

'We talked to the people and were impressed by their firmness, the honest and open way they were defending their rights. We were encouraged by their willingness to reach solutions by way of reconciliation and peaceful negotiation,' Mr Hordijk wrote to Mr Botha and the Minister of Co-operation and Development, Dr Piet Koornhof, after hearing of the shooting of Mr Mkhize.

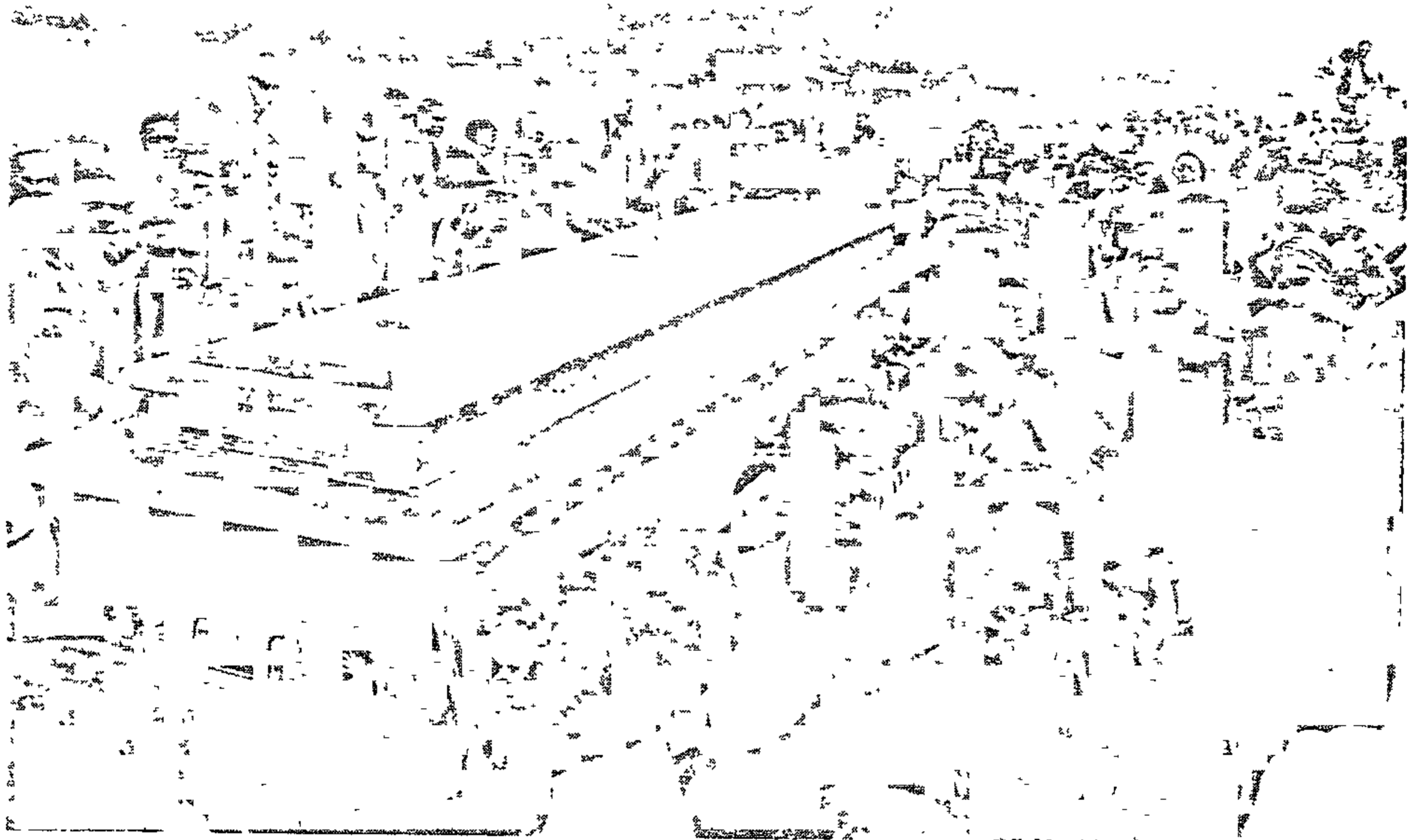
He wished to know which law forbade black people from "having their own meetings and consultations if their lives and survival are at stake"

He also pointed out that the way in which most removals were executed gave rise to 'frustration and bitterness, sorrow and desolation'. He said that the record showed that living conditions were not improved by relocation.



The graveside service was African Council of Churches South African

fists at Mkhize funeral



Mourners raise clenched fists as the body of Mr Saul Mkhize arrives at his Driefontein home yesterday.

Dutch union wants change

A major Dutch trade union, noting that the death of Mr Saul Mkhize could signal positive change, has appealed to the Prime Minister, Mr P W Botha, to use his power "for the establishment of a just society in which white and black people can live together peacefully".

The Christelijk Nationaal Vakverbond secretary general, Mr Arie Hordijk, visited Driefontein under the guidance of Mr Mkhize two weeks before the latter's death on April 2.

DEFENDING RIGHTS

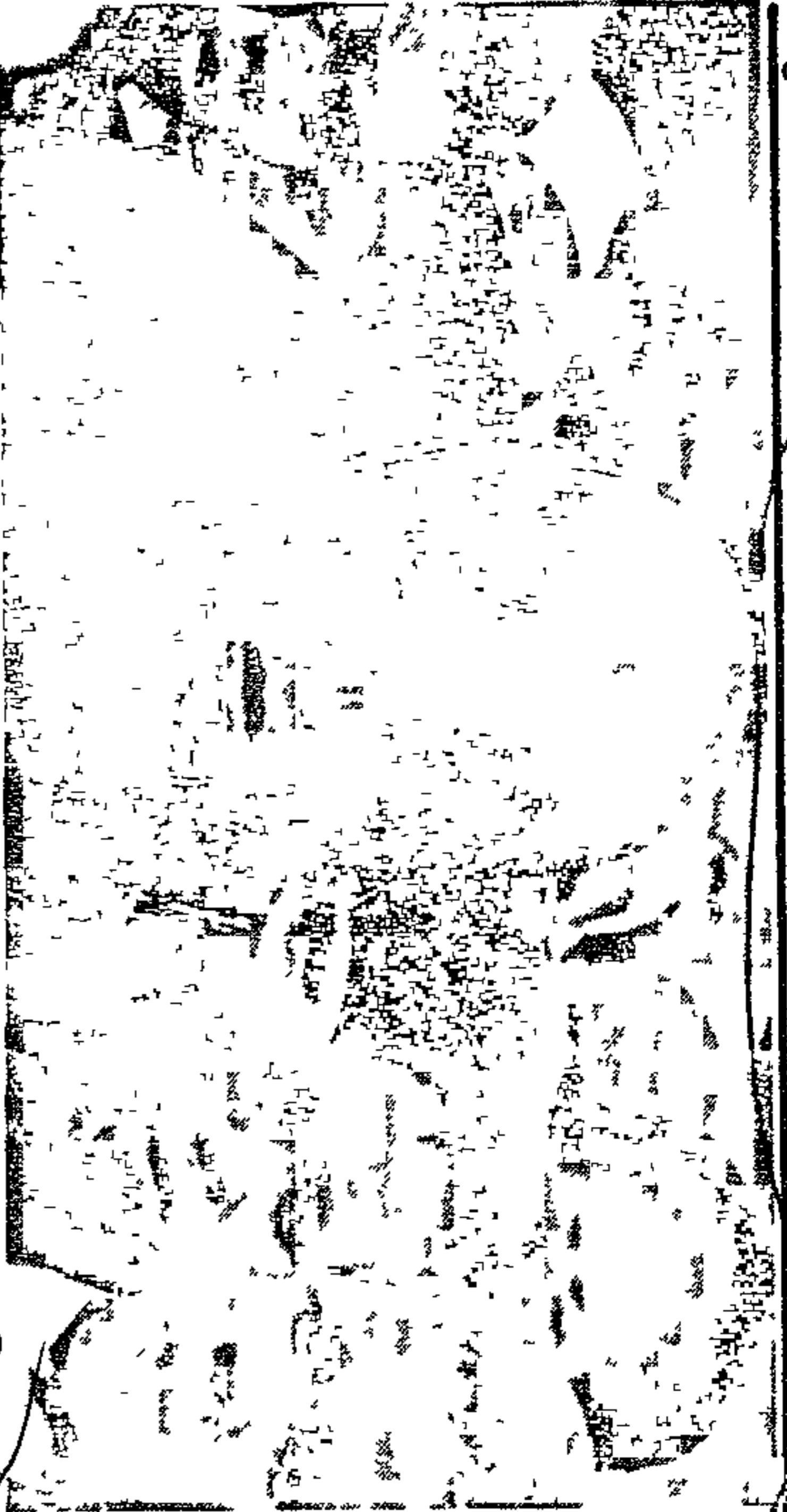
"We talked to the people and were impressed by their firmness, the honest and open way they were defending their rights. We were encouraged by their willingness to reach solutions by way of reconciliation and peaceful negotiation," Mr Hordijk wrote to Mr Botha and the Minister of Co-operation and Development, Dr Piet Koornhof, after hearing of the shooting of Mr Mkhize.

He wished to know which law forbade black people from "having their own meetings and consultations if their lives and survival are at stake"

He also pointed out that the way in which most removals were executed gave rise to "frustration and bitterness, sorrow and desolation". He said that the record showed that living conditions were not improved by relocation.



The graveside service was conducted by Bishop Desmond Tutu of the South African Council of Churches (right), seen here with Monsignor Marius Banks of the South African Bishops' Conference and a fellow cleric



ANGUISH Mr Mkhize's widow with some of his children at the graveside



LOSS Close relatives of Mr Mkhize remained at the graveside after the burial

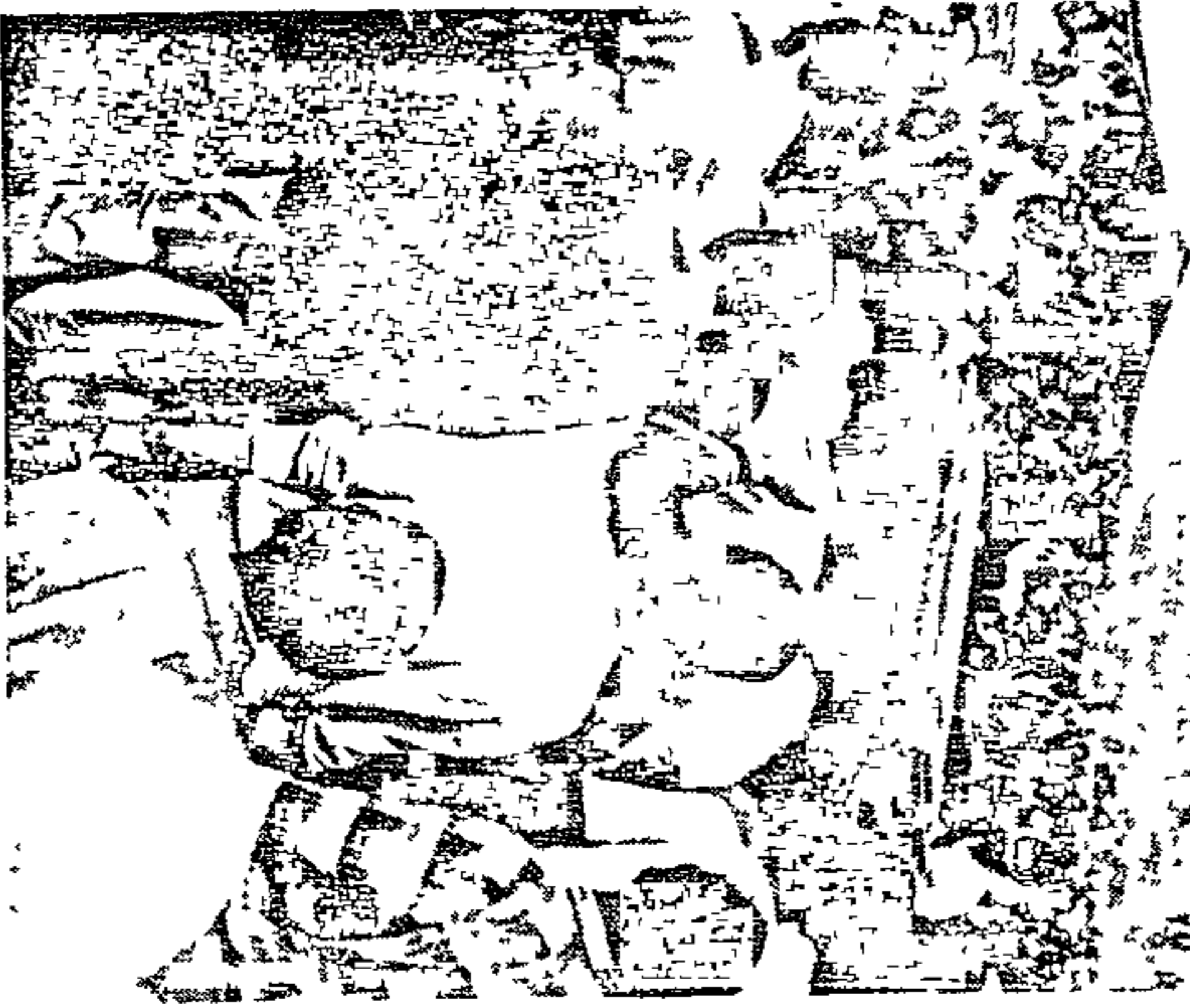
251 Farewell to a hero

By MONO BADELA

SLAIN Driefontein community leader Saul Mkhize was buried in a simple, private family plot where most of his relatives are lying.

The plot is situated at his kraal on a hill-top overlooking the low lying village of Emsoboyeni, better known now throughout the world as Driefontein. Saul Mkhize was shot dead by a policeman on the grounds of Cabagani School, a post-primary school for the village, on Saturday, April 2, while trying to address a meeting of his people called to discuss the removals with which the community is threatened.

HERO'S SEND-OFF Mourners salute the arrival of Mr Mkhize's coffin at his Driefontein home



got under way, hundreds of school children and Zion Congregational Church members in colourful garb, formed a guard of honour as the coffin containing the body was taken to the Cabagani School grounds, the very same spot where he was gunned down by a white policeman. In Driefontein landowners are inclined to bury their dead on their properties. There is also a community cemetery.

Saul Mkhize is the 14th member of the family to be buried in the family graveyard. The SOWETAN also learnt that great consternation was expressed by the residents when it was discovered that certain graves in the community cemetery had

Saul Mkhize's Committee's angry protest resulted in the numbers being erased some two days later by the authorities.

Since 1980, a dark cloud has hung over the future of the little but very fertile village. The villagers have been threatened with mass removal. The Zulus are to be resettled in Lochiel somewhere in Zululand and the Swazis in Kanywane.

Driefontein lies in the South Eastern Transvaal in a triangle between Ermelo in the north-west, Piet Retief in the north-east and Wakkerstroom in the south. Adjacent to it are Daggakraal, Kwangema and Driefontein. The farms, Driefontein, Daggakraal and

community of some 5 000 adults, including tenants. In Daggakraal there are some 1 000 stand owners also with tenants. Kwangema is owned by the Ngema family who have also leased their land to a few tenants.

The story of Driefontein began in 1909 when 60 men donated cattle to raise enough money to buy land in the Amersfoort area. Amersfoort lies approximately half way between Ermelo and Wakkerstroom.

According to an informed source the cattle were driven from Amersfoort to Germiston abattoir to be sold. It took the villagers some three months to reach Germiston. Thereafter,

Many of the landowners of Driefontein sunk boreholes. Then the Land Act of 1913 prevented any further such land transactions between blacks and whites.

Produce grown in Driefontein includes maize, beans, potatoes, cabbages and pumpkins. Excess crops are sold throughout the community and also to the local corporations. They have also planted wattle plantations, which the people are able to use as a source of firewood. Each landowner has ten morgen and some of them practise sharecropping with their tenants. The tenants pay a rent of R24 a year. They are allowed to build their own homes, have land on which to grow produce and have access to water.

ANGUISH. Mr Mkhize's widow with some of his children at the graveside.

LOSS. Close relatives of Mr Mkhize remained at the graveside after the burial.

Farewell to a hero

By MONO BADELA

SLAIN Driefontein community leader Saul Mkhize was buried in a simple, private family plot where most of his relatives are lying.

The plot is situated at his kraal on a hill-top overlooking the low lying village of Emsoboteni, better known now throughout the world as Driefontein. Saul Mkhize was shot dead by a policeman on the grounds of Cabagani School, a post-primary school for the village, on Saturday, April 2, while trying to address a meeting of his people called to discuss the removals with which the community is threatened.

HERO'S SEND-OFF- Mourners salute the arrival of Mr Mkhize's coffin at his Driefontein home.



Some 3 000 mourners, mostly from Soweto and the other Reef towns, joined his family and relatives to give the dead leader a hero's burial. A spokesman for the 5 000 inhabitants of Driefontein described the scene as the most colourful and the biggest gathering in the history of the small rustic village.

In a symbolic move before the main service

got under way, hundreds of school children and Zion Congregational Church members in colourful garb, formed a guard of honour as the coffin containing the body was taken to the Cabagani School grounds, the very same spot where he was gunned down by a white policeman. In Driefontein landowners are inclined to bury their dead on their properties. There is also a community cemetery.

Saul Mkhize is the 14th member of the family to be buried in the family graveyard. The SOWETAN also learnt that great consternation was expressed by the residents when it was discovered that certain graves in the community cemetery had been numbered in late 1982, presumably with a view to removal. As is customary, the dead also form an important tie to the land and they are one of the most important reasons for there being resistance to the removal. The SOWETAN also learnt that

Saul Mkhize's Committee's angry protest resulted in the numbers being erased some two days later by the authorities.

Since 1980, a dark cloud has hung over the future of the little but very fertile village. The villagers have been threatened with mass removal. The Zulus are to be resettled in Lochiel somewhere in Zululand and the Swazis in KANgwane.

Driefontein lies in the South Eastern Transvaal in a triangle between Ermelo in the north-west, Piet Retief in the north-east and Wakkerstroom in the south. Adjacent to it are Daggakraal, KwanNgema and Driefontein. The farms, Driefontein, Daggakraal and KwanNgema are under a threat of removal.

Driefontein has a population of Swazi, Zulu and South Sotho extraction. Over 500 landowners and their tenants have intermarried and together have created a strong, viable

community of some 5 000 adults, including tenants. In Daggakraal there are some 1 000 stand owners also with tenants. KwanNgema is owned by the Ngema family who have also leased their land to a few tenants.

The story of Driefontein began in 1909 when 60 men donated cattle to raise enough money to buy land in the Amersfoort area. Amersfoort lies approximately half way between Ermelo and Wakkerstroom.

According to an informed source the cattle were driven from Amersfoort to Germiston abattoir to be sold. It took the villagers some three months to reach Germiston. Then on 19 April 1912, Pixley Ka Isaka Seme, acting on behalf of the farmers, bought three farms from a certain William Louw. One of the three farms, more than 3 000 morgen, became Driefontein.

Many of the landowners of Driefontein sunk boreholes. Then the Land Act of 1913 prevented any further such land transactions between blacks and whites.

Produce grown in Driefontein includes maize, beans, potatoes, cabbages and pumpkins. Excess crops are sold throughout the community and also to the local corporations. They have also planted wattle plantations, which the people are able to use as a source of firewood. Each landowner has ten morgen and some of them practise sharecropping with their tenants. The tenants pay a rent of R24 a year. They are allowed to build their own homes, have land on which to grow produce and have access to the landowners' water holes. Some of the homes are substantial affairs built of stone and brick. Other houses are of traditional style, but all look well cared for and there is obvious pride of ownership.

Minister pays out R5 500

251 Mail Correspondent *not 18/4/83*

PORT ELIZABETH.— A Port Elizabeth man, Mr Mike Flynn, received a cheque for R5 500 from the Minister of Police this week for injuries which he sustained after being assaulted by a policeman more than two years ago. Mr Flynn was assaulted by a Sgt Van Rhyne of Brixton,

Johannesburg, who was later convicted of assault as a result of the incident.

According to Mr Flynn the policeman attacked him at Vrededorp and then took him to the Brixton police station, where he again assaulted him. He suffered several fractured ribs and other minor injuries.

d,
ey

Cape Times 18/4/83
251

Police pay out R5 500 damages

Own Correspondent

PORT ELIZABETH. — Mr Mike Flynn, of Port Elizabeth, has received a cheque for R5 500 from the Minister of Police for injuries which he received when he was assaulted by a Johannesburg policeman more than two years ago.

Mr Flynn was assaulted by a Brixton policeman, a Sergeant van Rhyne, who was later convicted.

According to Mr Flynn, the policeman attacked him at Vrededorp and then took him to the Brixton police station where the policeman assaulted him again, fracturing several ribs.

Mr Flynn was released and contacted the Legal Aid Board who referred him to an attorney in Johannesburg.

The attorney sent a summons to the Minister of Police claiming R15 000 in damages. The summons stated that the money

should be paid because Mr Flynn had "suffered severe bodily injuries and an impairment of his dignity as a consequence of his assault".

The attorney said that because of a report by the district surgeon stating that R5 500 would be a "reasonable" sum to request as Mr Flynn had received no permanent injuries, the claim had been lowered.

Mr Flynn had then received a letter from the minister saying he would be paid "without prejudice and without any admission of liability".

Mr Flynn finally received his cheque this week. He donated R100 to the Detainees Parents' Support Committee and bought a new guitar.

"I'll save the rest because I want to go overseas. I would also like to study, so I definitely won't waste any of it," he said.

1
12
i
t
T
m
n
ec
b

3 000 attend ^{SOWETAN} 118 APR 1983 Saul Mkhize's ²⁵¹ funeral ^{TTA} service

THE SLEEPY village of Driefontein started bustling with life and became the focus of world attention when about 3 000 mourners from all walks of life attended Mr Saul Mkhize's funeral at the weekend.

The mourners included local and foreign journalists and TV crewmen representing the media in Europe, Britain and the United States. Some of them used chartered aircrafts and cars from various parts of the country to reach the village situated just over 300km outside Johannesburg.

Mr Mkhize (48) who was killed by a police bullet a fortnight ago, was buried in his family's burial kraal in a quiet but emotionally-charged ceremony which lasted about five hours.

The mourners, among whom were many whites, included several prominent community and church leaders who described Mr Mkhize as a leader who sacrificed his own life to secure a brighter future for his people.

Although there were fears that there was a likelihood of trouble at the funeral, everything went on peacefully and there were no incidents. Police did not make any visible appearances at the funeral.

Mr Mkhize was killed on April 2 when police allegedly tried to break up a protest meeting of villagers who are resisting the Government's

By SAM MABE

proposed move to resettle them at KaNgwane.

Bishop Desmond Tutu, general secretary of the South African Council of Churches (SACC), said Mr Mkhize's death has helped to expose the evil of the South African Government to overseas countries.

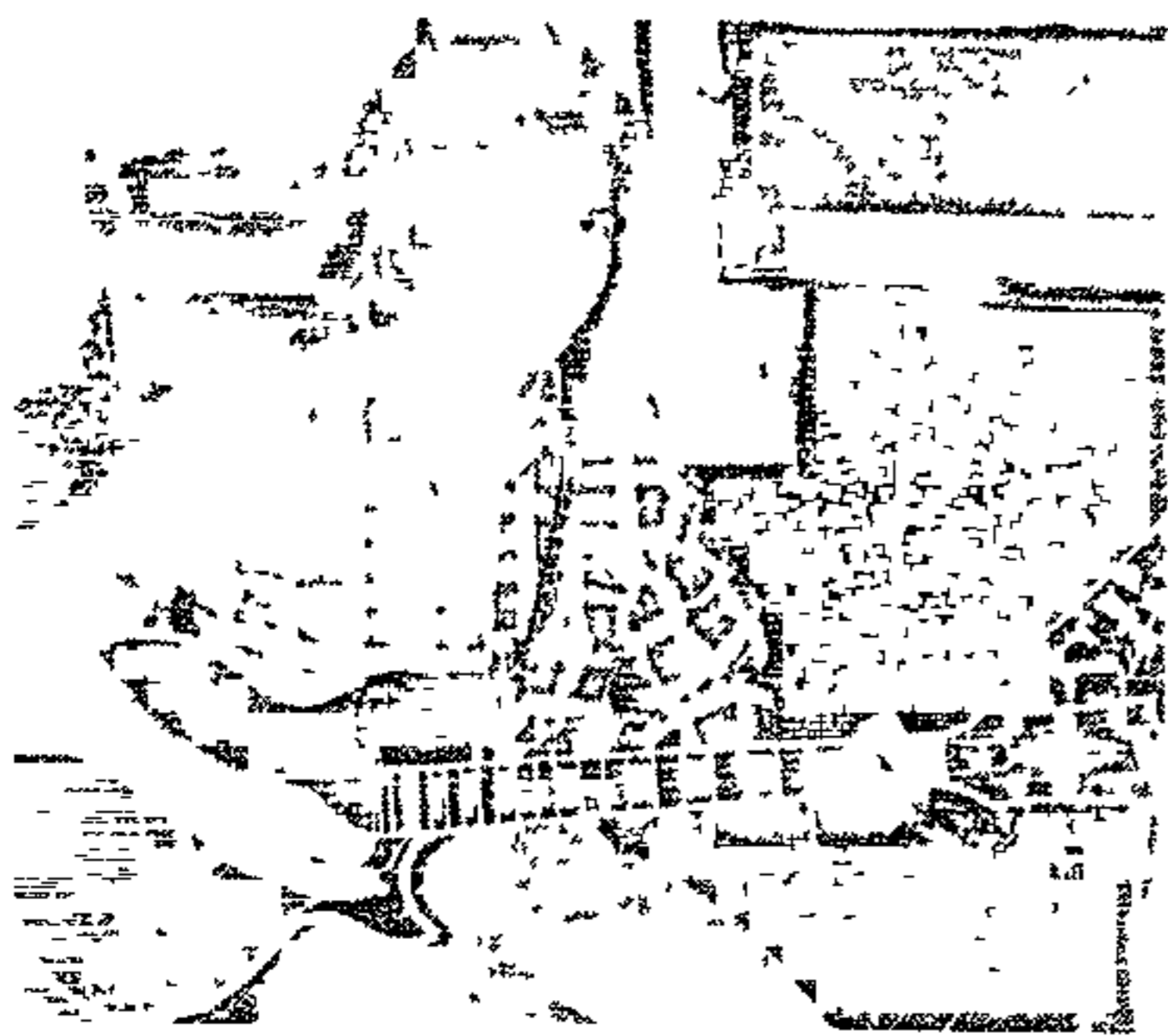
"Whites thought that by killing him they would have finished him. But ironically, it is through his death that his aspirations might come even closer to being realised than while he was still alive.

"Through his death he was able to unite different people. He brought blacks and whites, the young and old and the urban and the rural people together," he said.

The President of Azapo, Mr Lybon Mabasa, said the life of a black man in this country was that of being moved from one place to another, at the pleasure of those who had power.

He said the shooting of Mr Mkhize was not the first nor the last incident of its kind.

Mrs Sheena Duncan, president of the Black Sash, described Mr Mkhize as a gentle and peace-loving man who had devoted himself to the interests of his people by making personal sacrifices of time and money to try to stave off the forced resettlement of his people.



Looking surprisingly fresh, Mr Hennie Joubert strums his way towards the end of his 230-hour guitar-playing marathon

He's playing a long without end

By Gavin Engelbrecht,
West Rand Bureau

Young Welkom clerk last night broke the 230-hour world record for non-stop guitar-playing winning himself a place in the Guinness Book of Records

Hennie Joubert (23), of the Welkom Receiver of Venues office started his marathon playing session on April 8 in Andries Pretorius Street in Krugersdorp. He passed the 230-hour mark at 9 pm last night.

The previous world record was set up by an Englishman Mr John Marshall, in Bridgeford, Nottingham in February, 1981.

Still looking surprisingly fresh, Mr Joubert said he intended to continue until the 300-hour mark to make the effort "worthwhile". He is allowed a five-minute rest every hour, or two hours every 24 hours.

His only complaint was that his feet were swollen and painful.

A doctor has examined him and certified him fit to continue playing.

SAP his life says mother

By Trevor Jones

"When your son is involved in something dangerous you always try to prepare yourself for the worst. But when it happens it is still a very great shock," says Mrs J Meissenheimer of Norwood, Johannesburg.

Her son Jacobus Henry, a 26-year-old sergeant in the South West Africa counter-insurgency unit, died in the operational area yesterday after a clash with Swapo.

The Meissenheimer family last saw Jacobus in December before he returned to duty in the operational area.

He had just spent two months at home recovering from a bullet wound in his face, received in October last year when travelling in the turret of a police vehicle.

The blond policeman had been a member of the South African Police for eight years and had spent much time on the borders of South Africa and Namibia.

Sergeant Meissenheimer finished his schooling at the Helpme-kaar Boys High School in Empire Road in 1975 and



SERGEANT JACOBUS MEISSENHEIMER

went to the Police College in Pretoria.

"You could say he followed me into the force," said his father, Lieutenant-Colonel Koos Meissenheimer, who is on the staff of the District Commandant's office in Soweto.

Mrs Meissenheimer said her son knew and accepted the dangers of his work. "The police force was his life," she said.

Sergeant Meissenheimer also leaves a younger brother, Marius (16), and two sisters, Riana and Amanda.

Colonel Meissenheimer said his son was due to take his annual leave in July.

Funeral arrangements would be announced later, he said.

Journal condemns detentions

Labour Reporter

A hard-hitting editorial in the monthly publication of the Garment Workers Union has condemned the repeated detentions of Mr Thozamile Gqweta.

Mr Gqweta, president of the South African Allied Workers Union, was recently released by Ciskei authorities marking his ninth detention by Ciskei or South African police without any charges being laid.

The editorial in the Garment Worker, headlined "Leave This Man Alone", states that after nine detentions with no convictions, Mr Gqweta should be left in peace — if only for humanitarian reasons.

Repeated allegations of police harassment and abuses of detainees helped to undermine the recent constructive labour laws, and it appeared that the Department of Manpower and the police were looking in different directions, the editorial states.

The Garment Worker also questions the Ciskei's resistance to trade unions, especially since the unions worked for the community's benefit.

ies later, cashier is jittery

my office I
myself it's
em building
robbed for
works in
point and
ged woman
nd now a
t trust any-
year of the
has since

been sentenced to 14 years' imprisonment for various Rand robberies.

On January 17, Mrs Hugo was again robbed by a gunman.

Friday's woman robber was neatly dressed in a brown slacks suit and was wearing dark glasses.

She looked into her handbag and said she had left her book at home and was going to fetch it.

"I immediately felt uncomfortable as Deysel had done the same," Mrs Hugo said.

"She returned and threw a plastic bag over the counter while pointing a revolver at me.

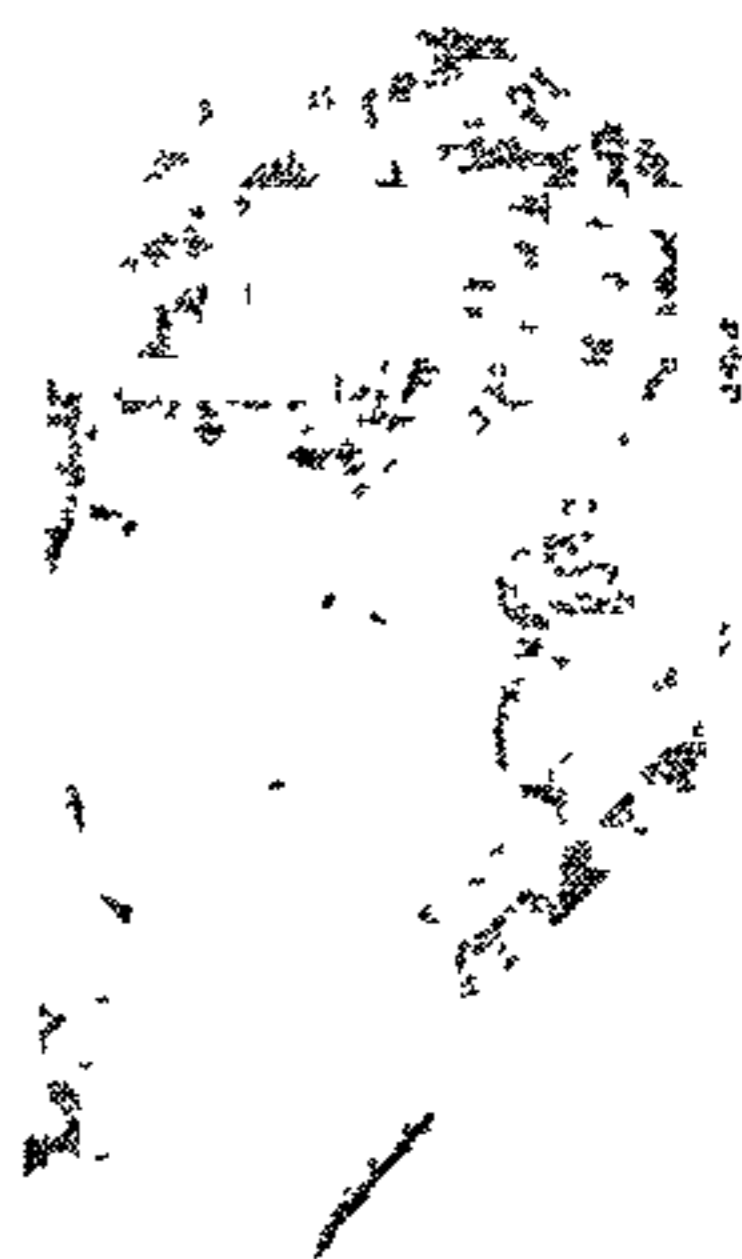
"With a cruel sneer she said she was not

joking and would shoot." Mrs Hugo said she was so shocked that she handed over the money without saying a word.

Mrs Hugo, who has worked for the agency for three years, said her office had been singled out because it was so quiet. As she was alone most of the time, she was reaching the end of her tether.

A woman who used to work with her was so frightened by the last robbery that she now works from home.

"My husband is most upset and worried about my safety," Mrs Hugo said. "My employer has pledged to tighten the security here but I'm most afraid I will be robbed again."



Mrs Maria Hugo still works alone

BUSINESS...Page 10
RACING...Page 14
SPORT...Page 15

The Mall, Rosebank - Carlton Centre
Kitchenware Department
LESS 20%

251

ESHOWE — A Melmoth police constable confessed in the Supreme Court here yesterday to having killed his young wife and her alleged lover, a detective-sergeant, by shooting with a service revolver

Policeman admits killing wife, friend

However Constable George Ellis Cadle (28) pleaded not guilty before Mr Justice Shearer and two assessors to murdering 24-year-old Dorothy Ann Cadle and 27-year-old Sergeant Renier Barend Welgemoed

Mrs Cadle is alleged to have been shot three times and Sergeant Welgemoed six times with a 9 mm Parabellum revolver in the Cadle home early on November 18 last year, after a night of braaing and drinking

Dr Esme van den Heever, who examined Constable Cadle at the Mtubatuba police station

on the morning of November 18, said he had been "extremely shocked and distraught" He had been sobbing

A neighbour of the Cadles, Mr JJ Maritz, told the court Constable Cadle had come to his house early on November 18 and asked him to accompany him to the police station

He said Constable Cadle told him he had shot his wife and her lover

They went to the Cadle house, where Mr Maritz found the two bodies lying side by side on the kitchen floor

Constable Cadle's breath had smelt of liquor but he seemed nervous rather than drunk, Mr Maritz said

Another neighbour, Constable Hendrik Britz, told the court of a party which began as a foursome — himself, his wife and the Cadles

They had started braaing at 6 pm and were later joined by Sergeant Welgemoed At about 10 pm the party had moved to a bar at the local hotel

Constable Britz had gone home from the hotel, learning of the shooting later from Mr

Maritz

At the police station the next morning, Constable Britz said the accused told him that after they had returned from the bar at about midnight, he had seen his wife sitting on Sergeant Welgemoed's lap He had seen them kiss

Constable Britz said Constable Cadle told him he had "fired the first shot" at Sergeant Welgemoed who had sat down, then stood up Constable Cadle had shot him again and had then shot Mrs Cadle

The trial continues today — Sapa

Black Sash to hold vigil for Mkhize

SOWETAN 120 APR 1993

THE BLACK Sash is to hold a night vigil in Johannesburg on Thursday to pay tribute to Mr Saul Mkhize, who was shot and killed by police in Driefontein about two weeks ago.

The vigil will be held at the St Mary's Cathedral in Hoek Street from 5 pm to 9 pm and speakers at the vigil will include a well-known freelance journalist, Mr John Kane-Berman, who will speak on *Communities Under Threat*

Ms Ethel Walt, chair-

person of the Removals Sub-Committee of the Black Sash who has been involved with events in Driefontein and with Mr Mkhize himself will give her impressions of Driefontein and its people

According to a statement released by the Black Sash, the shooting of Mr Mkhize did not occur in a vacuum

"It was a product of a combination of circumstances, though all inevitably stem from

Government policy. The whole system of forced removals, of mass relocations of people all over the country, of disrespect for human rights, of degrading the due process of the law all because of ideology, have created the conditions in which the senseless, cruel and tragic killing of the gentle, honourable and peace-loving Mr Saul Mkhize took place.

Members of the public and of various organisations are invited.

Sergeant on fraud charge

251

20 APR 1983

20 APR 1983
Dr. Dispatch

EAST LONDON — An SAP sergeant appeared in the magistrate's court here yesterday on a charge of fraud, alternatively extortion

had approached him and asked him for how much longer he had to pay the money

Mr Mabhelandile Guardian Mzinyati, 35, of NU 9, Mdantsane, pleaded not guilty to the charge

After questioning him Captain Hugget told Mr Moni to take R5 to Mr Mzinyati to see if he would accept the money. Mr Mzinyati accepted the money. After being asked twice, by Captain Hugget, if he had accepted R5 from Mr Moni, Mr Mzinyati produced the R5

At a previous hearing, Mr M Moni told the court that on June 20 last year he had a quarrel with his girlfriend, Miss Ni Mkoko, and assaulted her. Miss Mkoko laid a charge against Mr Moni.

Mr S Stewart, representing Mr Mzinyati, said that Mr Mzinyati had lent R5 to Mr Moni for transport. On that day Mr Moni had come back to the office to repay him

Mr Mzinyati was the investigating officer in the case. Soon afterwards Miss Mkoko dropped the charges

The case was postponed until May 17. Mr Mzinyati is out on a warning — DDR

Mr Mzinyati, however, summoned Mr Moni to his office and told him that he would have to pay him money to avoid being arrested. He said Miss Mkoko wanted money from him.

Miss Mkoko said yesterday she had not asked Mr Mzinyati to collect money from Mr Moni on her behalf

Captain A Hugget, of the SAP, said Mr Moni

(251) Hansard Q. 61 1025
Police Force: members killed/injured

*20 Mr J J LLOYD asked the Minister
of Law and Order †
20/4/83

How many members of the Police Force were (a) killed and (b) injured in the execution of their duties in February and March 1983?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(a) 7

(b) 205

†Mr L WESSELS Mr. Speaker, arising out of the reply just given by the hon the Minister, I should like to know whether the hon the Minister can tell the House how many police officers were assaulted during the period concerned

†The MINISTER Mr Speaker, the number is 476 [Interjections]

✓ †Mr SPEAKER Order! ✗

251 *Hammond*
Mr. Kobus Duvenhage post-mortem
Q Col. 1030/31 20/4/83
*28 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister
of Justice

- (1) Whether a post-mortem was performed on Mr Kobus Duvenhage, if so, at what time did the post-mortem commence,
- (2) whether a private pathologist engaged by Mr Duvenhage's relatives was present at the commencement of such post-mortem.
- (3) whether Mr Duvenhage's relatives were informed of the time and place

1031

WEDNESDAY, 2

at which the post-mortem was to be performed, if not, why not?

†The MINISTER OF JUSTICE

- (1) Yes—08h30 (7 March 1983)
- (2) No, not as far as is known to the Department of Justice. No application in this regard has in terms of section 3(5) of the Inquests Act, 1959 (Act 58 of 1959) been made to the Magistrate
- (3) The particulars are not known to me as the arrangements in this regard do not fall within the sphere of activities of my Department

Mr. P G SOAL Mr Speaker, arising out of the reply given by the hon the Minister, is he aware that the Police were informed that the family wished to have a representative present at the autopsy?

The MINISTER I refer the hon member to the fact that arrangements as regards the family do not fall within the ambit of the responsibilities of the Department of Justice

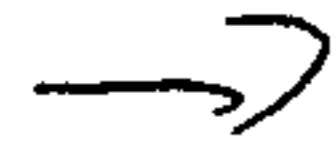
*29 Prof N J J OLIVIER—Community Development —[Withdrawn]

1- Question standing over from Wednesday, 13 April 1983

Hand and a Col. 1035 -
Persons shot by Police 1036
20/4/83

(251)

16 Mr S A PITMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order



20 APRIL 1983

1036

Whether any persons were shot by the South African Police in February 1983, if so, how many persons were shot and (a) killed and (b) wounded in that month?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

Yes, 70 persons

(a) 21

(b) 49

For written reply

stances

Passing sentence, the judge said this rape case did

Mr Justice Lategan sat with two assessors Mr Tansley

Pregnant woman is jailed

Own Correspondent.

DURBAN — A 32-year-old pregnant woman "with a dishonest streak" was sent to jail for fraud by Mr J J Augustyn in the Durban Regional Court yesterday

Hester Elizabeth van Schalkwyk was sentenced to two years' imprisonment for fraudulently inducing the Santam Insurance Company to pay her R1 625 by making a false insurance claim after a motor accident

She pleaded guilty and admitted four previous convictions for fraud

Own Correspondent

CAPE TOWN — A former Post journalist, Mr Gerard Thami Mkhwanazi said in the Cape Town Magistrate's Court yesterday he had suffered severe pain after being assaulted by policemen at a Bophuthatswana police station in 1978

The Robben Island prisoner said he had been bruised on his trunk, buttocks, limbs, right jaw and had his eyes hurt in a civil application for damages brought by him and others against the Bophuthatswana Minister of Law and Order.

After evidence was given for most of yesterday, the case was referred to the Mma-

Black journalist tells of 'beatings'

Mr Mkhwanazi, who is presently serving a period of imprisonment on Robben Island, said He had sustained bruises on his trunk, buttocks, limbs, right jaw and his eyes were hurt

Mr Mkhwanazi said as a result he felt humiliated and had lost his "self-esteem"

As a journalist he was respected in the community because he reflected the aspirations of the mass of oppressed people "who live under a fascist regime".

pressed people "who live under a fascist regime".

Mr Mkhwanazi said he had been beaten with fists, kicked with boots, poked with rifle butts and hit with a baton after he and 33 other people were arrested at a prayer meeting on January 15, 1978, in Garankuwa, Bophuthatswana

The meeting had been organised by the Human Rights Congress and he had gone there to report on it.

Accused 'not upset' by affairs

Own Correspondent

BLOEMFONTEIN — A 36-year-old Bloemfontein cartage contractor, accused of killing his former lover, said during cross-examination yesterday by the prosecutor in the Supreme Court here he had not been distressed that she had had affairs with other men

Mr Kenneth Lionel Schwartz has pleaded not guilty before Mr Justice H W O Klopper and two assessors to murdering Mrs Naomi Hester Roos (27) of Bloemfontein by shooting her with a 22 Star pistol on July 9

A written statement, said to have been made by Mr Schwartz to the investigating officer, Detective Warrant Officer N J Swanepoel, on July 10 was handed in to the court

According to the statement, Mr Schwartz spent R30 000 in cash on Mrs Roos over a period of 18 months His purchases for her included a new car

Before buying the car he had paid for her clothing — at her insistence

He gave her a R500 monthly allowance and paid an attorney's fee of R150 on her behalf

"She asked me for R600 to have her breasts enlarged

"I bought her a watch for R380 She asked for a set of diamond earrings and two other diamond rings — I bought all these items for R1 200," the statement continued

They had a quarrel when she said the earrings and two diamond rings were too cheap and she wanted them changed

He had also, at her insistence, sent her flowers once a week, the statement said

The statement also referred to Mrs Roos seducing other men

Mr Schwartz said in

the statement that he had told her he would give her a "last chance" and on July 9 she had become hysterical when he had said "How can I get back to you because everything which I've heard about you gives me the impression you're the greatest whore I know?"

In the statement Mr Schwartz said that shortly before the fatal shots went off he had wanted to take his pistol away from her

He had tried to grab the pistol and the car went out of control and a shot went off

He said Mrs Roos then stood up and fell "I pulled her to my side with the pistol in my right hand In the struggle another shot went off"

Mr Schwartz told the court he stopped loving Mrs Roos after they had been living together for about three months But she asked him to be her lover again and he went to live with her again "because I felt sorry for her"

The hearing is continuing

Judge depllores threat on phone to 'blast'

Own Correspondent

BLOEMFONTEIN — A brother-in-law of Mrs Naomi Hester Roos, named as a Mr van Schalkwyk, was said to have threatened Mr Kenneth Lionel Schwartz during the investigation of the murder case, defence counsel said in the Free State Supreme Court yesterday

Mr Schwartz has pleaded not guilty to the murder of Mrs Roos outside Bloemfontein last July 9

Mr J P Malherbe SC said an anonymous person had telephoned Mr Schwartz the previous night, threatening to "blast him"

The Judge President, Mr Justice H W O Kloppers, said he found such conduct deplorable

Old man's 'friend'

Own Correspondent
EAST LONDON — Moe-ketsi Lelalal (32), who brutally hacked off parts of the body of an old man

29 APR 1983

Police 'were (257) attacked'

STAR
~~Political Dept 1983~~

CAPE TOWN — One person was killed and two wounded when Railways Police opened fire after they were "attacked" by four people on a Soweto train earlier this month

This was revealed in Parliament today by the Minister of Transport, Mr Hendrik Schoeman, in reply to questions by Mrs Helen Suzman (PFP, Houghton)

"Two black members of the Railways Police on duty in plainclothes were confronted and attacked by four black males suspected to be members of a gang of robbers," Mr Schoeman said

"An effort was made to rob one policeman of his official firearm. The policemen, acting in self-defence, fired several shots"

The two injured are Mr Johannes Mogagila and Mr Zabulani Klosi. The dead man was Mr David Siphwe Magagalo

PROTEA COP GETS BAIL 251

A POLICE constable who shot dead a colleague with a R1 rifle at Protea Police headquarters last week, was yesterday granted R500 bail in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court.

Mr Mokoko Saniel Lekhoaba (27) of Zone

2 Meadowlands, who has pleaded not guilty to a murder charge before Mr M P Prinsloo had his case adjourned to May 11

Conditions of his bail are that he must not change his residential address, should report to Meadowlands Police

Station on Mondays and Fridays between 8am and 4pm and also not communicate with five policemen stationed at Protea

His appearance is a sequel to the killing of Constable M W Mthombeni on April 13

121 APR 1983 SOWETAN

Sowetan

21/4/83

Quiet over inquiry

251

THE Attorney-General's office has not yet received any information from an "internal investigation" by the South African Police following a magistrate's finding in the recent Kempton Park terror trial that state witnesses had been forced to give false evidence by Security Police.

A spokesman told The SOWETAN yesterday that no results have been forwarded to them on the matter. He said it was still too soon to have received anything and he presumed police were continuing with their investigations.

Early this month, Mr IJJ Luther acquitted four Soweto people, Mr Stanley Radebe (27), Mr Mthuthuzeli Madalane (24), Mr Ernest Mohakala (23) and Miss Nonkululeko Mazibuko (20). The court heard witnesses had been threatened with assault, further detention and solitary confinement if they did not co-operate with the police.

12.1 APR 1983

251

~~954~~

DAILY DISPATCH, THURSDAY, A

Police help sought in search for soldier

By **ROBIN LARSEN**

EAST LONDON — The South African Defence Force this week enlisted the aid of the SA Police in their search for a missing Aliwal North soldier, and arranged for his picture to be screened on the television programme, Police File

Corporal Andries Strauss went missing on November 17 after he was allegedly dropped some 50 km from his base near Rundu in the operational area in South West Africa and ordered to walk back as punishment for an alleged misconduct.

The SADF mounted an intensive search for Cpl Strauss, but has found no trace of him an SADF spokesman said yesterday

"We approached the SA Police for assistance and asked them to screen Cpl Strauss' picture on the Police File

television programme," he said

The picture was shown to viewers on Tuesday

"I must stress, however, that the police are not involved in the actual search. This is entirely in the hands of the SADF," he said

According to the spokesman, it is believed Cpl Strauss may have walked in the opposite direction to his base and been taken by a passing motorist to Windhoek, from where he could have returned to South Africa

It was unlikely he had been set upon by animals in the bush as he had his rifle with him and search parties, which included "highly skilled" bushmen trackers, would have found pieces of torn clothing, he said

"We have also failed to uncover even the flimsiest of evidence which would suggest Cpl Strauss was captured by enemy terrorists. It is

also known that there were no insurgents in the area at the time of his disappearance," he added

An earlier SADF statement said it was "highly unlikely that a man of Cpl Strauss' experience — he had been in the Permanent Force for three years at the time of his disappearance — would have walked in the direction of Angola"

The area in which he went missing is close to the Omega Camp which houses 201 Battalion for Bushmen. It is also sparsely populated apart from the military camps

Meanwhile, a preliminary hearing will be held in Rundu next week to determine whether anyone was criminally responsible for Cpl Strauss' disappearance

Cpl Strauss' father could not be contacted for comment yesterday — DDR

adoption in 1974 of General Assembly resolution 3324 (XXIX) which, contrary to the principles of the charter of the United Nations, recommended the exclusion of South Africa from participation in conferences under United Nations auspices

(2) No, for the same reason as mentioned in (1)

(3) The matter is still under consideration. Since South Africa had no say in the drafting of the United Nations Convention on the Law of the Sea and since it contains clauses which have far-reaching implications, the matter requires serious consideration before the Republic commits itself

Airways: internal reorganization

*8 Mr H H SCHWARZ asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

Whether any decisions have been made in regard to the internal reorganization of the South African Airways, if so, what is the nature of such decisions?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

Re-organization on a limited scale is a continuing process. Recently a decision was taken in regard to the abolition of one post on the level of director and the responsibilities allocated to the remaining three posts on the same level

Airways: Las Palmas

*9 Mr H H SCHWARZ asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

Whether a decision has been made by the South African Airways in regard to using Las Palmas as a stop, if so, (a) what is the nature of the decision, (b) when will it come into effect and (c) why was it made?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

Yes

pose and (f) what was the import of the questions asked,

(3) whether Mrs Sparks's legal rights were explained to her at the time, if not, why not,

(4) whether Mrs Sparks had legal representation while she was being questioned, if not, who was present at the time of the questioning?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) Yes

(a) (i) 15 April 1983
(ii) 12h35

(b) In the lobby of the cell complex at the magistrate's court, Johannesburg where facilities for the taking of fingerprints are available

(c) Approximately 75 minutes

(d) At approximately 13h50

(2) No. Only routine particulars for complement of the relevant fingerprint form were obtained from her

(a) to (f) Fall away

(3) No, because no legal rights were involved. The police acted in accordance with an order issued by a magistrate in terms of section 37(4) of the Criminal Procedure Act, 1977

(4) Falls away

Mr D J DALLING Mr Speaker, arising out of the reply given by the hon the Minister, could he tell us why it was necessary to have this lady taken down to the cells of the magistrate's court in order to carry out this small task?

The MINISTER Mr Speaker, I do not know, but I refer the hon member again to my reply to (1) (b)

Mr D J DALLING Mr Speaker further arising out of the reply given by the hon the Minister, does he think it is proper that after a person has been charged in a magistrate's court a policeman should interrogate her on matters far wider than what the hon the Minister has announced and that without that person charged having any legal representation?

The MINISTER Mr Speaker, I refer the hon member again to paragraph (2) of my reply. Only routine fingerprint form were obtained from her. If that answer does not satisfy the hon member, he can place further questions on the Question Paper. I will then investigate the matter and furnish him with a further reply

Mr D J DALLING Mr Speaker, further arising out of the reply given by the hon the Minister, could he tell us whether it is a routine question to ask a person who her political friends are, what political organizations she supports and of which political organizations she is a member? Is that routine to the taking of fingerprints?

The MINISTER Mr Speaker, I do not know what the purpose of the hon member's supplementary questions is. I have replied fully to the questions put to me by the hon member. In fact, I have done so repeatedly. Should the hon member have particular in regard to the facts which he has now mentioned, I ask him to put them in writing and hand them to me. I shall then investigate the matter and furnish him with a full reply

Mr D J DALLING Mr Speaker, the hon the Minister says he does not know why I am asking these questions. I submit it is very clear. The hon the Minister has said

Mr SPEAKER Order! The hon member cannot address the House now. He can only ask further questions

Mr D J DALLING Mr Speaker, I am addressing you

Mr SPEAKER Order! The hon member

cannot address me now. He can only put a further question to the hon. the Minister.

Mr. D. J. DALLING: Mr. Speaker, could the hon. the Minister tell us how it is possible to ask questions of a political nature in a routine fingerprint check? [Interjections.]

Mr. S. A. PITMAN: Mr. Speaker, arising out of the hon. the Minister's reply, could he tell the House whether the South African Police are no longer told that Judges' Rule No. 4 stipulates that suspects should not be questioned at all?

The MINISTER: Mr. Speaker, I believe I have replied sufficiently to the question on the Question Paper. If any hon. member has any further questions, he can place it on the Question Paper.

Mr. D. J. DALLING: Mr. Speaker, arising out of the hon. the Minister's final reply, if I should place on the Question Paper a question asking for every question put to that person, will he then reply to that?

The MINISTER: Mr. Speaker, I have replied to the hon. member's question. If he has any further questions in this regard, he should formulate such questions, place them on the Question Paper, after which I will investigate the matter and furnish him with a reply as far as possible within the limits of the rules of this House.

251 *Hausand* 22/4/83
Mr Kobus Duvenhage: investigation
Q 61.1057-1058
*5 Mr S A PITMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether, with reference to his reply to Question No 16 on 23 March 1983, the investigation into the shooting of Mr Kobus Duvenhage has been completed, if not, (a) why not and (b) when is it anticipated that it will be completed, if so,
- (2) whether the relevant docket has been handed to the Attorney-General, if not, why not, if so, when was it handed to him,
- (3) whether the Attorney-General has come to a decision on the matter, if so, what is the nature of such decision, if not, when is it anticipated that he will come to a decision?

†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Yes

APRIL 1983

1058

- (2) Yes, on 30 March 1983
- (3) Yes, that the member concerned be charged with murder

26 APR 1982

Policeman found dead

STAMP

251
SOWETO

THE FAMILY of a Soweto policeman who was gunned down at the weekend believe he was murdered.

This disclosure was made during an interview with the family and relatives of Detective Sergeant Mannetjies Makhobo, who was

found dead on Saturday. Det Sgt Mkhobo was found lying on his back in a pool of blood. According to his sister, Mrs Jane Nkosi, his hands were neatly folded and his head was resting on a brick.

His motor car was found abandoned a dis-

tance away from the death scene. His service revolver is still missing.

Mrs Nkosi believes her brother was shot and then removed by his killers or killer to another place before they took his car away. The car is now in the hands of the Soweto police who are handling the investigations.

Head of the CID in Soweto, Brigadier J J Viktor, said yesterday that a murder docket had been opened but "the possibilities of a suicide cannot be ruled out".

GUN

It was possible, Brig Viktor said, that Sgt Makhobo took his life and someone else took the gun.

The family yesterday rejected the suicide theory. He was very much in love with life, his sister said.

Earlier that night he had gone to a shebeen in Zone 4 and, according to the story told by the family, he had bought two beers and shared them with the family. He appeared very happy, they said, and even borrowed some money because he was

planning to visit his mother in Boksburg.

Sgt Makhobo was a member of the crack Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad. He joined the police 19 years ago as a young man.

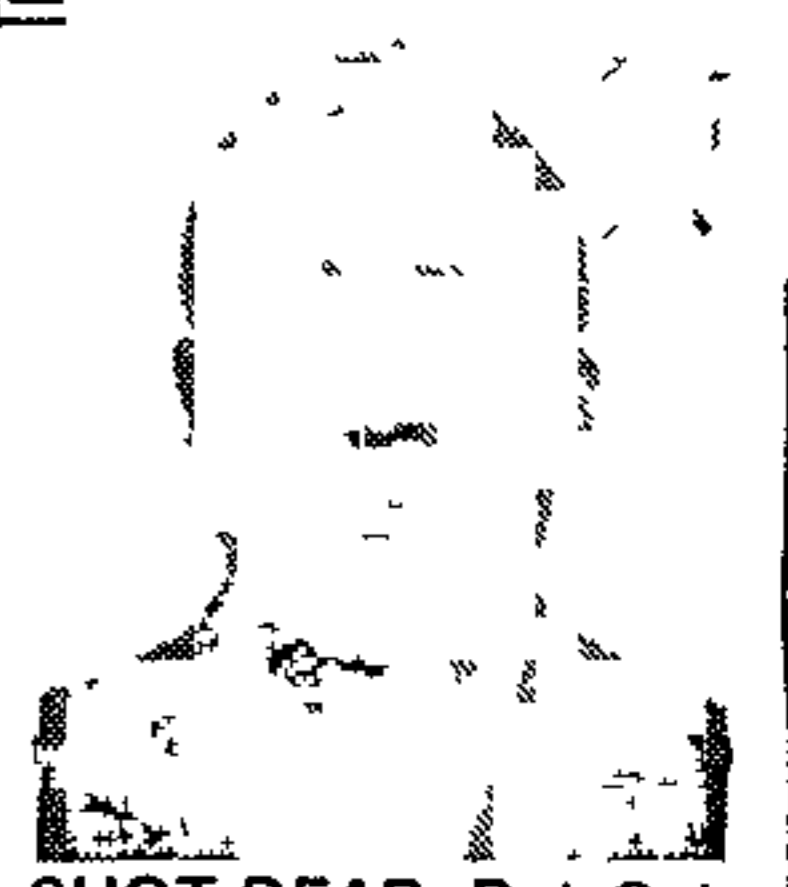
His family described him as a jolly man and a respected member of the community. He was also a senior member of the Roman Catholic church.

Funeral arrangements have not yet been finalised. The family said they were still waiting to hear from his employers.

Another policeman, whose identity has not been released yet, was shot in the leg after he had tried to stop a fight in Eldorado Park on Saturday night.

In another incident a Meadowlands hostel inmate was shot in his knee on Saturday. The police are investigating.

Brig Viktor said that there were 18 muggings and eight arrests were made in five cases. In one of the cases a R15 000 kombi was stolen after the owner was robbed by five armed men.



SHOT DEAD Det Sgt Mannetjies Makhobo

Man to be tried for death of cop

26 APR 1983

A 28-YEAR-OLD man, who allegedly murdered a Mamelodi Security Policeman last year, will appear in the Pretoria Supreme Court next Wednesday.

Mr Malisela Benjamin Moloise of 220C Sunnyboy's Plot, Stinkwater, is alleged to have murdered Detective Warrant Officer Philipus Selepe in Mamelodi on November 7 last year.

Mr Selepe (54), who was attached to the Security Police in Pretoria and had been a member of the South African Po-

251
SOWETAN
By MONK NKOMO

lice for more than 30 years, died in a hail of bullets fired from an automatic rifle while he was entering the gate of his 214 Section A, Mamelodi West home.

At the time of his killing a spokesman for the police said the killer had apparently been hiding nearby waiting for W/O Selepe to return home.

About 25 rounds of ammunition were allegedly used for the killing and more than 20 spent

cartridges were found at the scene of the crime.

Mr Selepe was among those praised by a Pretoria Supreme Court Judge for the part he played in the arrest and conviction of three members of the banned African National Congress last August.

The three, Telle Simon Mogoerane, Jerry Simano Mosoloti and Thabo Marcus Motaung were subsequently sentenced to death for attacks on the Orlando, Moroka and Wonderboompoort police stations.

'Security police took my patient'

~~3/14~~ ~~3/15~~ ~~3/16~~ Pretoria Correspondent
S. J. ...

251 2861 ADV 1982 26 APR 1983

The action of Security Police coming between doctor and patient, a detainee, was disclosed today at a meeting of the South African Medical and Dental Council (SAMDC)

A Durban psychiatrist had written to the SAMDC to complain that a detainee he was treating was removed from his care by the Security Police who did not inform him, consult him or ensure that his patient continued to take the psychiatric drugs prescribed for him

The SAMDC agreed to refer the matter to the Director-General of the Department of Health and Welfare and ask him to bring the incident to the attention of the relevant authorities. The council found the behaviour of the Security Police unacceptable

This matter was dealt with by the council as it prepared to debate the issue of the Biko doctors

The Durban psychiatrist, who cannot be named for professional reasons, wrote to the Medical Officer of Health in Durban, Doctor P Buchan, in April 7 last year. His letter said "I learnt officially today that my patient, Mr Sam Kikane, detained under section 6 (of the Terrorism Act) has been removed from my care

"This action was taken without consulting me or giving me

an opportunity to discuss the continuation of psychiatric treatment. It is my opinion he may suffer a relapse if he is placed in an unsuitable environment or if his antipsychotic medication is discontinued"

He said it was a cause of concern not only because it could be dangerous to his patient, but also because it was most unethical.

The doctor asked that his protest be forwarded in the strongest terms to the authorities involved with Mr Kikane. He also informed the SAMDC and the Medical Association of South Africa

On July 25 last year he wrote another letter to the SAMDC with further details of his patient "Mr Kikane responded well to treatment and was eventually receiving treatment on an outpatient basis. However, without my consent or without even consulting me the Security Police removed him from my care on April 5 last year," he wrote

The doctor appealed to the SAMDC to advise him regarding his own conduct as a doctor in "these rather delicate circumstances". Mr Kikane was later released on bail but the doctor had no further contact with him, the district surgeons or the Security Police regarding the incident

● See Page 2 Metro section

Johannesburg on or about 17 April 1983 if so (a) at whom (b) why (c) at what time did the incident take place (d) how many shots were fired and (e) what are the ranks of the policemen involved

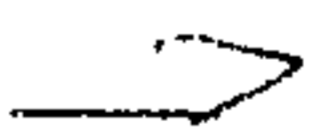
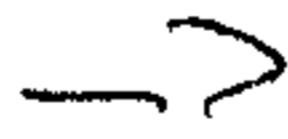
- (2) whether such person was wounded if so (a) how many times and (b) in which parts of his body
- (3) whether the policemen involved were in uniform, if not, why not,
- (4) whether any of these policemen were requested to furnish their names after the incident, if so, (a) by whom and (b) to what effect,
- (5) whether an investigation into the incident has been held if not, why not if so what were the findings
- (6) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Yes
 - (a) One M D Kruger
 - (b) To prevent him from fleeing
 - (c) At approximately 17h10
 - (d) Eight
 - (e) The one is a captain and the other one a sergeant
- (2) Yes
 - (a) Twice
 - (b) In his right buttock
- (3) No because they perform their duties in civilian dress
- (4) Yes
 - (a) A certain Mr Iwcer

(25) Hansard X
 Police: shots fired in Johannesburg
 Q Cst. 1109 - 1113 27/4/83
 *9 Mr A B WIDMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

(1) Whether shots were fired at a person by the South African Police in central



Police vehicles accidents

*12 Mr S A PITMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

Whether any police vehicles were involved in accidents in 1982 if so (a) how many and (b) what was the total cost to the State of such accidents?

†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

Yes

(a) 3958

(b) R1 434 864 72

*13 Mr G B D McINTOSH—Environment Affairs and Fisheries—Reply standing over

handwritten notes:
But on the other hand...
the national...
developed...
in the whole of South Africa...
SA has the most developed economy...
in the world...
SA can't afford to try to compete against...
these countries or the International Market.

(b) Both members identified themselves

(5) Yes It was found that the members concerned acted within the powers vested in them by law and in accordance with their instructions and that they were justified to use their firearms in the circumstances

(6) No I have nothing to add to the statement issued by the Commissioner on 14 April 1983

Mr A B WIDMAN Mr Speaker arising out of the reply of the hon the Minister I should like to ask him whether he can tell us firstly where the victim is now and secondly if this shooting was in keeping with the hon the Minister's order issued to all policemen about firing their pistols at random?

The MINISTER Mr Speaker I do not know where the victim is at present As far as the second question is concerned, let me assure the hon member that the policemen in question kept my views and the instructions of the Commissioner in mind when they acted in this particular incident

Mr A B WIDMAN Arising further out of the reply of the hon the Minister, is he aware of the fact that this shooting took place at 17h15 in Smith Street Braamfontein Johannesburg and that this was at peak hour?

The MINISTER Mr Speaker I am well aware of all the facts pertaining to this particular incident

Policemen killed

*10 Mr S A PITMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

(a) What were the (i) names and (ii) causes of death of the seven policemen killed in the execution of their duties and referred to in his reply to Question No 20 on 20 April 1983 and (b) in which district was each such policeman killed?

†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (a) Sergeant R I McIntyre
- Constable M I van Wyk
- Constable M J Strvdom
- Sergeant M P Msibi
- Constable S Bokwa
- Constable G S Khoza
- Constable J D Sibiva

- (i) Killed in a motor accident
- Shot by a burglar
- Killed in a motor accident
- Struck on the head by a stone hurled at him
- Stabbed with a knife by a burglar
- Killed in a motor accident
- Shot after his service weapon had been taken from him

- (b) Johannesburg
- Bellville
- Pietersburg
- Middelburg FV
- Bloemfontein
- Johannesburg
- Johannesburg

Persons shot by policemen

*11 Mr S A PITMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

Whether any persons were shot by the South African Police in March 1983 if so how many persons were shot and (a) killed and (b) wounded in that month?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

Yes 76

(a) 22

(b) 54

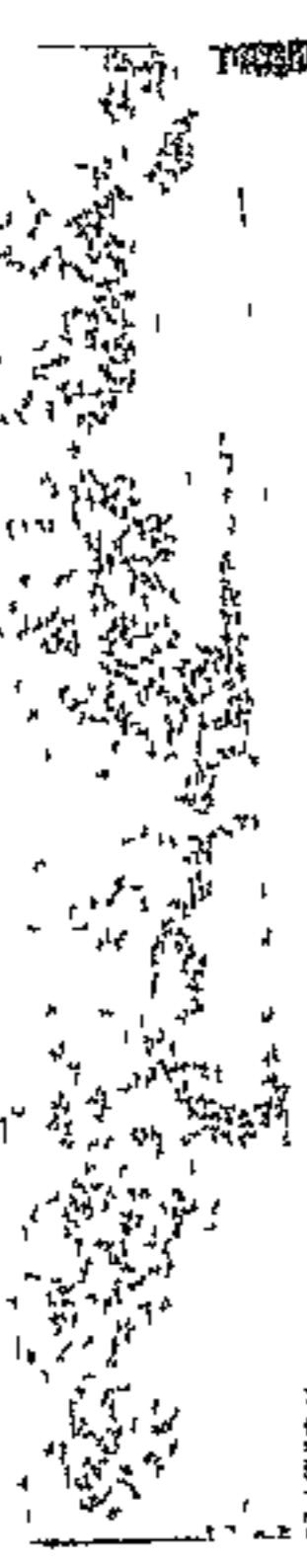
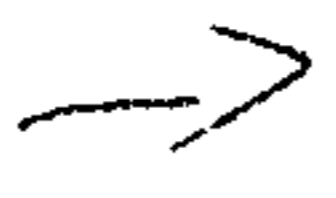
Large handwritten notes at the bottom of the page:
SA has the most developed economy in the whole of South Africa...
SA can't afford to try to compete against these countries or the International Market.
SA has the most developed economy in the world...
SA can't afford to try to compete against these countries or the International Market.

27/4/83
Pietermaritzburg person shot by Police
2515 Howard A Col 1114-1115
Mr G B D McINTOSH asked the
Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether a person was shot by the South African Police in Pietermaritzburg in or about 12 March 1983 if so (a) what is his name and (b) what were the circumstances surrounding the shooting
- (2) whether an investigation was held into the matter if not why not if so
- (3) whether the investigation has been completed if not when is it anticipated that it will be completed if so what was the outcome?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Yes
 - (a) Nhlanla Kubhekha an awaiting trial prisoner on a charge of



1115 WEDNESDAY

housebreaking, who escaped from custody on 26 February 1983

(b) When an attempt was made on 12 March 1983 to re arrest him, he attacked the constable with a knife and the latter shot him in self-defence

(2) Yes

(3) Yes The matter has been referred to the Attorney-General whose decision is not yet known

251 (527-1117)
Siphiwo Mtinkulu reported missing
Husband of Col 1117 27/4/82
*18 Mr A SAVAGE asked the Minister
of Law and Order

- (1) Whether one Siphiwo Mtinkulu was reported missing in Port Elizabeth in 1982 if so
- (2) whether an investigation has been instituted into the matter, if not why not, if so,
- (3) whether any progress has been made in such investigation, if not why not if so what progress?

†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) No, apart from the representations made to me by the hon member and apart from the normal police enquiries to determine whether a person with valid travel documents no report that he was missing was made to the South African Police

(2) and (3) Follow up

Accused claims he was beaten by police

27/4/83 E. Post
251

By KEITH ROSS

EAST LONDON — A murder accused told the Supreme Court in East London today that he had been beaten and threatened into making a confession

Mr Moeketsi Letlala, 32, was giving evidence after pleading not guilty to the murder of Mr Arnoldus Greyling, 78, of Bushview Terrace, East London, on July 31 last year

The court heard that Mr Letlala was arrested in Johannesburg and taken to Venda, where parts of Mr Greyling's body were recovered

Police found Mr Greyling's eyes, his sex organs and parts of his brain and skull

Mr Letlala said that after his arrest he was taken to the Brixton Police Station in Johannesburg, where he was assaulted by Detective Warrant Officer Charles Landman

He said he was hit on his upper body and chest. Blows were also aimed at his head, but he managed to ward them off

Mr Letlala said Sergeant Gary McLaren then asked him to come with him as WO Landman would soon take him "to the electricity"

Mr Letlala said he later made a statement, most of which was untrue

The only truth lay in the fact that he had been drinking with Mr Greyling on the day of the murder, and had later left for Johannesburg

Yesterday the district surgeon, Dr B Wingreen, gave evidence that Mr Greyling had died of multiple injuries

Dr Wingreen said Mr Greyling had been alive when parts of his body were removed

He had been alive, although possibly unconscious, when his sex organs were severed

Asked by the prosecutor, Mr J Hiemstra, if he thought the cutting off of certain parts of a person's body was gruesome, Dr Wingreen replied "The whole case is gruesome"

A hacksaw, hammer and ordinary saw were shown as exhibits

He said there was alcohol in Mr Greyling's blood

Detective Warrant Officer Landman, of the East London murder and robbery squad, said he went to Mr Greyling's house on August 2. He found the kitchen spattered with blood and there was blood and shoe-prints in the bathroom

WO Landman said they found him on his way to Annandale, near Johannesburg, where they arrested him

He said a Sergeant McLaren found a piece of bone in Mr Letlala's jacket pocket. After receiving further information, they went to Louis Trichardt, where the accused pointed out the house of a witchdoctor, Mr Elias Rasalanavho.

On the premises they found a piece of bone in a plastic bag and "what looked like meat"

Sgt McLaren said the "meat" in the white paper bag had been parts of Mr Greyling's body. He said Mr Letlala was not influenced or assaulted in any way

The case continues

Car bashing denied by ex-security man

EVENING POST, WEDNESDAY, APRIL 27, 1981

The day 'Snake Eyes' saved E.L. described in court

Post Correspondent

GRAHAMSTOWN — The day East London was saved by a black piano accordion player, nicknamed "Snake Eyes", was described in the Grahamstown Supreme Court yesterday.

Mr Donald Card, a former security police officer and former Mayor of East London, was giving evidence in a case in which a retired security policeman, Mr Gerhardus Hattingh, is suing the East London Daily Dispatch for R10 000 damages for alleged defamation relating to inci-

251
 dents which occurred almost 20 years ago.

Mr Card was describing an incident when more than 300 members of the Pan African Congress "Pogo" terrorist group planned to attack East London in 1963.

The then Warrant-Officer Card volunteered to paint his face black and infiltrate Pogo after receiving information from "Snake Eyes" that the attack was imminent.

He described how he and three other security policemen stumbled around in the darkness outside East London's black

testified, Mr J Jones closed the case for Mr Hattingh and Mr Card took the stand for the defence.

He painted a picture of Mr Hattingh as a "hot Nat" who despised those who did not support the Nationalist Government.

"But that was the case with all of us (security police) in those days," Mr Card said.

"One tended to grow up with ideas like that in the police force."

Mr Card joined the police in 1947 and was a member of the security police from 1963 to 1970, during which time he had close contact with Mr Hattingh.

He had first heard of the smashing of Mr Paton's car a few months after the incident when Mr Hattingh had described how he had crept through trees at a Hogsback hotel before throwing rocks through the windscreen and rear window of Mr Paton's car.

information in confidence by another security policeman, Mr Donald Card, who resigned from the force in 1970 and later became Mayor of East London.

Mr Hattingh said yesterday the suggestion that he had "confessed" to Mr Card that he had smashed the windscreen of Mr Paton's car was completely false.

He felt Mr Card could have said this out of "professional jealousy" and to try to gain a higher position in a security firm owned by the Daily Dispatch which he had joined after leaving the security police.

In addition, Mr Hattingh was the "better man" as an investigator, but Mr Card had wrongly received credit due to himself. This had caused Mr Card to shun him, he said.

"I did not smash that windscreen, nor was it done on my instruction," he said.

After Mr Hattingh had

Post Correspondent
 GRAHAMSTOWN — A peek into the twilight world of security police activity is a sidelight of a suit for defamation being heard in the Grahamstown Supreme Court.

A retired security policeman, Mr Gerhardus Hattingh, is suing the East London Daily Dispatch for R10 000 damages for alleged defamation relating to incidents which occurred almost 20 years ago.

Three articles, written by then Dispatch editor Mr Donald Woods, in December, 1976, alleged that Mr Hattingh was responsible for breaking into Steve Biko's office of the Black Community Programme in King William's Town, when office furniture and equipment were smashed, as well as smashing the windscreen and rear window of author Alan Paton's car at Hogsback in 1964.

Mr Woods was given this

Mr Card said such incidents were a common tactic of security police at the time and that Mr Paton's car was not the only one which was similarly damaged.

Replying to a question from Mr F Kroon (for the Daily Dispatch) as to why he had not reported this crime to his superiors, Mr Card said there was an "informal police brotherhood" code which prevented police from informing on one another.

He said he had enjoyed good relations with the police until about 1976 when the fact that he had leaked information to Mr Woods had become known.

He had not meant to inform on Mr Hattingh, he said.

The hearing continues.

Mr Justice Howie is on the Bench. Mr F Kroon and Mr E Leach are appearing for the Daily Dispatch. Mr J Jones is appearing for Mr Hattingh.

township before suddenly finding himself in the midst of some 300 armed Pogogs, ready to go into East London and "kill the whites they found".

"I had a walkie-talkie, borrowed from the Railway Police because the security police did not have any in those days and another policeman had one on a nearby hill overlooking the area," said Mr Card.

"Just as an armed group walked towards my hiding place, the man on the hill asked 'What's happening now, Donald?'"

"I didn't know how to switch the damn thing off, so I had to sit on it till they had passed."

When police moved in to arrest the group, he said, chaos broke out and he was nearly shot by one of the police who "opened up on me with a sten gun because I was still disguised as a black man."

Mr Card received a commendation of thanks from the East London City Council for his role in saving the city from the attack.

257 ~~257~~

Father tells of torture in veld

27 APR 1983

SOWETAN

A SOWETO TAXI driver and former student leader is living in fear of his life after he was allegedly kidnapped and tortured by men who identified themselves as "security policemen."

By ELLIOT TSHINGWALA

Mr Albert Moloto, a father of one and married only three months ago, told The SOWETAN yesterday that he had not been sleeping at his Moletsane home since the incident a week ago

The divisional commissioner of police in Soweto, Brigadier D J G Jacobs said it was not the Security Police's manner of operation "Our men could not have been responsible, that is not their way of investigation," he said

Brigadier Jacobs confirmed that Mr Moloto had laid a charge of assault with the police at Orlando Police Station. Police are investigating

Mr Moloto said he was at Baragwanath taxi rank when a man approached him and asked if he was the driver of the car. Before he could

reply three other men came from behind and hit him on the back of his head, forced him into his car and drove off. Fellow taxi drivers who tried to bar the way were warned they would be shot. The men allegedly identified themselves as members of the Security Police based in Protea

Mr Moloto was driven to a lonely spot near Lenasia where he was tortured, and interrogated by the men. He was accused of having attended military training in several foreign countries

Mr Moloto claimed he was assaulted with sticks and punched

After some time the beating stopped and he was told to report at the

same place the following day before his interrogators left. He did not go back to the place and laid a charge with the police

Mr Titus Moloto, Albert's father, said the incident had shocked the family. "If it is the police why do they behave so cowardly and if not, who are the men terrorising my son?"

Civil case against Daily Dispatch continues

251

GRAHAMSTOWN — The civil case in which Warrant Officer Gerhardus Arnoldus Hattingh is suing the Daily Dispatch for R10 000 damages for alleged defamation continued in the Supreme Court here yesterday.

Mr Hattingh claims that articles published in the newspaper between December 10 and 17, 1976, defamed him both as a citizen and as a member of the security police. The articles referred to damage to a vehicle belonging to author Alan Paton and a break-in to the offices of the Black Community Programmes (BCP) in Leopold Street, King William's Town.

The Daily Dispatch's response is that the statements made were true and were not published with any intention to defame, but rather published as matters of public interest without malice.

Giving evidence before Mr Justice Howie yesterday, a former district criminal investigation officer in East London, Colonel S C Williams said in 1976 he investigated allegations made in the Daily Dispatch by the then editor Mr Donald Woods.

He said Mr Woods had apparently made a statement about a break-in into the BCP offices in King William's Town and that there was available evidence on who committed the offence.

On investigating the matter he had interviewed Mr Woods and asked him to give information. Mr Woods had said that as a journalist he had to protect the identity of his informants.

Col Williams said he had also taken a statement from the late Mr Steve Biko and as far as he knew the matter was passed on to the investigating officer.

Col Williams said the original docket opened for the investigation of the break-in had been destroyed when he

been dereliction of duty on Mr Card's part when he had information on the damage to Mr Paton's car at Hogsback in 1974.

Under cross-examination he said Mr Card had been reluctant to make a statement. Asked whether he realised that in the whole statement only a part with 47 words implicated Mr Hattingh, and that the issues in that paragraph did not seem to have been followed up, Col Williams said he thought the statement constituted a full investigation on what he thought should have been asked of Mr Hattingh.

He said that on reading the article about the break-in he thought Mr Woods had a witness that would say "I saw him smash Mr Paton's car".

The head of the security police in the Border area, Col A P van der Merwe, told the court Mr Hattingh worked under him in King William's Town in 1969 to 1970 and he regarded him as a conscientious person who loved his people and work. He had found no reason to regard him as unreliable.

He had also not known Mr Hattingh to have been an aggressive person.

Under cross-examination (by Mr F Kroon SC) he said Mr Hattingh felt as he felt about many things. Both believed in "my country first".

He denied any specific party political inclinations, adding that they were expected not to be directly involved in politics. He thought that in political circles Mr Hattingh would be regarded as conservative. Their duty as security policemen was to protect all the people of South Africa.

Asked about an allegation that Mr Hattingh had once gone to Mr Biko's room and entered his (Biko's) mother's

Xhosa before he could speak English. As a security policeman in Alice and King William's Town he had built up good relations with blacks in the Eastern Cape.

He had been shocked by articles appearing in the Daily Dispatch implicating him in the smashing of the windscreen and rear window of Mr Paton's car and the break-in into BCP offices in King William's Town.

In his long service with the police there was no blemish and he had received medals for faithful service and a clean record.

The report created suspicion towards him from colleagues in the police force and black friends.

On issuing a summons suing the Daily Dispatch for R10 000 he had received a reply that there was no intention to pay or apologise and that any action would be defended.

Under cross-examination he said he knew Mr Woods had fled the country.

Mr Hattingh said his work as a security policeman involved observing actions and associations of various people, including those under restriction. Asked whether he had followed people, he said his work involved observing movements and associations of people suspected of leftist tendencies.

He also checked on people visiting suspicious people. When he was in Alice there were many problems at Fort Hare with people starting all sorts of trouble at the university. Students at Fort Hare and at the Federal Theological Seminary, then next to Fort Hare, were among those under observation because of many instances of agitation at both institutions.

He knew Mr Paton from Johannesburg but denied watching his movements when he vi-

ceived by them on his visit.

Mr Hattingh said politics was not his main concern. He was concerned with protecting the people of South Africa — all the people.

He had joined the police during the war. He would have preferred to join the army but his parents were against it.

Mr Hattingh was questioned at length on the photographs he took of Mr Paton. He took photographs as a hobby but he had also taken them at the function because he wanted to find out which contacts people involved in agitation at Fort Hare kept. This was based on the English idiom "Birds of a feather flock together". He said it was a common practice among leftist groups to make contact at such functions.

He did not think Mr Paton was a leftist. "I would term him one who did not favour government policies."

He said Mr Card hated him because he knew he (Mr Hattingh) was a better investigator but he had nothing against Mr Card.

He said Mr Card, who was credited with saving East London from an attack by about 300 Pan African Congress members in 1963, had received the information of the planned attack from him.

Mr Hattingh believed Mr Card had made the statement about him to Mr Woods because he wanted to win Mr Woods' confidence when he worked for Night Hawk Patrols — a subsidiary of the Daily Dispatch — on leaving the police force.

Mr Hattingh denied assaulting or ill-treating Dr M Ramphela or assaulting anyone in his police career.

"I took Ramphela to Tzaneen when she was banned and if she speaks the truth she will tell this court how well I treated her."

Mr Card, a company

He knew Mr Hattingh as a jovial man who always talked about incidents he was involved in. Politically he regarded him as a hot Nat who disliked people opposed to the government. Most of us were like that at the time, he said.

He had since changed his ideas and was a member of the Progressive Federal Party and was a candidate for the party at the last general election.

He said the police kept a file on Mr Paton and it was common practice that when a known suspect was moving from one area to another a telex message detailing his movements was sent.

Mr Hattingh had told him he had followed Mr Paton's car to Fort Hare and the seminary and that in the evening he had smashed the windscreen and rear window with stones near the Hogsback Inn.

"It was common knowledge at the time that he was getting even with an anti-government person," Mr Card said.

He added he was part of the anti-government team. Many cars had been damaged and policemen always protected each other.

Mr Card denied he had curried favour with Mr Woods to gain promotion.

"I was managing director of the company and I could not go further than that."

He also denied he had any ill feeling against Mr Hattingh.

"I was forced through circumstances to reveal this whole story and I told Donald Woods about this."

It was not truthful of Mr Hattingh to have claimed responsibility for information leading to the thwarting of the PAC plans to attack East London homes on April 8, 1963. Information had been gained through his contact in the PAC. There was other information on the matter.

civil case in which Warrant Officer Gerhardus Arnoldus Hattingh is suing the Daily Dispatch for R10 000 damages for alleged defamation continued in the Supreme Court here yesterday

Mr Hattingh claims that articles published in the newspaper between December 10 and 17 1976 defamed him both as a citizen and as a member of the security police. The articles referred to damage to a vehicle belonging to author Alan Paton and a break-in to the offices of the Black Community Programmes (BCP) in Leopold Street, King William's Town

The Daily Dispatch's response is that the statements made were true and were not published with any intention to defame, but rather published as matters of public interest without malice

Giving evidence before Mr Justice Howie yesterday, a former district criminal investigation officer in East London, Colonel S C Williams said in 1976 he investigated allegations made in the Daily Dispatch by the then editor Mr Donald Woods

He said Mr Woods had apparently made a statement about a break-in into the BCP offices in King William's Town and that there was available evidence on who committed the offence

On investigating the matter he had interviewed Mr Woods and asked him to give information. Mr Woods had said that as a journalist he had to protect the identity of his informants

Col Williams said he had also taken a statement from the late Mr Steve Biko and as far as he knew the matter was passed on to the investigating officer

Col Williams said the original docket opened for the investigation of the break-in had been destroyed when he started his investigation

It was common practice to destroy dockets after three years

He said the attitude of the police was that the break-in was a serious matter which should be investigated fully. On whether the matter had been investigated on information available from former security policeman Mr Donald Card previously he said all he knew at the time of his investigation was that there was a strong feeling in the police force that there had

been detection of duty on Mr Card's part when he had information on the damage to Mr Paton's car at Hogsback in 1974

Under cross-examination he said Mr Card had been reluctant to make a statement. Asked whether he realised that in the whole statement only a part with 47 words implicated Mr Hattingh, and that the issues in that paragraph did not seem to have been followed up, Col Williams said he thought the statement constituted a full investigation on what he thought should have been asked of Mr Hattingh

He said that on reading the article about the break-in he thought Mr Woods had a witness that would say "I saw him smash Mr Paton's car"

The head of the security police in the Border area, Col A P van der Merwe, told the court Mr Hattingh worked under him in King William's Town in 1969 to 1970 and he regarded him as a conscientious person who loved his people and work. He had found no reason to regard him as unreliable

He had also not known Mr Hattingh to have been an aggressive person

Under cross-examination (by Mr F Kroon SC) he said Mr Hattingh felt as he felt about many things. Both believed in "my country first"

He denied any specific party political inclinations, adding that they were expected not to be directly involved in politics. He thought that in political circles Mr Hattingh would be regarded as conservative. Their duty as security policemen was to protect all the people of South Africa

Asked about an allegation that Mr Hattingh had once gone to Mr Biko's room and entered his (Biko's) mother's bedroom without knocking, Col Van der Merwe said he had no knowledge of the incident. He did not know of any instances of Mr Hattingh assaulting people. He said Mr Hattingh spoke Xhosa fluently and he knew the chiefs in the King William's Town area had a lot of respect for him

Mr Hattingh in evidence said he joined the police in Peddie in 1943. He was born on a farm in the district and grew up with black children. He had learned to speak

English. As a security policeman in Alice and King William's Town he had built up good relations with blacks in the Eastern Cape

He had been shocked by articles appearing in the Daily Dispatch implicating him in the smashing of the windscreen and rear window of Mr Paton's car and the break-in into BCP offices in King William's Town

In his long service with the police there was no blemish and he had received medals for faithful service and a clean record

The report created suspicion towards him from colleagues in the police force and black friends

On issuing a summons suing the Daily Dispatch for R10 000 he had received a reply that there was no intention to pay or apologise and that any action would be defended

Under cross-examination he said he knew Mr Woods had fled the country

Mr Hattingh said his work as a security policeman involved observing actions and associations of various people including those under restriction. Asked whether he had followed people, he said his work involved observing movements and associations of people suspected of leftist tendencies

He also checked on people visiting suspicious people. When he was in Alice there were many problems at Fort Hare with people starting all sorts of trouble at the university. Students at Fort Hare and at the Federal Theological Seminary, then next to Fort Hare, were among those under observation because of many instances of agitation at both institutions

He knew Mr Paton from Johannesburg but denied watching his movements when he visited Alice on September 21 1964, the night his vehicle was damaged on the Hogsback

"To my knowledge no member of the SAP from Alice followed him during his visit to Alice then," Mr Hattingh said

He denied taking too many photographs of Mr Paton at the function he attended at the seminary. Although it was general knowledge at the time that Mr Paton was opposed to government policies, no advance information was re-

visit. Mr Hattingh said politics was not his main concern. He was concerned with protecting the people of South Africa — all the people

He had joined the police during the war. He would have preferred to join the army but his parents were against it

Mr Hattingh was questioned at length on the photographs he took of Mr Paton. He took photographs as a hobby but he had also taken them at the function because he wanted to find out which contacts people involved in agitation at Fort Hare kept. This was based on the English idiom "Birds of a feather flock together". He said it was a common practice among leftist groups to make contact at such functions

He did not think Mr Paton was a leftist. I would term him one who did not favour government policies"

He said Mr Card hated him because he knew he (Mr Hattingh) was a better investigator but he had nothing against Mr Card

He said Mr Card, who was credited with saving East London from an attack by about 300 Pan African Congress members in 1963, had received the information of the planned attack from him

Mr Hattingh believed Mr Card had made the statement about him to Mr Woods because he wanted to win Mr Woods' confidence when he worked for Night Hawk Patrols — a subsidiary of the Daily Dispatch — on leaving the police force

Mr Hattingh denied assaulting or ill-treating Dr M Ramphela or assaulting anyone in his police career

"I took Ramphela to Tzaneen when she was banned and if she speaks the truth she will tell this court how well I treated her"

Mr Card a company director and a member of the East London city council told the court he served in the police force for 22 1/2 years

He joined the security police in 1963, having met Mr Hattingh at a course the previous year

They were involved in investigating the breaking of power lines between Alice and East London in 1963 and the team received a citation for their investigation in that case

as a jovial man who always talked about incidents he was involved in. Politically he regarded him as a "hot Nat" who disliked people opposed to the government. Most of us were like that at the time," he said

He had since changed his ideas and was a member of the Progressive Federal Party and was a candidate for the party at the last general election

He said the police kept a file on Mr Paton and it was common practice that when a known suspect was moving from one area to another a telex message detailing his movements was sent

Mr Hattingh had told him he had followed Mr Paton's car to Fort Hare and the seminary and that in the evening he had smashed the windscreen and rear window with stones near the Hogsback Inn

It was common knowledge at the time that he was getting even with an anti-government person," Mr Card said

He added he was part of the anti-government team. Many cars had been damaged and policemen always protected each other

Mr Card denied he had curried favour with Mr Woods to gain promotion

"I was managing director of the company and I could not go further than that"

He also denied he had any ill feeling against Mr Hattingh

I was forced through circumstances to reveal this whole story and I told Donald Woods about this"

It was not truthful of Mr Hattingh to have claimed responsibility for information leading to the thwarting of the PAC plans to attack East London homes on April 8 1963. Information had been gained through his contact in the PAC. There was other information on the matter received at the same time but it was not from Mr Hattingh

He had realised his life was in danger when he went with two colleagues into the bush then and his superiors had tried to dissuade him but he had insisted

He had been honoured by the East London city council on a recommendation by the then Judge President Mr Justice Jennet

The hearing continues — DDR

Civil case against Daily Dispatch postponed

DD. 28/4/83
251

GRAHAMSTOWN — The hearing in which a security police warrant officer, Mr Gerhardus Arnoldus Hattingh, 61, of King William's Town, is suing the Daily Dispatch for alleged defamation, was yesterday postponed to a date to be arranged with the registrar of the Supreme Court

The postponement was made at the request of the defendant's council, Mr F Kroon, SC Ordering the postponement, Mr Justice C T Howie, said the matter was being postponed and that any wasted costs were to be borne by the defendant

Mr Justice Howie added that leave was granted to the parties to approach him in chambers once they had agreed on the matter of taking evidence on commission from former editor of the Daily Dispatch, Mr Donald Woods, who is in London

Mr Hattingh, who is suing for R10 000 for alleged defamation of himself as a citizen and a member of the security police, bases his claim on articles published in the Daily Dispatch from December 10 to 17, 1976

The articles referred to damage to a vehicle belonging to Mr Alan Paton, which was damaged on the Hogsback in 1964 and an allegation of displaying bullying propensities towards blacks in King William's Town

The Daily Dispatch's response is that the statements made were true and were not published with any intention to defame, but rather as matters of public interest published without malice

Continuing in evidence yesterday, a former mayor of East London and former security policeman, Mr Donald Card, said it was highly unlikely that Mr Hattingh, who was stationed in Alice in 1964, had no prior knowledge of Mr Paton's visit then as he had claimed in court.

He said that in 1975 after a break-in to the BCP offices he had gone to King William's Town with Mr Woods on Mr Woods' invitation Be-

fore undertaking the journey he had informed his Bureau for State Security (BOSS) of the trip

He saw damaged furniture in the BCP offices and on their way back to East London Mr Woods had said Mr Hattingh was one of the suspects "When Hattingh's name was mentioned I said he was capable of doing it," Mr Card said He had told Mr Woods that Mr Hattingh had broken the windscreen and rear window of Mr Paton's car and that he (Mr Card) knew someone who had seen Mr Hattingh break the windows

"I made it seem that the inkeeper had seen Hattingh break the windows I told Mr Woods I was telling him this in confidence and that he should not mention it to anybody"

Some time later Mr Woods had told him he had been to Pretoria to see the Minister of Justice and the commissioner of security police and asked them to order a stop to this breaking of vehicles

After the trip Mr Woods had on returning to East London, been contacted by the security police who insisted he make a statement and told him they would invoke section 83 of the Criminal Procedure Act in terms of which they could force people to divulge information

Mr Card said he had insisted that Mr Woods disclose his name as the source of information after it had become clear that if Mr Woods did not he would have had to go to jail

"He still refused and we had quite a heated argument," Mr Card said

"I told him I would go to report to the security police if he did not do it"

Later Mr Card was visited by Colonel S C Williams and Colonel J H Fourie

"Fourie threatened me with a criminal defamation charge and said they would issue summons against me for criminal libel

He had reported the matter to his attorney who had advised him to

await further developments but nothing happened

"I tried to stop this being made public It was not in the interests of South Africa," Mr Card said

He had maintained contact with the police after resigning from the force and for about six months to a year he was a paid contact for BOSS

He had no intention of implicating Mr Hattingh and had made the statement on the matter because it was forced on him

When he heard that Mr Paton had instituted civil proceedings against Mr Hattingh for the damage to his car, he had asked him to drop the action

"I asked him to drop it to save myself and to get it out of newspapers," Mr Card said

Cross-examined by Mr J W Jones (for Mr Hattingh) Mr Card said Mr Woods had been "a very good friend" who came to see him on matters affecting the police

Asked whether he was a coward he said there were times when everyone was He had shot and killed people as a policeman and had felt no lump in his throat about it but recently he had received some letters about Jackie the bear which made him feel like crying

He said the statement he made to Col Williams was not intended to get Mr Hattingh prosecuted He had made it because he had been forced to do so

"I did not want to make the statement There isn't any detail in it of what happened at the Hogsback I also feared there were other instances of similar acts

that would have cropped up if an investigation of this nature was carried out"

Trying to stop further action on the matter he had contacted a man he knew in BOSS in Pretoria and asked him to do something to prevent the matter going any further

He had thought the two colonels had been trying to stop him mentioning the fact that Mr Hattingh had made a confession to him about the incident involving Mr Paton's car

When he was involved investigations on an incident in which a T-shirt almost blinded Mr Woods' daughter he had a torrid time from some members of the security police and at one time the acting commissioner of police, Brigadier Coetzee had told him he would be eliminated if he did not toe the line

He had received anonymous telephone calls with all sorts of threats and at one stage he had been able to identify the voice of one caller "I had been threatened I was going to be shot and I asked the deputy commissioner the stage at which I could shoot before the man shot me," Mr Card said

He said he had not told Mr Woods the whole truth about the Alan Paton incident on their trip from King William's Town He denied he had told a deliberate lie

Mr Card said he was not a police informer but had a friend in the security police to whom he would pass information if he got it He also denied that passing information from Mr Woods to BOSS was a breach of friendship It was only a way of going around to find out things and he had made his

statement to the police hoping the matter would be dropped

"What I would have done through proper channels was what Donald did and got himself into trouble"

There was no chance he would have given information against a colleague in the police force and he was still unhappy about what he had said about Mr Hattingh but it was true and he was 100 per cent certain that Mr Hattingh had broken Mr Paton's windows

Questioned at length by Mr Jones on whether the action he claimed to have been done by Mr Hattingh was not shocking behaviour, Mr Card said to a man in the street it might be but in the security police at the time it was a way of getting even with people opposed to the government

He said that at the time of the incident Mr Paton was "a pain in the neck"

He was concerned something could happen to him because of the evidence he had given in court "I come to court today I don't know what's going to happen to me tomorrow because of my disclosures" he said

A letter written by Mr Card to the then Prime Minister Mr B J Vorster in 1978 detailing the threat allegedly made to him by Brig Coetzee was handed in to court as an exhibit

Mr A M Mbilini of Zwelitsha, said he had been punched on the chest by Mr Hattingh when he was in detention in 1977 Among the people at the BCP offices Mr Hattingh was regarded as a cruel man — DDR

missioner or to an invigilator before leaving the examination.

liable to disqualification and to possible exclusion from the University

(c) 2 342 770

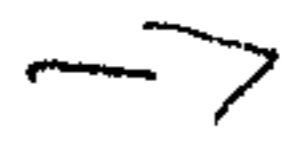
251 ^{House and} Policemen offences 28/4/83
Q Col. 1138 - 1140

Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether any policemen were convicted of (a) common assault (b) assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm (c) culpable homicide and (d) murder in 1982, if so how many in each category
- (2) whether any of these policemen had previous convictions, if so (a) how many in each category and (b) on what charges in each case.
- (3) whether any of the policemen (a) with and (b) without previous convictions were discharged from the Force if so which policemen?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) Yes



Category (b)
Whites
Non-Whites

Serious assault
Serious assault common assault negligent driving
and driver's licence theft failing to appear in court

Category (c) and (d)

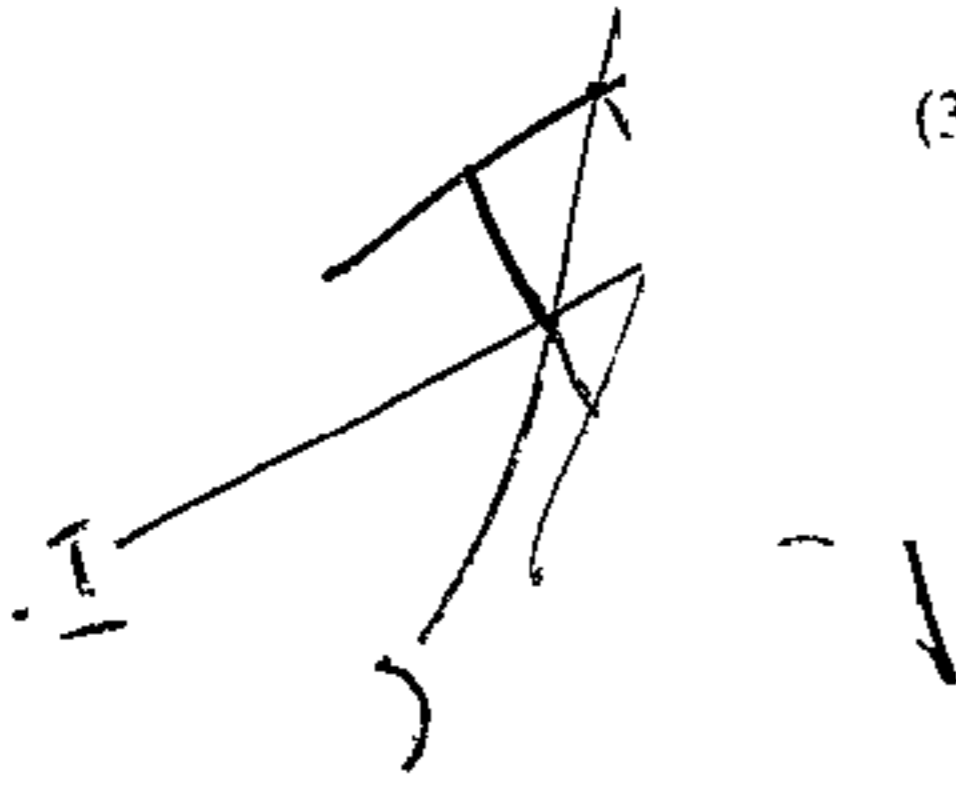
Fall away

- (3) Yes
- (a) Non-Whites
- (b) Whites
- Non-Whites

4

2

14



Ex-mayor tells of police threat to eliminate him

GRAHAMSTOWN—A former security policeman and former mayor of East London, Mr Donald Card, told the Supreme Court in Grahamstown yesterday that the present acting Commissioner of Police, Lt-Gen Johan Coetzee, had once threatened to have him 'eliminated if he did not toe the line'

Mr Card was giving evidence in a case in which another retired security policeman, Mr Gerhardus Hattingh, is suing the East London Daily Dispatch for defamation

The death threat occurred after Mr Card had personally investigated an incident in which a child of exiled former Dispatch editor, Mr Donald Woods, had been seriously burned by a chemically treated T-shirt.

Mr Card said after it had been disclosed that he was the source of Mr Wood's information on incidents allegedly perpetrated by Mr Hattingh, he had been harassed and intimidated by the security police

An anonymous telephone caller had threatened to shoot him, but he had recognised the voice as that of a security policeman, he said

Mr Card had gone to the Pretoria headquarters of the security police in 1977 and the then Brig Coetzee had agreed to travel to East London to order

his men to cease the intimidation, according to Mr Card. It was in East London that Brig Coetzee had argued with Mr Card

'He told me that if I did not toe the line I would be eliminated,' Mr Card said

Questioned by Mr J Jones, representing Mr Hattingh, Mr Card said he did not accept the findings of the police inquiry into the T-shirt incident, that no evidence existed as to who had supplied the dangerous T-shirts to Mr Woods children

'There was evidence,' he said

Threatened

'I did many tests and my investigations found that a security policeman was involved. That man was later transferred to Johannesburg'

Mr Card said he had threatened to take documents in his possession to the Attorney-General if the intimidation attempts against him did not stop

Mr Card admitted he had remained a 'paid informer of Boss' after his resignation from the security police in 1970

However, he denied he had continued to inform for very long and was not an informer when elected to the East London City Council in 1952

The hearing continues

Court told of SP 'elimination' threat

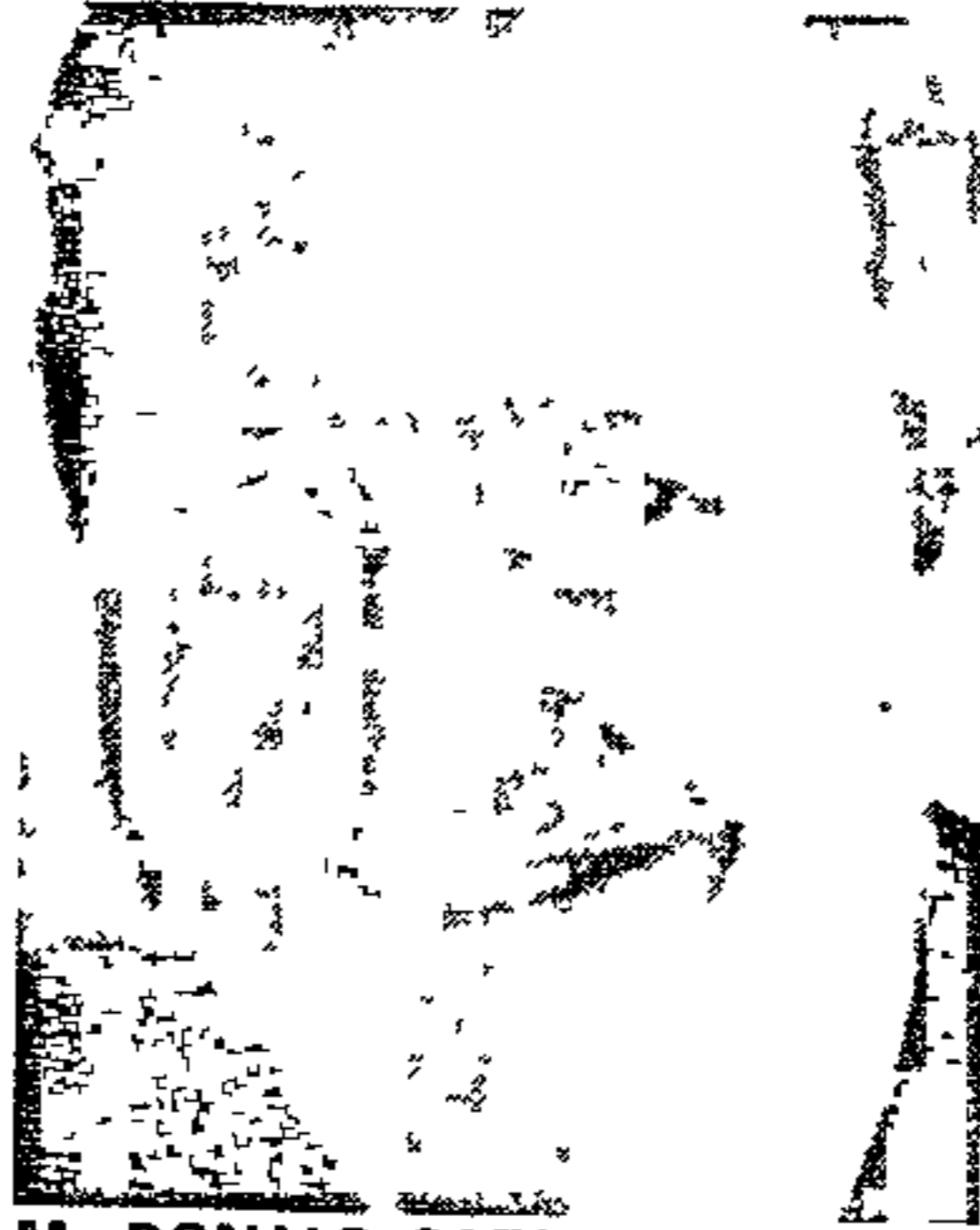
GRAHAMSTOWN — A former Security Policeman and former Mayor of East London, Mr Donald Card, told the Grahamstown Supreme Court yesterday the present acting Commissioner of Police, Lieutenant-General Johan Coetzee, had once threatened to have him "eliminated" if he did not "toe the line"

Mr Card was giving evidence in a case in which another retired Security Policeman, Mr Gerhardus Hattingh, is suing the East London Daily Dispatch for defamation

The death threat occurred after Mr Card had personally investigated the "T-shirt incident", in which a child of exiled former Dispatch editor, Mr Donald Woods, was seriously burnt by a chemically treated T-shirt

Mr Card said that after it was disclosed that he was the source of Mr Woods' information on incidents allegedly perpetrated by Mr Hattingh, he was harassed and intimidated by the Security Police

An anonymous phone caller had threatened to shoot him, but he had recognised the voice as that of a Security Policeman, he said



Mr DONALD CARD
I was threatened

Mr Card had gone to the Pretoria headquarters of the Security Police in 1977 and said to the then Brigadier Coetzee "At what time can I shoot you, before you shoot me?"

Brigadier Coetzee agreed to travel to

East London to order his men to cease the intimidation, according to Mr Card. It was in East London that Brigadier Coetzee argued with Mr Card

"He told me that if I did not toe the line I would be eliminated," Mr Card said

Questioned by Mr J Jones representing Mr Hattingh, Mr Card said he did not accept the findings of the police inquiry into the T-shirt incident, that no evidence existed as to who had supplied the dangerous T-shirts to Mr Woods' children

"There was evidence," he said

"I did many tests and my investigations found that a Security Policeman was involved. That man was later transferred to Johannesburg"

Mr Card said he had threatened to take documents in his possession to the Attorney-General if the intimidation attempts against him did not stop

Mr Card admitted that he remained a "paid informer of Boss" after his resignation from the Security Police in 1970

However, he denied that he continued to inform for very long and said he was not an informer when elected to the East London City Council in 1952

The trial continues — Sapa

John Barret

ER STORE STREET, JOHANNESBURG

2 LPs	1 99
Dave Bailey	4 99
	6 99
	3 99
	4 99
	6 99
	5 99
	5 99
Sonny Rollins	5 99
	5 99
	5 99
	2 99
	2 99
	5 99
Martian	5 99
	3 99
	6 99
	5 99
	5 99
Frank Zappa	5 99
	5 99
	5 99
Blues for Yoland	6 99
	5 99
	5 99
	2 99
	2 99
	3 99
	2 99
	4 99
	1 99
	8 99
Reggae	1 99
	5 99
	9 99
	2 99
	5 99
ACKHAWK Vol 3 - Import	12 99
Linda Clifford	6 99
Miriam Makoba	6 99
	6 99
	5 99
Sharon Paige	5 99
	14 99
Endorgrass	2 99
Reggae	1 99
	4 99
	4 99
	3 99
Latest	99c
Latest	1 99
Diamond	1 99
	4 99
	3 99
Peterson Trio	6 99
	1 99
	2 99
Gene Harris	4 99
	4 99
	3 99
Wess	5 99
Stan Getz	5 99
Paul Brown	5 99
	2 99
	2 99
	2 99
	3 99
Charles	2 99
Person	9 99
	6 99
	5 99
	3 99
	5 99
	2 99
	5 99
	5 99
	2 99
	5 99



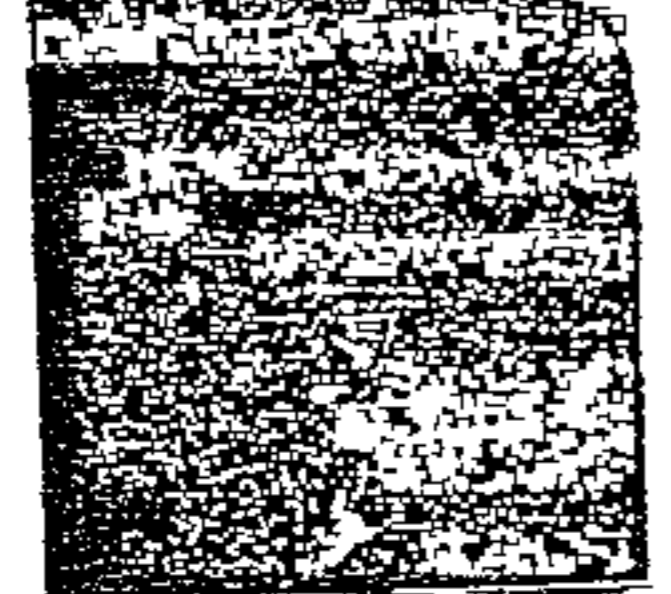
JIMMY CLIFF
SPECIAL - LATEST R2,99



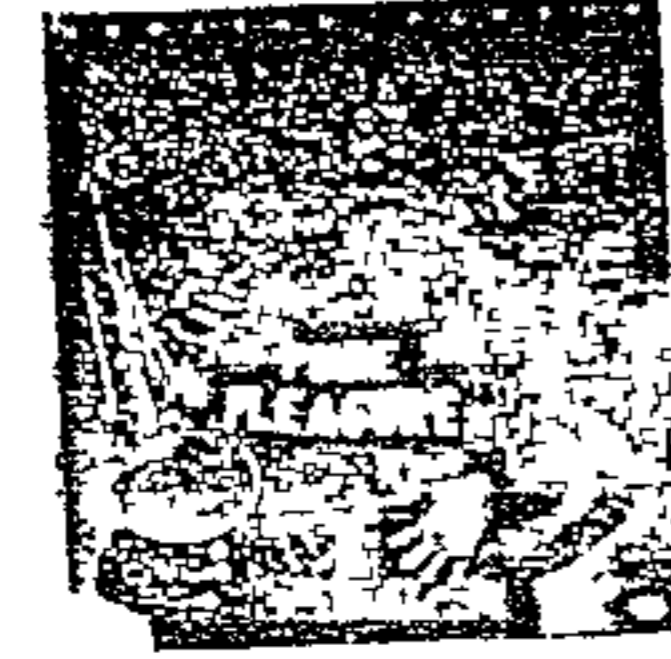
JACKSONS
LIVE - TWO LPs R3,99



YOU'VE GOT THE POWER
THIRD WORLD - LATEST R2,99



BARRY WHITE
CHANGE - LATEST R3,99



HOUSTON PERSON
PURE PLEASURE R6,99

AVAILABLE AT
Street, Johannesburg
ZAAD MUSIC BAR,
Grand Place, Lenasia

Date set for Dipale inquest

AN inquest into the death of a young Soweto man, Mr Ernest Moabi Dipale (21) of Dube who died in a police cell at John Vorster Square last August is to be held in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court on June 1.

This was disclosed yesterday to The SOWETAN by a spokesperson for the Dipale lawyers, Priscilla Jana and Associates. Mr Dipale was the 47th person to die in detention in South Africa.

lice spokesman he had been found in his cell, hanging by a strip of blanket. It was also announced at the time that he had not been a detainee but an accused awaiting trial. He was to appear in court to face charges in connection with State security.

It later emerged in a political case involving Lillian Keagle, also of Soweto, who has since been sentenced to six years imprisonment, that Mr Dipale was linked with the same trial.

According to a po-

Jubilant squatters fr

THERE were jubilant scenes at the Langa Commissioner's Court in Cape Town yesterday after the mass acquittal of KTC squatters.

The simultaneous discharge from custody of more than 40 adults and about 20 children followed a test case in which the Chief Superintendent of Housing for blacks in the western Cape, Mr P U Schelhase, admitted the available accommodation for legal blacks in the western Cape was not sufficient.

Mr Schelhase was giving evidence yesterday in the case against Mrs Patricia Stella

Nomvul legally qu in the Pe was char lawfully site other specified The State ag the case affecti number custody Mrs pleaded the g had no breaking that she site out She had Town a had no after January house lodged



Petite Jewellers

For your exclusive Diamond and Wedding Rings Jewellery and Gifts

Tel 23-3082
Watch Repairs
Guaranteed 3 months

76a KrUIS St North
between Jeppe and Bree Sts
Johannesburg



Solitaire Cubic Zirconia engagement ring with matching wedding band in 9ct gold at only

R99

Watch repairs
Guaranteed 3 months
Laybys accepted

Bring this advert for a further 5% off on wedding bands

You can't get

If you don't know how to do

You need

To help you learn something

You can

in computers

Come

and see a friend at 54 De Korf Braamfontein who will tell you and will really help you

COMPUTER ACADEMY OF AFRICA

Pay as you learn

People shirk duties, says major

Post Reporter

THERE was a tendency by the community to push its individual responsibilities on to the shoulders of formal organisations, the head of the Port Elizabeth murder and robbery squad, Major Eric Strydom said today

Major Strydom was addressing social workers and police who attended a discussion group on "Co-operation between the police and social worker", organised by the Port Elizabeth Child and Family Welfare Society

The discussion was attended by 120 people including social workers and representatives of all the police stations in Port Elizabeth

Major Strydom who holds a BA (Pol) (Hons) degree from the University of South Africa is busy on his thesis for his Masters degree

He outlined the functions of the SA Police the partnership in maintaining law and order, improved communication, privileged information giving evidence in court and the relationship between the community and the police

Major Strydom said parents refused to accept their basic responsibilities. The education of children to becoming citizens and on subjects like spiritual preparedness and general education was being shifted by parents on to the schools and other formal bodies

He said individual members of society no longer accepted any responsibility for the actions of others

Modern man lived in isolation from his neighbour and just took no interest in the problems of

Card says he wrote to Vorster about SP

(237) (251) E-Post 28/4/83

Post Correspondent
GRAHAMSTOWN — A former Mayor of East London and ex-security policeman Mr Donald Card was so worried about the activities of the security police in East London that he wrote to the then Prime Minister, Mr John Vorster asking him to take action

Mr Card was giving evidence in a case before the Grahamstown Supreme Court where a former security policeman, Mr Gerhardus Hattingh is suing the East London Daily Dispatch for R10 000 for alleged defamation

The letter was written in June, 1978, after Mr Card said the present acting Commissioner of Police Lieutenant-General Johan Coetzee had threatened to have him "eliminated if he did not toe the line"

The case was postponed yesterday until a future date to be decided upon

Today attorneys involved in the case were trying to arrive at some formula whereby the crucial evidence of exiled ex-Daily Dispatch editor Mr Donald Woods may be taken

The case arises from the smashing of the windscreen and rear window of author Alan Paton's car at Hogsback in 1964 and the burglary of Steve Biko's Black Community Programme office in King William's Town in 1975

In December, 1976 in a series of articles the then editor of the Daily Dispatch Mr Donald Woods, named Mr Hattingh as the perpetrator of these crimes

Mr Woods fled South Africa in 1977 after being placed under a banning order

Mr Card said that at the time of the Paton incident he was a member of the security police and regarded Alan Paton as a

'pain in the neck' and was not opposed to the smashing of his car's windows

Later he changed his views on such actions he said

In his letter to Mr Vorster Mr Card said though he realised he could not be trusted after having given information on Mr Hattingh's actions to Donald Woods, "heed should be taken of what I have to say because I am still a true South African"

The letter continued that after a meeting with the then Brigadier Coetzee in East London in 1977 the brigadier had lost his temper and said he had discussed Mr Card with the Commissioner and if you do not toe the line we will eliminate you'

It concluded with the plea that Mr Card not be regarded as a crank' and offered to enlighten the Minister of Police'

Mr Card rejected a sug-

gestion put by Mr J Jones (for Mr Hattingh) that he had invented the whole story to curry favour with Mr Woods to further his career in a Daily Dispatch-controlled company

I am in the witness box not knowing what will be come of me because of the disclosures I have made'

That he would risk such a thing for possible promotion was 'absolutely silly' said Mr Card

Questioned closely on why he had not reported Mr Hattingh's actions to his superiors at the time Mr Card said that as a policeman he had 'closed his eyes to many crimes when it was expedient to do so

"This was a common practice in the police force'

For example many people who had been arrested for 'minor crimes' were often released by security police on condition they became informers



Mr JOHN DIFFORD came across this large boat, apparently dumped, on one of his walks through the bush in Port Elizabeth's Kamma Park

Litterbug dumps river boat

By CARLO MERCORIO

LITTER comes in all shapes and sizes but who ever heard of someone dumping a river boat at the end of a cul-de-sac? Well here it was — a blue river boat big enough to sleep

Mr Jack Lawrence the Chief Cleansing Officer of the City Council said this type of littering was a problem wherever new development was taking place

To the surprise and dismay of the Council...

Gen Coetzee accused of death threat

245
251
28 APR 1983

Own Correspondent

GRAHAMSTOWN — Mr Donald Card, a former security policeman and once mayor of East London, told the Grahamstown Supreme Court yesterday that the present Acting Commissioner of Police, Lieutenant General Johan Coetzee, had once threatened to have him eliminated if he did not "toe the line"

Mr Card was giving evidence in a case in which another retired security policeman, Mr Gerhardus Hattingh, is suing the East London Daily Dispatch for defamation

The death threat occurred after Mr Card had investigated the "T-shirt incident", where a child of exiled former Dispatch editor, Mr Donald Woods, was seriously burnt by a chemically treated T-shirt

Mr Card said that after it was said that he was the source of Mr Woods's information on incidents allegedly perpetrated by Mr Hattingh, he was harassed and intimidated by the Security Police

An anonymous phone caller threatened to shoot him and he had recognised the voice as that of a security policeman, he said

Mr Card said he had gone to the Pretoria headquarters of the Security Police in 1977 to see the then Brigadier Coetzee, who had agreed to go to East London to order his men to cease the intimidation

It was in East London that Brigadier Coetzee told Mr Card that if he did not toe the line he would be eliminated

Mr Card said he had threatened to take documents in his possession to the Attorney-General if the intimidation did not stop.

Mr Card admitted that he remained a "paid informer of Boss" after his resignation from the Security Police in 1970

However, he denied that he continued to inform for very long and was not an informer when elected to the East London City Council in 1952.

~~251~~ ~~SAWETAN~~
We were kicked
28 APR 1983
out, say patients

THIRTY patients at the Jose Pearson Tuberculosis Centre in Bethelsdorp say they were evicted when they tried to complain to hospital authorities about an alleged police assault on a dagga smoker.

The South African Tuberculosis Association secretary, Dr J van Rensburg, denied the patients were evicted

"They are talking nonsense," he said "They walked out of the centre. They think this is a political institution and if they want to walk out then they can do so."

The trouble apparently began on Sunday when a nurse found a patient smoking dagga. The incident was reported to the matron and the police called in

"Two policemen beat

the man before dragging him, bleeding, to their van and taking him away," one of the patients said

"As there was no longer any evidence of the dagga we thought the matter would be forgotten and the police would merely warn him," he said

The police liaison officer for the Eastern Cape, Major Gerne van Rooyen, said the patient was removed at the request of the matron because he had refused to leave when he was ordered out

"He resisted and the police had to use a certain amount of force to remove him."

Major Van Rooyen said the man had not been arrested and was allowed to go home — Sapa

SOWETAN 9 APR 1982

Le Grange reveals shock figures

Cops killed 15 people every month in 1982

THE South African Police are shooting more and more people despite the recent controversy over the use of firearms sparked off by the killing of two innocent men by the police.

This was revealed this week by Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, when he replied to questions asked by Mr Harry Pitman MP, Progressive Federal Party spokesman on law and order

Last month 76 people were shot by the police of whom 22 died and 54 were wounded. In February 70 people were shot, 21 fatally with 49 wounded. In a statement later Mr Pitman said the "figures are disgraceful."

"Since the minister issued his order to the police to exercise restraint the figures have actually increased

"Last year the police

OWN CORRESPONDENT

killed an average of 15 people a month. The latest figures are 25 per cent up on last year

"The attitude of the minister to previous shootings has obviously left some policemen with the impression that they can shoot at will.

"I repeat my earlier calls for a commission of inquiry into the entire issue of the use of firearms by the police

"The current situation can only harm the image of the police in the eyes of the public"

Mr le Grange also defended a recent shooting incident in Hillbrow in which two police fired eight shots and wounded a Mr M D Kruger with two shots in the buttocks at rush hour in the evening of April 12

Replying to a question asked by Mr Alf Widman MP (PFP Hill-

brow), Mr le Grange said there had been an investigation into the shooting

"It was found that the members concerned acted within the powers vested in them by the law and in accordance with their instructions, and that they were justified to use their firearms under the circumstances."

Mr le Grange said Mr Kruger was shot "to prevent him from fleeing"

so what were the circumstances surrounding the shooting

- (2) whether any persons were shot and (a) killed and (b) wounded if so, (i) how many and (ii) what are their names in each case
- (3) whether any persons were arrested in connection with the incident, if so for what offence in each case
- (4) whether any inquiry into the incident is being held, if not, why not
- (5) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT (for the Minister of Transport Affairs)

- (1) Yes Two Black members of the SA Railways Police Force on duty in plain clothes were confronted and attacked by four Black males suspected to be members of a gang of robbers. An effort was made to rob one of the policemen of his official fire-arm. The policemen acting in self defence fired several shots
- (2) Yes
 - (a) (i) Two
 - (ii) Johannes Mogagila and Zambulani Klost
 - (b) (i) One
 - (ii) David Siphwe Magagalo
- (3) Yes one was arrested on a charge of robbery
- (4) Yes
- (5) No as the matter is *sub judice*

FRIDAY, 29 APRIL 1983

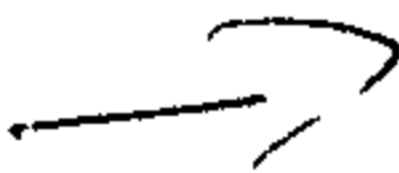
†Indicates translated version

For oral reply

Hansard Q. Col. 1139-1140
Railways Police shots fired in train compartment 29/4/83

251
*† Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

- (1) Whether any members of the Railways Police Force fired shots in a compartment of a train *en route* to Soweto on or about 15 April 1983 if



Shooting of Saul Mkhize 29/4/83
 251 Hansard Col 1141
 *2 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister
 of Law and Order

- (1) Whether the investigation into the shooting of Mr Saul Mkhize on 2 April 1983 as referred to in his reply to Question No 14 on 15 April 1983 has been completed, if not (a) why not and (b) when is it anticipated that it will be completed if so what are the findings
- (2) whether any action is to be taken as a result of such investigation if not, why not if so (a) when and (b) what action?

The MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION
 AND DEVELOPMENT (for the Minister of
 Law and Order)

- (1) No not yet
 - (a) Certain ballistic and pathological reports are still being awaited
 - (b) It is not possible at this stage to indicate when the investigation will be completed
- (2) A decision in this regard depends on the outcome of the investigation X

Mkhwanazi sues cops for assault

251

~~10~~
~~9/11~~

A FORMER journalist claimed in the Cape Town Magistrate's Court yesterday that he was kicked, beaten and poked with a rifle butt at a police station in a Bophuthatswana township in 1978. Mr Gerald Thami Mkhwanazi was testifying in a civil case.

His evidence was taken on commission and led in the civil application for damages instituted by Mr Mkhwanazi and others against the Bophuthatswana Minister of Law and Order

Mr Mkhwanazi said he was employed as a journalist at Post newspaper in 1977

On January 15, 1978, he covered Human Rights congress prayer meeting after receiving a pamphlet

He said he went to Ga-Rankuwa township in Bophuthatswana

where he had a room which he used as base from which to operate He said that there was "a lot of public violence during those days"

"I saw eight or nine plainclothed men running to the church He said he knew some of them They were Major T L Masilo, the District Commandant of Odintjiesburg, and Major and Moretele, Warrant Officer Monaheng, Mr Arthur Setshiro, both members of the Security Police, and a Lieutenant Mohlame, the station commander of the local police station

Mr Mkhwanazi said that as they were entering the church he noticed Mr Setshiro had a gun and the station commander had a sub-machinegun

The church was cleared and the audience taken to a police station in Mabopane.

He said at Mabopane they were taken out of the van in batches of six

About 34 people were arrested in the church he said

He said that when the first batch went in he remained in the van and he heard loud screams after which the six were escorted to a courtyard leading to the cells After the first batch another followed and he again heard screams He said he was with the last batch

"When I got into the police station blows rained from all directions. I was hit with a fist, kicked with boots, poked with rifle butts and hit with a baton in the charge office "

He said he was then taken to the office of the station commander which was known as the "workshop"

He said there he was assaulted by Mr Setshiro and two policemen known as "Jum-pers" and Mgedéza He said he was again taken back to the charge office

where he was "sporadically assaulted". He said they accused him of being a terrorist and called him a bastard
"They accused me of exposing police atrocities and publishing the political violence in the area "
Proceeding - gapa

All police cars will soon have blue lights

By Trevor Jones
Crime Staff

251

The South African Police has started to fit blue lights and sirens to all its unmarked cars, the Commissioner of Police, General Mike Geldenhuys, said today.

General Geldenhuys's announcement is the fulfilment of an undertaking given to Parliament by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, during the row after the shooting of innocent people by the police.

The base of the new lights will be magnetic and can be attached to the roof of a vehicle at a moment's notice. It is hoped that this step will reassure innocent people who might believe they are dealing with thugs and who flee at the risk of being shot.

The quartermaster of the South African Police settled on the model widely used in the United States. The cost of the project is R1 000 for each car.

The siren will be installed under the bonnet of police cars and the flashing light will operate from the car's cigarette lighter socket.

The police intend to launch a publicity campaign to show the public exactly what the flashing light looks like.

286 policemen convicted in '82

29 APR 1983

Sawetan

251

A TOTAL of 286 policemen were convicted in 1982 of crimes ranging from common assault to murder, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange said yesterday in a written reply to a question from Mrs Helen Suzman (PFP, Houghton).

Figures supplied by Mr Le Grange showed that among white policemen, 55 had been convicted for common assault, 10 for assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm, and

one for culpable homicide.

For non-white policemen, the figures for the same categories of convictions respectively were: 139, 31 and five.

Four non-white policemen were convicted of murder.

A total of seven of the white policemen had previous convictions, while the figure for non-whites was 18.

A total of 20 policemen, of whom 18 were non-white, were discharged from the force. — Sapa.

PUBLIC SECTOR - GOVT - POLICE

1983

MAY — JULY

PFP: Cut Le Grange's salary

Cape Times 3/5/83 251

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY. — The Progressive Federal Party yesterday called for a R5 000 a year salary reduction for the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis Le Grange, who was described as having neither understanding nor feeling for justice or freedom.

Speaking in the debate on Mr Le Grange's Budget vote, Mr Harry Pitman (PFP Pinetown) said Parliament was asked to approve the allocation of funds to the minister's department, and he enumerated the PFP's criticisms of the way Mr Le Grange addressed himself to the problem of law and order in South Africa

Among the criticisms was the cover of this year's annual Police Report

"If we in this party were the government, we would not allow an annual Police Report with a cover like this one — a policeman holding a rampant, brute of an animal, fangs bared and attacking

"Is this a symbol of law and order in South Africa. Does the minister want law and order to depend upon this sort of savage brute?"

Mr Pitman said this savage image had never previously been projected

Also, the annual reports no longer gave the information they used to give. Whole categories of statistics were now excluded

Mr Pitman also criticized the way the minister treated detainees. Mr Le Grange's directives for the treatment of detainees were "almost useless"

"They are only internal regulations and are not subject to judicial or independent scrutiny and enforcement"

The fact that the minister had banned public meetings for another year showed that he and the government did not care about the right of

assembly or any civil rights at all

Mr Pitman said "I cannot find any area in which this minister has put a foot right I move, Mr Chairman, that his salary be reduced by R5 000 per annum"

● Mr L Wessels (NP Krugersdorp) said Mr Pitman's statements were most irresponsible and not to the advantage of South Africa

"Mr Pitman presents himself as a fighter for the interests of the South African Police, but what will the position of the police be if the PFP were in government?"

"The SAP maintains law and order under difficult circumstances and Mr Pitman has never said a positive word about their action. He is totally biased"

Mr Wessels said the PFP did not recognize the positive steps taken by the police in the maintenance of law and order

That party also did not admit to the realities of the onslaught against the country

Defending the use of road blocks, Mr A Vlok (NP Verwoerdburg) said nearly 5 000 summonses had been issued as a direct result of police road blocks — Sapa

Founded
Register
Area of
Official
Address:

Telephone: (011) 838 5861

\$	200	200	1980
\$	225	225	1979
\$	250	250	1978
	200	200	1977
	250	250	1976
	315	315	1975
	400	400	1974
+	400	400	1973
∅	433		1972
∅	500		1971
∅	500		1970
	Total	White	Year

Minister: Sacos a 'clique of politicians'

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY — The South African Council of Sport was a "clique of politicians" who wanted to use sport as an instrument to promote their own ideas, the Minister of National Education, Dr Gerrit Viljoen, said yesterday

Replying to the debate on his vote, he said Sacos claimed to be the representative of South African sport, just as Swapo claimed to represent the people of SWA/Namibia

Quoting from a pamphlet published by the South African Olympic and National Games Association, Dr Viljoen said the claim by Sacos of being a non-racial organization was incorrect

Its membership was virtually only Indian and coloured, with no meaningful participation by blacks, and none by whites

The percentage of sportsmen Sacos represented, according to its own figures supplied in 1981, was less than 14 percent of that of other sports bodies in South Africa — Sapa

257
30/11

Police barred from AWB

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY.

— No member of the South African Police was allowed to be a member of the Afrikaner Weerstandsbeweging, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said yesterday.

Speaking during debate on his vote, he said the activities of the AWB were scrutinized by police at all times.

"The government is not prepared to allow the existence of private armies. Any organization that is radical, be it to the left or right, will receive the attention of the police and the minister."

Mr Le Grange said that although the AWB was a registered political organization, it did not have the courage of its convictions to put up candidates in elections.

Speaking earlier during the same debate, Mr A W Wright (NP Losberg) said the CP should state clearly whether it agreed with or rejected the violence propagated by the AWB.

Mr Harry Schwarz (PFP Yeoville) said the AWB should be dealt with, not because of its action at public meetings, but because organizations could not be allowed private armies.

● There were no formal or informal links between the CP and the AWB, Mr L M Theunissen (CP Nominated) said in Parliament last night.

He said the CP welcomed the police probe into the AWB.

He was immediately attacked by Mr Peter Gastrow (PFP Durban Central) who said the CP was still evading categorically stating its position in relation to the AWB.

Mr Theunissen accused Mr Le Grange of using the AWB investigations for party political reasons before the May 10 by-elections.

"We are a party in our own standing. We are against violence of any kind and against violence to bring about change.

"But I must ask the minister to tell us before May 10 whether he also intends investigating the CP."

Le Grange gets a tongue-lashing

ATX 45 3/5/83

251

Parliamentary Staff
THE Minister of Law and Order received a tongue-lashing from opposition speakers when he was accused of being at the core of the "sickness" in South African society

Mr le Grange came under fire on several issues — including the treatment of detainees and the shooting of civilians by police — during the standing committee debate on his budget vote

During the debate he said the possibility of introducing closed-circuit television cameras into the cells of detainees was being investigated. This would enable them to be watched continuously to ensure that no detainee came to harm.

The chief official Opposition spokesman on law and order, Mr Harry Pitman, introduced a motion that the Minister's salary be reduced by R5 000 a year, because he could not "find any area in which the Minister has put a foot right"

RECKLESS

He criticised Mr le Grange for "persistently jumping to the defence" of policemen who "recklessly killed innocent citizens". In this way the Minister continually smeared the great majority of policemen with the gross standards of behaviour of the renegade few.

Should the progressive Federal Party be in power it would not, like Mr le Grange, take the attitude that the attempted military coup in a foreign country (the Seychelles) by an armed force from South Africa, and the hijacking of an international aircraft, were not offences of any sort but merely "a playful running around in the bush and breaking of windows"

This was the attitude the Minister had publicly expounded, and was appropriate to primary schoolboys rather than a Minister of Law and Order.

174	167
174	692 102
174	8 158

83 41

Mr Pitman condemned the Security Police, which "all their working lives, work outside the confines of civilised procedures"

He said Mr le Grange's ministerial directives for the treatment of detainees were "almost useless" — only internal regulations not subject to judicial or independent scrutiny and enforcement.

DETAINEES

Detainees were the main subject of the speech by Mrs Helen Suzman (PFP Houghton), who posed several questions on certain detainees.

In particular she queried the plans the Minister had for two people being held under Section 28 of the Internal Security Act — David Thobela, captured in Mozambique in 1981, and Mordecai Tansa, first held in December 1979.

Mrs Suzman also attacked the Minister for his "misguided sense of loyalty" in defending policemen who shot innocent citizens.

Mr le Grange indulged in far too much condonation of dubious actions of the police, and shooting "in self-defence" appeared to be a daily occurrence in South Africa.

Mr Brian Page, New Republic Party spokesman on law and order, joined the PFP speakers in criticising Mr le Grange.

Each time the Minister made an ill-timed, badly worded statement loyal

South Africans of all political persuasions "winced" with embarrassment, while detractors in South Africa danced with glee and the international anti-South Africa lobby "drooled" with excitement.

He "sincerely hoped" that the Minister would carefully reconsider his "shoot from the hip" attitude before he made statements in future.

Replying, Mr le Grange said it was to be expected that Mr Pitman and Mr Page would criti-

Members	573 373	625 253	637 480	62
---------	---------	---------	---------	----

1980 figures are preliminary.

1970-1979 figures from the Department of Manpower Utilization period 1 November 1979 to 31 November 1979.

1980 figures from the Department of Manpower Utilization.

the
cise him so strongly, because they were always competing to see who could react most strongly to his actions and utterances.

He vehemently denied that he had ever "praised" a member of the force for shooting anyone in circumstances such as those surrounding the shooting of Mr Koos Duvenhage in Johannesburg recently.

When such incidents occurred he did everything possible, including instituting investigations and putting all the facts before the Attorney-General for his decision.

The police were involved in an extremely sensitive and difficult task, and it was only human that mistakes were occasionally made.

When a mistake was made he would not lambast the culprit in public, but speak to him behind closed doors. Morale as well as trust between the force and the Government had to be maintained.

VC 201 4/5/83

SAP plan a bigger and better force (257)

By CHRIS OLCKERS

THE South African Police plans to increase its force by at least 25 000 during the next 10 to 15 years and will try to recruit only matriculants and other better qualified people

A police spokesman said yesterday that an in-depth study ordered by the Commissioner of Police had shown that the present population growth would make more demands on the police force, and it would be grossly understaffed unless more members of all race groups were recruited.

The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange,

announced in Parliament on Monday that it was planned to increase the size of the SAP

During the last year 3 600 more people had joined the force compared to the 1981 intake

Mr Le Grange said he was also concerned about the increase of crime

It was being planned to increase the number of policemen from 43 000 to 68 000 within a couple of years

The police spokesman said in Cape Town yesterday that a special recruitment drive was not being planned

"But we are going to try to sign on only people with matric or higher"

(251) Hammond
Newspaper Press Union agreements
Q No. 1173 - 1174
*3 Mr D J DAILING asked the Minister of Law and Order
4/12/85 →

4 MAY 1985

1174

Whether any agreements between him the South African Police or any agency under its jurisdiction and the Newspaper Press Union are in existence if so (a) how many and (b) what is the subject matter of each such agreement?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

Yes

(a) One

(b) The agreement is of an informal nature between the Commissioner of the South African Police and the Newspaper Press Union of South Africa as representative of all news media who are members of the Press Union. It is aimed mainly at the promotion of mutual co operation and better relations between the Police and the Press and generally to pursue the free flow of information regarding crime and security matters without prejudicing the police in the execution of their functions. The agreement also deals with the issuing of press identity cards to accredited journalists and matters related thereto.

AAM urges govt action

By IAN HOBBS
London Bureau

LONDON — The executive of the British Anti-Apartheid Movement met in an emergency session last night to discuss demands for government action following a "Swapogate-style" professional burglary at their offices in London.

Documents on key campaigns, financial contributors, and its membership were stolen when the offices were ransacked over the Bank Holiday long weekend. The Special Branch is giving high priority to the case.

The AAM is demanding assurances from the government that all possible police action is being taken to stop the illegal activities of South African agents in Britain.

"This could only have been the work of the South Africans and on the evidence of Swapogate it has the hallmarks of more provocation by DONs," said the AAM's executive secretary, Mr. Mike Terry.

He added "The implications are extremely serious. We are largely a body of ordinary British people opposed to apartheid and we are not engaged in the armed struggle like the ANC or Swapo."

"It is intolerable that professional thieves clearly acting for South African interests should be able to operate here without very firm action being taken against the South African Embassy," he said.

He said the thief or thieves had entered through a fire escape window and managed to evade security devices.

They ignored expensive office equipment and a cash box. "They were only interested in our files," said Mr. Terry.

He said it was very worrying that details on individuals who contributed to the AAM could now be passed to Pretoria — together with full financial records.

Labour MP Mr. Robert Hughes, chairman of AAM, who has demanded a meeting with Home Secretary Mr. William Whitelaw, said the AAM wanted top-level action.

He said that after Swapogate the AAM, backed by opposition MPs, demanded that South African Ambassador Mr. Marais Steyn be ordered out of Britain. A spokesman for the South African Embassy said it was 'malicious in the extreme' to suggest a South African involvement in the latest burglary.

- Length
- (1) Intro
 - (2) Weekahn - job Reservations
 - (3) Reker - SIO ; how
 - unemploy
 - Penalties
 - Housing
 - (4) Conclusion

^{Argus 5/2/23}
Police shooting: Murder charge

Argus Correspondent
 JOHANNESBURG. — A 35-year-old member of the Police Car Theft Unit, Warrant Officer Stephanus Petrus Swanepoel, appeared before a Johannesburg magistrate today charged with the murder of civil engineer Mr Kobus Duvenage, who was shot in a police chase on March 4.

Rts
 effect on Mlyn Pab

It is alleged Warrant Officer Swanepoel shot Mr Duvenage when he mistook him for the alleged leader of a motor-car theft gang who is to appear in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court this week charged with car theft.

Warrant Officer Swanepoel was taken from one court to another just after the court opened today and managed to evade Press photographers

The policeman, dressed in a dark suit, was not asked to plead and was warned to appear on May 25 by the magistrate, Mr J A de Preez.

(251)
An odd
court
paper
chase

By DIANNA GAMES
and DAVID CAPEL

A POLICEMAN charged with murdering Mr Jacobus Duyenage, who was allegedly shot dead in a police chase, appeared before a Johannesburg-magistrate yesterday.

He managed to elude Pressmen who were led to believe he would appear in another court.

Warrant Officer Stephanus Petrus Swanepoel, 35, of Triomf, Johannesburg, was whisked in and out of Court 4 — not the usual court for first appearances of murder accused — where he appeared before Mr J A Du Preez.

The case was postponed by Mr Du Preez to May 25 and W/O Swanepoel was let off on warning.

The charge sheet then went "missing" for nearly four hours.

W/O Swanepoel faces a charge of murder after Mr Duyenage, a civil engineer with two children, was shot dead in D F Malan Drive, Roosevelt Park on March 4.

Earlier this week court officials told Pressmen W/O Swanepoel would appear in Court 7, where murder accused normally appear for the first time.

Officials have denied the Press was deliberately misinformed.

While a contingent of 12 reporters and photographers waited at Court 7 from 8.30am, W/O Swanepoel was whisked into Court 4 around the corner.

At 9.15am, reporters found Mr W J Van der Merwe, the prosecutor in W/O Swanepoel's case, back in his office. He told them the accused had been and gone.

When Pressmen went to Court 4 they found that the charge sheet had been removed and court officials could not say who had taken it.

The Senior Public Prosecutor, Mr K de Vries, said he had no idea where the missing document was.

He added W/O Swanepoel had appeared in court 4 because it was the only one available "and you can't keep a Brigadier waiting" — a reference to the investigating officer in the case, Brigadier J J Viktor, Soweto CID chief.

Assistant senior public prosecutor, Mr A Britz, was eventually found to have the charge sheet, but refused to release it, claiming he was "busy with it".

He added "You don't expect me to drop my work so you can see the charge sheet, do you?"

Only after Press members had appealed to the Chief Magistrate, Mr O A De Meyer, did the charge sheet surface — in Court 4 at lunchtime.

In a later interview Mr De Meyer denied there was anything peculiar about yesterday's proceedings. It often happened that the senior public prosecutor or his assistant required the charge sheet, he said.

He added court 4 was a remand court which meant a murder accused could also appear there.

SAP man in jail for bribes

GABORONE — A South African police officer was yesterday sentenced in Gaborone to two years imprisonment for attempting to bribe an official to get information on exiled South African black nationalists

The chief magistrate, Mr G Patel, found Warrant Officer Johannes Martinus Kok, 43, guilty of subversion. Mr Patel said Kok's sentence would include his time in jail. He was arrested in July last year.

Kok had pleaded not guilty. Kok's lawyer, Mr Mike Hannon, said the policeman was acting under orders from Pretoria and was mere-

ly doing his duty, not trying to subvert Botswana

The prosecution said he offered a Botswana security agent R1 087 and regular monthly payments of pula R435-R543 for details on the names, movement, fingerprints and addresses of South African refugees

The Botswana officer that Kok attempted to bribe made a tape-recording of their meeting, according to testimony

In Pretoria, a spokesman for the Directorate of Public Relations of the South African Police said they had no comment on the matter — Sapa-AP

URJHONTFOR SA SPYINK

251
S Express
9/1/83

LONDON — The British Government has ordered a full-scale hunt for the men — claimed to be South African spies — who stole confidential documents from the offices of the Anti-Apartheid Movement in London last week.

The Home Secretary, Mr William Whitelaw, has taken a personal interest in the search for a South African connection in the burglary of the AAM offices

The Home Office yesterday afternoon confirmed that Mr Whitelaw would meet Opposition MPs and leaders of the AAM at his Ministry on Tuesday to discuss the implications of the case

His agreement to meet the delegation

By IAN HOBBS

tion underlines the British Government's serious attitude

A spokesman said Mr Whitelaw would also be given a police report on the investigation

It is being conducted by senior CID officers but because of its sensitivity the anti-terrorism branch and the special branch are also directly involved, Scotland Yard sources confirmed yesterday

It is understood the police are conducting a relentless hunt for the burglar or burglars and have already interviewed several people, though no arrests have been made

A Labour MP, Mr Bob Hughes, chairman of the Anti-Apartheid Movement, who will lead the delegation to Mr Whitelaw, said "This was a professional burglary of the most provocative kind and all the evidence suggests it had to be the work of agents of the South African Government"

Mr Mike Terry, the AAM executive secretary said the burglars broke in through a fire escape window during the long weekend and "clearly knew exactly what they were doing and where they were going"

"They ransacked files and escaped with the financial records giving details of cash contributors, the names of supporters and details of members

"We think they were disturbed in the middle of the burglary and they missed a lot more documents, but the mere fact that they got in so blatantly is a shocking provocation," said Mr Terry

"Nobody but Pretoria would be interested in our office and the sort of documents that were stolen

"The police have been buzzing around our office ever since but we need assurances that we will be protected from this sort of action and we hope Mr Whitelaw will give them to us," Mr Terry said

The burglary comes just nine months after the 'Swagagate' affair last year, alleged to have been masterminded by South African spy-master Major Craig Williams

It was an elaborate operation and involved burglaries at the ANC, PAC, and Swapo offices in London. It was carried out by Rhodesian-born Peter Caselton, 38

Caselton and a Liverpool-born professional burglar, Edward Aspinall, 23, were each jailed for four years last December after pleading guilty to charges of conspiracy to burgle guerrilla group offices

Cop, wife shot dead in Pretoria

DOUBLE

251

TRAGEDY

By **MONK NKOMO**

POLICE are investigating the death of a 26-year-old policeman who allegedly shot dead his wife and then shot himself in a room at the back of his parents' home in Atteridgeville, Pretoria, yesterday morning.

The bodies of Detective Sergeant Matlakala Solomon Mokoena and his wife Betty (23) were found at about 5am by his parents who stay at 21 Maseko Street

Detective Sergeant Mokoena, who was attached to the CID in Atteridgeville, was apparently not at home when his wife, who was watching television in the main house, went to bed at about 10pm on Saturday

Mr and Mrs Mokoena were awoken by the continuous cries of the couple's baby at about 5am. Det Mokoena's mother went outside to investigate. She shouted at the couple to wake up and attend to their crying baby. After several knocks on the door there was no response.

She went to fetch her husband, a security policeman attached to the security branch headquarters in Pretoria. On arrival, he found that the door was not locked. He opened it and found their son lying on the floor in a pool of blood. His wife was lying on a blood-spattered bed. Both had been fatally shot. A service revolver belonging to Detective Mokoena was found next to him.

Foul play is not suspected

Detective Mokoena was promoted to the rank of sergeant with effect from March 1 this year.

The couple is survived by two young children and will probably be buried at the weekend.

THE DAMELIN DIPLOMA IN PERSONNEL AND TRAINING MANAGEMENT PART-TIME CLASSES

You too can qualify for an elite position in the business world. Damelin Management School, a division of the famous Damelin College group, has prepared thousands of businessmen for successful careers in Executive and Personnel Management.

What you will learn.
Industrial Relations Recent developments and legislation The Wiehahn and Riekert Commissions Collective Bargaining Grievance procedures and liaison committees Personnel Activities and Functions Productivity and motivation Recruitment, Induction, Performance Appraisal Training Analysing needs and implementing training programmes

Training techniques, strategies and aids

Class Times.
Classes are held every Saturday morning from 8 15 to 12 30 The course lasts three months

Next Diploma Course: 18th June and 1st October

Phone 37-5745 or 29-8911 or call at Damelin Centre, Cnr. Hoek and Plein Streets, Johannesburg or complete and return the attached coupon:

To Mr R Drew, Principal Damelin Management School,
PO Box 10169 Johannesburg 2000

9 MAY 1983

(251) SOUTHERN

Woman tells of gunfight

A WOMAN told the College Road Treason Trial last week of a gunbattle at her home near Mahlabatini in October last year in which her lover and a security policeman were killed.

Miss Abegail Zungu was giving evidence at the trial of Mr Khaya Skweyiya (21) of Port Elizabeth

Mr Skweyiya has pleaded not guilty before Mr Justice Nienaber and two assessors to 12 counts of high treason, terrorism, participation in terrorist activities, unlawful possession of arms, ammunition, grenades and explosives, and murder and attempted murder

He is alleged to have murdered sergeant Bekuyise Makhaye on October 9 at Mthungwini Reserve in the Nkandla district after the sergeant and another policeman had arrived at the kraal where they suspected terrorists to be staying. Miss Zungu said that on the night of October 9 Sergeant Makhaye knocked on her door, after which she heard a series of "explosions" and saw Mr Skweyiya running away. She found Mr Ntsele covered in blood. He died soon afterwards.

The hearing continues today —

By Themba Molefe

Magistrate dismisses police evidence

A Soweto man claimed in the Hillbrow Regional Court yesterday that he was assaulted by policemen after trying to apologise to a woman whom he had unintentionally touched.

The magistrate, Mr A H Barlow, discharged Mr Phineas Mampuru after he had found the police evidence unreliable and insufficient to prove Mr Mampuru had attempted to rob Ms Katrina Demidgoglai at knifepoint on February 12.

Mr Barlow also found Mr Mampuru (36), of

Mzimhlophe Hostel, did not assault Constable A van Blommenstein or obstruct him on his duty.

Mr Mampuru said he unintentionally touched Ms Demidgoglai on her thigh with his bag on a narrow Hillbrow pavement.

He said Ms Demidgoglai then swore at him and called him a "kaffir" while he was apologising

a police van arrived.

"The two policemen asked Mrs Demidgoglai what they should do with me and she said they must teach me not to touch white women.

"They then assaulted me and put me into their van and drove to Hillbrow police station where they dragged me out of the car.

"As they pushed me, one of them tripped me and I fell. While I lay on the ground they jumped on me and kicked me.

"They took me to an office where two white men called me a kaffir and one of them hit me on the face. I fell on top of another man sitting in a chair.

Mr Mampuru said

when he was screaming to draw the attention of a police captain, the policemen told him to stop.

"I then told them to stop assaulting me but they did not. I screamed again and they dragged me out of the office and pushed me into a cell."

Mr Mampuru appeared before Mr Barlow two days later and told him he could not hear properly in one ear because of the assault.

Mr Barlow also dismissed Constable van Blommenstein's evidence that Mr Mampuru tried to resist arrest and had assaulted him.

Two blacks
die at the (25)

Dirkiesdorp

MAY 1983
police station

Two Driefontein people have died at the Dirkiesdorp police station in the last 10 days

A farm worker Mr Timothy Manana (38), was reported dead last Tuesday. He had been arrested with his father, Mr Absalom Manana, in connection with cattle theft complaints the day before.

Mr Zofania Sibanyone, who also lived and worked on a farm in the area, died some time between Monday and Thursday last week after he had apparently been held as a witness. His family said he was 16 years old. A police spokesman said he was 33 years old.

Pretoria police said Mr Sibanyone had died "in the kitchen of Dirkiesdorp police station while enjoying a meal".

Police spokesman Lieutenant Colonel Chris Coetzee today confirmed Mr Manana's death and said an investigation was under way.

A post mortem will be performed on Mr Manana today and his family will be represented.

Mr Sibanyone's family said they had been unable to trace their son's body, although police had told them it was at the Volksrust mortuary.

Mrs Tabitha Sibanyone said her son had been in good health and the police would give not give them any explanation.

1521 DISH

Man dies in E Tvl police station cell

By HARRY MASHABELA

A MAN has died in police custody in the south-eastern Transvaal town of Dirkiesdorp, where police were involved in the fatal shooting of Mr Saul Mkhize last month.

Mr Themba Timothy Manana, 38, of Twyfel Farm, near Driefontein, was arrested by Dirkiesdorp police on Monday last week and was reported dead the next day.

His death was confirmed yesterday by the Police Directorate of Public Relations in Pretoria. A spokesman for the directorate said Mr Manana died in his cell on May 3 and that police were investigating.

Dirkiesdorp Police Station featured prominently recently when a local policeman, Constable J A Nienaber, shot dead Mr Saul Mkhize, leader of the Driefontein community, at a public meeting there on April 2.

A post mortem on Mr Manana is to be conducted in Johannesburg today and the Manana family will be represented.

Mr Absalom Manana, the dead man's father, told the Rand Daily Mail yesterday that two Dirkiesdorp policemen called at his home on May 2.

They questioned him and

his son about the theft of cattle belonging to a Mr Mthetwa then took them to Dirkiesdorp Police Station.

"It was after sunset when we arrived at the police station. Our reference books were taken away and my son was taken to a cell and I to another. It was the last time I saw him alive," Mr Manana said.

Mr Manana said the next day he was taken out of his cell for interrogation about the alleged stolen cattle. Later that afternoon he was returned to another cell.

"A little before sunset, a white policeman came to my cell. He was accompanied by a black policeman. The policeman said he was Captain Scheepers from Standerton and that he wanted to talk to me.

"The captain took me out of the cell to a room where he asked me about the missing cattle and I told him I knew nothing. He then said he would be taking me to Standerton.

"I told the captain, 'I can't go to Standerton without my son, who is also arrested.' The captain then spoke to the black policeman who told me my son was dead."

The dead man had seven children.

10
9
8
7
6
5

New

90
88
84
78
70
69

Outfit. W.P.

2
4
6
8
10

W.P.

2
2
2
2
2

R

8
12
16
20

M.P.

2

M.P.

GOAPS PROBE GELL DETH

251

11/5/83

Secretary

THE SOUTH AFRICAN Police have launched an inquiry into the death in a prison cell of a Driefontein man who had been taken into custody on allegations of stock theft.

Colonel Chris Coetzee, of the Police Directorate of Public Relations in Pretoria, confirmed yesterday Mr Timothy Themba Manana (34) died in his cell at Dirkesdorp Police Station last week and that the matter is being investigated

By SAM MABE

Lawyers acting for the deceased's family also confirmed that although a State pathologist had performed a post-mortem on Mr Manana's body last Thursday, the family requested another by a private pathologist. The second is to be performed in Johannesburg today by Dr J. Botha.

Mr Manana was allegedly arrested with his father, Mr Absalom Manana last week

following day I was freed to go home," Mr Manana said

The deceased was a tractor driver at a farm in Driefontein and is survived by his wife and seven children aged between two and 11 years

No funeral arrangements have been made as yet.

on suspicion of having stolen cattle from a farm in Driefontein. According to Mr Absalom Manana, who spoke from his lawyer's offices in Johannesburg, police arrested him and his son and they were taken to Dirkesdorp Police Station where

they were held for the night

"A police captain from Standerton arrived on Wednesday and said he was going to take me to Standerton. At the time I did not know where my son was and I asked that if I go to Standerton, my son should also come along.

"As we were heading for the police van, I insisted on seeing my son and it was then that a black constable

HOUSE: In Beverly Hill

11 MAY 1983

1262

- (c) what was the name of the creamery concerned,
- (2) whether the police took any action at the time, if so, what action,
- (3) whether any arrests were made, if so, (a) how many, (b) what are the names of the persons arrested and (c) for what alleged offences was each such person arrested?

†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) Yes, on 9 March 1983

(a) To investigate a complaint

(b) After the dismissal of a number of employees at a creamery in Queenstown, they refused to leave the premises, and as it was feared that the public order could seriously be disturbed, the police were called in

(c) East Cape Agricultural Co-operation Ltd

(2) Yes, the dismissed workers were requested to leave the premises, which they did

(3) No not on this occasion, but resulting from a complaint of alleged intimidation two persons, namely T C Madikane and C Manona were arrested on 11 March 1983. They were charged with alleged contravention of section 1(1)(b) of Act 72 of 1982, but the charges were withdrawn in court on 11 April 1983 and they were released

(14) ~~126~~ ~~126~~ Hammond
Queenstown incident at creamery
*14- Dr A. L. BORAINE asked the
Minister of Law and Order

(1) Whether members of the South African Police Force were called to investigate an incident at a creamery in Queenstown earlier this year, if so, (a) why, (b) what were the circumstances surrounding the incident and

SMC 251

12 MAY 1987 Inquiry into boy's cell death

CAPE TOWN — A top-level investigation is being conducted into the death of a 13-year-old Darling schoolboy, whose head was allegedly banged against a cell wall while he was in custody.

A liaison officer for the Boland Police said today they were continuing their investigation into the allegation.

Daniel Benjamin, a Standard 4 pupil, died in his mother's arms on Wednesday last week.

He and three other boys, all minors, had been released into the custody of their parents the previous day after being detained since April 27 for allegedly stealing pigeons from a farm.

Daniel was buried the same day that the local district surgeon, Dr C F Fourie, had issued a death certificate stating he had died of "natural causes". No post-mortem was carried out.

Police said the body would be exhumed for a post-mortem.

CAPL TOWNS 12/5/82

251

Press a 'catalyst' in SA, says police chief



General Johan Coetzee was guest speaker at a lunch organized by the Cape Town Press Club yesterday.

THE PRESS was the catalyst in South African society that caused honest men to raise their voices against injustice, prejudice and bigotry, the head of the security branch of the police, General Johan Coetzee, said yesterday.

General Coetzee, soon to become the Commissioner of Police, was guest speaker at a Cape Town Press Club lunch yesterday.

He said the security branch would not stand aloof from constructive criticism and advice from well-meaning people about the combating of "ideological crimes".

However, this did not mean political solutions, he said.

Asked his views on allegations that security branch members were "thugs and torturers", General Coetzee said the force found itself in the

position of combating "ideological crime" — a problem not only for the South African police but also for the forces in "just about every country in the Western world".

He said the police had given evidence at length to various commissions about the extent of the onslaught against South Africa, the difference between ideological crime and ordinary crime, the fact that while the perpetrators of ideological crimes were in South Africa, the "brains" were elsewhere, and about the fact that police forces do not co-operate easily where ideological crimes are concerned.

"We realize to combat this type of crime we need special rules and special measures."

He said the police accepted that the issue of detainees was a matter of trust and added

By STEPHEN WROTTESLEY
Crime Reporter

that it was unfortunate that people did not think to offer suggestions as to how ideological crime could be combated.

"We will not stand aloof from constructive criticism and advice from well-meaning people."

Asked about the image of the police as a para-military force, the general said the matter was being studied.

He said that while the police were servants of the law, there were avenues the police could explore if they were unhappy about a law and wanted to improve it.

The general said that the police, by keeping statistics and other facts, would be able to give advice but "in the last

analysis, that is not our job"

In reply to a question about the police implementing laws which were "repulsive" to most South Africans, the general said a policeman had to implement the law of the country. It was the same around the world.

There would be chaos and anarchy if the police decided not to enforce a law.

Asked about the right wing in South Africa, the general said the police had been accused of paying too much attention to the onslaught from the left and not enough to that from the right.

He said the left wing was much more advanced at the moment, not only in South Africa but throughout the free world. The threat from the left was much more serious than

that from the right

However, the right wing was in contact with groups overseas and while they had not yet "gone over from talking to physical violence", they posed the same danger to the state, the police and law and order.

● In his speech, General Coetzee dealt mainly with relations between the police and the press.

He said the press was the catalyst which caused honest people to raise their voices against injustice, prejudice and bigotry.

The police and the press were compelled to join forces in the realization that the collapse of the one would mean the collapse of the other

Both had a right to exist which could not be questioned.

Second man dies in police custody

251
12/5/83
RDM

By HARRY MASHABELA

MR ZEPHANIAH SIBANYONI, a farm dweller in the south-eastern Transvaal, has become the second person to die within a week in police custody at Dirkiesdorp, the police station, which serves Driefontein and the surrounding areas

He and Mr Timothy Manana, a 38-year-old father of seven, were detained by police on Monday last week. Police said Mr Manana died in his cell the following day. Three days later, the Sibanyoni family was told that Mr Sibanyoni was dead.

However, they were not told the exact date of his death. Nor, by yesterday, had they been shown his body.

His death was confirmed by police yesterday. A spokesman in Pretoria, reading a prepared statement, said "Zephaniah died in the kitchen of the police station at Dirkiesdorp while enjoying a meal."

A United Press International report from Pretoria last night said police had begun murder inquiries in the case of Mr Manana.

The report quoted sources as saying that an initial post-mortem had shown Mr Manana had died of asphyxiation and probably suffocated to death.

A spokesman for the South African Police in Pretoria said last night that police are

investigating the two deaths.

The UPI report was read to a police spokesman in Pretoria, Major Johan Heyns, who confirmed that the police were investigating the deaths.

Asked whether he could confirm that a murder docket had been opened, Maj Heyns said that he could not.

Meanwhile a last-minute technicality resulted in the postponement of a post-mortem on the body of Mr Manana in Johannesburg yesterday.

Lawyers representing the family said they had applied to the Johannesburg inquest magistrate on Monday for permission for a private pathologist to conduct the post-mortem.

Dr J Botha, a Johannesburg private pathologist, was asked by the lawyers to conduct the post-mortem at 9am yesterday.

But the post-mortem could not be held because permission had not been granted for a private pathologist.

Mr Manana was detained on an allegation of stock theft. But it is not yet known why Mr Sibanyoni was arrested.

His family has said they were not told the reason for his arrest. They have also said they have not been able to trace his body, even though police told them it was at the Volksrust mortuary.

Terror accused says police killed friend

^{STAR}
MARITZBURG — A man facing charges of high treason in the Maritzburg Supreme Court has told how police finally cornered him in a hut and killed his friend in a shoot-out

Mr Khaya Skweyiya (21) of New Brighton Port Elizabeth, has pleaded not guilty to 12 counts of high treason, terrorism, participation in terrorist activities, unlawful possession of arms, ammunition, grenades and explosives, murder and attempted murder

Yesterday before Mr Justice Nienaber and two assessors, he said he had unintentionally shot and injured Mr

Clement Nkosi through the door of a hut with a Makarov pistol issued by the African National Congress

Then he and Mr Lucky Ntsele tried to flee back to Swaziland to escape the police who caught up with them at an Nkandla hut

Mr Skweyiya said another Makarov pistol had been lost and only Mr Ntsele was armed when the police arrived there in the early hours of October 9

"I hid behind the door," he said Mr Ntsele's girlfriend, Miss Abigail Zungu, opened the door and went out

Then a beam of torchlight shone into the room and the police fired

"Mr Ntsele fired back and there was a shoot-out. There was a rapid exchange of fire," he said

He saw Mr Ntsele drop to the ground and the shooting stopped

Mr Skweyiya said he decided to make a run for safety and as he passed Mr Ntsele's body he stepped on the pistol and picked it up "without thinking". The pistol was found on him when he was arrested the next day

When he ran out of the hut he passed the body of a policeman lying in the doorway

Under cross examination by State Prosecutor Mr G Roberts, Mr Skweyiya said he would not have used the pistol on the police

The hearing continues on Monday — Sapa

Another death at police station

CAPE TIMES 12/5/83 (251)

JOHANNESBURG — Mr Zephaniah Sibanyoni, a farm dweller in the south-eastern Transvaal, is the second person to die within a week in police custody at Dirkiesdorp — the police station serving Driefontein and the surrounding areas in the district of Wakkerstroom

He and Mr Timothy Themba Manana, a 38-year-old father of seven, were detained by police on May 2. Mr Manana died "in his cell" the following day.

Three days later the Sibanyoni family was told Zephaniah was also dead, but were not told the exact date of his death. They had also not been shown his body by yesterday.

A spokesman of the Directorate of the South African Police in Pretoria, reading a prepared statement, said

"Zephaniah died in the kitchen of the police station at Dirkiesdorp while enjoying a meal."

The spokesman said police were investigating his death.

Meanwhile a last-minute technicality resulted in the postponement of a post-mortem which was to have been held on the body of Mr Manana in Johannesburg yesterday, the day on which news of his death was published.

Lawyers representing the family said they had applied on Monday to the Johannesburg inquest magistrate for permission for a private pathologist to conduct the post-mortem.

Dr J Botha, a Johannesburg private pathologist, was asked by the Manana family lawyers to conduct the post-mortem at 9am yesterday, but it could not be held because

permission had not been obtained for a private pathologist to carry it out.

Mr Manana was detained on an allegation of stock theft.

It is not yet known why Mr Sibanyoni was arrested. His family have said they were not told the reason for his arrest.

They have also said they have not been able to trace his body, even though police told them it was at the Volksrust mortuary.

The deaths of Mr Manana and Mr Sibanyoni bring the number of deaths involving Dirkiesdorp police in recent weeks to three.

Constable J. A. Nienaber, from the police station, shot and killed Mr Saul Mkhize, a Driefontein community leader, at a village meeting on April 2.

Suspect, 13, dies — probe

CAPE TOWN 12/5/83

251

Staff Reporter

BOLAND police are conducting a top-level investigation into the death of a 13-year-old Darling schoolboy whose head was allegedly banged against a cell wall while he was in custody

Daniel Benjamin, a Std 4 pupil, died in his mother's arms on Wednesday last week

He and three other boys, all minors, had been released into the custody of their parents the previous day — May 3 — after being detained since April 27 for allegedly stealing pigeons from a farm

Daniel was buried the same day after the local district surgeon, Dr C F Fourie, had issued a death certificate stating he had died of "natural causes" No post-mortem was carried out, as this is not done if a doctor has issued a death certificate

The dead boy's father, Mr Moos Benjamin, a labourer on the farm Soutdam outside Darling, said one of the boys arrested with Daniel had told him a policeman had banged his son's head against the wall of their cell on the night of April 28

A police liaison officer for the Boland, Major George Kershoff, said yesterday police were continuing their investigation into the allegation Colonel R van der Westhuizen, Divisional Criminal Investigations Officer for the Boland, is in charge

Major Kershoff said the body would be exhumed for a post-mortem

Dr Fourie said yesterday he was "not interested in questions and answers" regarding the incident.

97

(25) *Transvaal*
Police Reserve Force
821 Mr S A PHIMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order 12/5/83
47-1265

- (1) How many persons joined the Police Reserve Force at police stations in each province of the Republic in 1982?
- (2) how many reservists retired from service in that year?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) Transvaal	1 422
Natal	211
Cape Province	659
Orange Free State	215
(2) 1 080	

13 MAY 1983

R12 000 robbery: 3 policemen held

By Themba Khumalo

251

Three Soweto policemen were expected to appear in court today charged with armed robbery involving R12 000 in Lenasia last week

Brigadier J J Viktor, chief of the Soweto CID, said the three policemen, who were based at Jabulani Police Station, were arrested on Monday

The three are alleged to have raided the Lenasia house of an Indian man suspected of dealing in Mandrax

The brigadier also said there were no murders reported in Soweto yesterday but the death toll had risen to 31 since last Friday

Two men were arrested in connection with two previous murder cases and an Indian man was robbed of R3 000 at knifepoint by three men in Eldorado Park yesterday

In another incident, a motorist was robbed of his car, worth R6 000, at knifepoint by three men in Orlando East

No arrests have been made

In one of 21 theft cases reported, a domestic servant has been detained in connection with the theft of clothes worth R10 000

Thieves stole groceries worth R15 000 from a shop in Moroka

The liaison officer for the South African Police on the East Rand, Colonel A Smit, today said two people were murdered on the East Rand yesterday

The colonel also said two rapes, two robberies and seven housebreakings were reported

Street

They claim the area is being used for car repairs, drinking and as a public toilet and want the council to fence the stand

The third petition has been signed by 160 Hillbrow residents concerned about the speed at which Putco buses travel along the bus lane in Edith Cavell Street

The councillor for the area, Mr Cecil Bass, said Edith Cavell had become extremely dangerous for pedestrians and residents wanted the Traffic Department to control the speed of buses

"Edith Cavell Street should be exclusively for buses. There are a tremendous number of old people in the area for whom crossing that road has become a daunting prospect," said Mr Bass.

● This column will be featured regularly in The Star and readers are invited to submit items for publication by writing to The Municipal Reporter, PO Box 1014, Johannesburg 2000 or telephoning 633-2246.

All plaited and primped, little C. Veldman of Johannesburg. competes at the Epol Premier

Police still seek kidnapper

DURBAN — The hunt for an Indian woman who allegedly kidnapped seven-day-old Samantha Clark intensified yesterday as the Clarks celebrated the return of their baby

A police spokesman said today that no arrests had been made although a round-the-clock search was continuing

Samantha, who had been wearing a new dress and Indian bead bracelets when found by the police, had deve-

loped a heat rash but was well otherwise, Mr Clark said

Mr Clark said the police had not elaborated on the circumstances in which Samantha had been found

He said he had no desire to press charges should the kidnapper be found.

"But this is a capital offence and the matter is now out of my hands," he said — Sapa

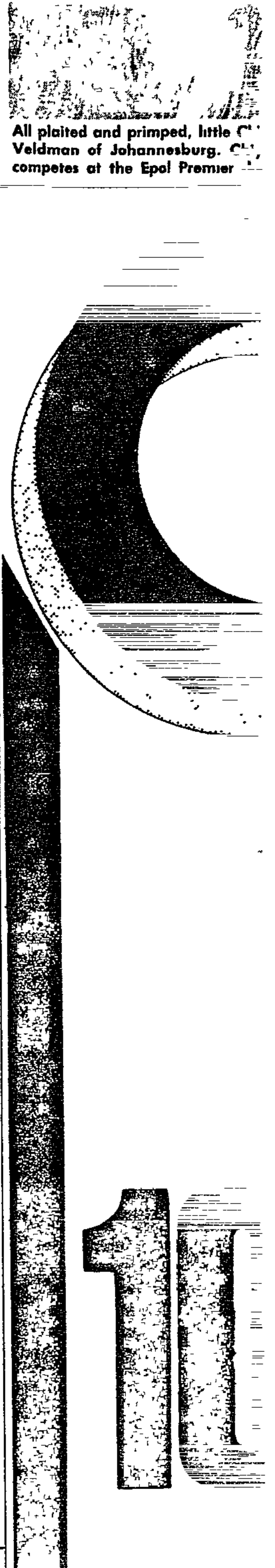
For British-make used cars in Mercedes condition, come to Cargo.

Cargo have used cars of all makes. Each in impeccable condition. And each with Cargo Johannesburg's unique used car deal. A 12 month/20 000 km warranty, and two labour-free services. And despite the high quality, prices are extremely competitive

JOHANNESBURG

190 Main Street, cnr Nugget Street. Tel 37-8111 17 Eloff Street. Tel 838-6971 or 833-3411 ext 291 165 Main Street. Tel 29-4191, 29-4887 and 23-8206 Anderson Street, cnr Rissik Street. Tel 833-3411 ext 219 Cnr 5th Rd and 2nd Ave., Kew. Tel 786-1115/6 42A Loveday Street ext. Selby. Tel 834-6302

DM&M J5842/5e



Call for Minister Le Grange to resign

DEATH SHOCK

19 MAY 1997 SOWETAN ~~251~~ 251

THE Detainees' Parents Support Committee has called for the resignation of the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, following the deaths of two people while in police custody in Driefontein last week.

The second death, confirmed by the police on Wednesday, is that of 16-year-old Mr Zephania Sibanyoni, who according to police, "died in the kitchen of the police station at Dirkiesdorp while enjoying a meal"

No mention was made of circumstances leading to his death, except to say that he was held as a witness. On Tuesday last week, Mr

By **SAM MABE**

Timothy Manana (37), a father of seven, also died at the same police station a day after he was arrested with his father on suspicion of stock theft

On hearing of the two deaths, Mrs Helen Suzman, Progressive Federal Party MP for Houghton, told **The SOWETAN** from Cape Town that she was going to raise the matter in Parliament and demand a full explanation from Mr le Grange

Meanwhile a second post-mortem which was to have been performed on Mr Manana on Wednesday morning by a private pathologist appointed by the Manana

family, had to be postponed because the necessary permission had not been obtained

Driefontein came into the spotlight early last month when a community leader, Mr Saul Mkhize, was killed by a policeman stationed at Dirkiesdorp Police Station

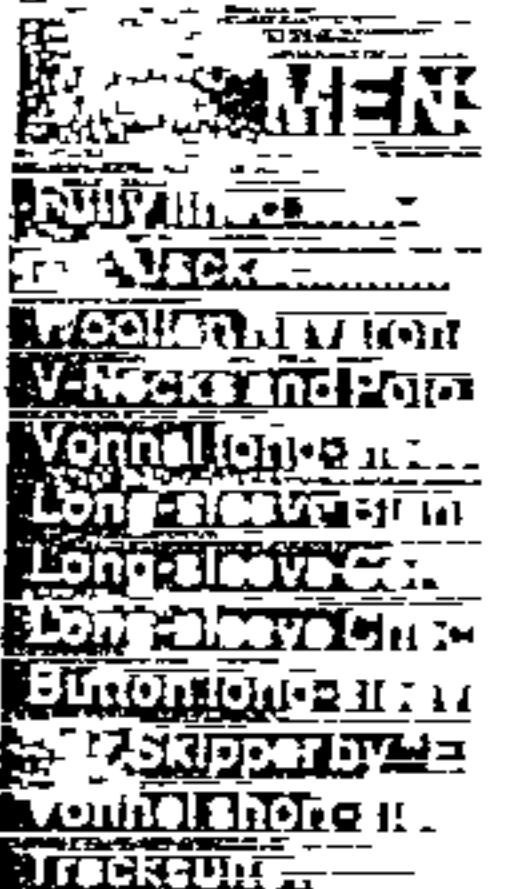
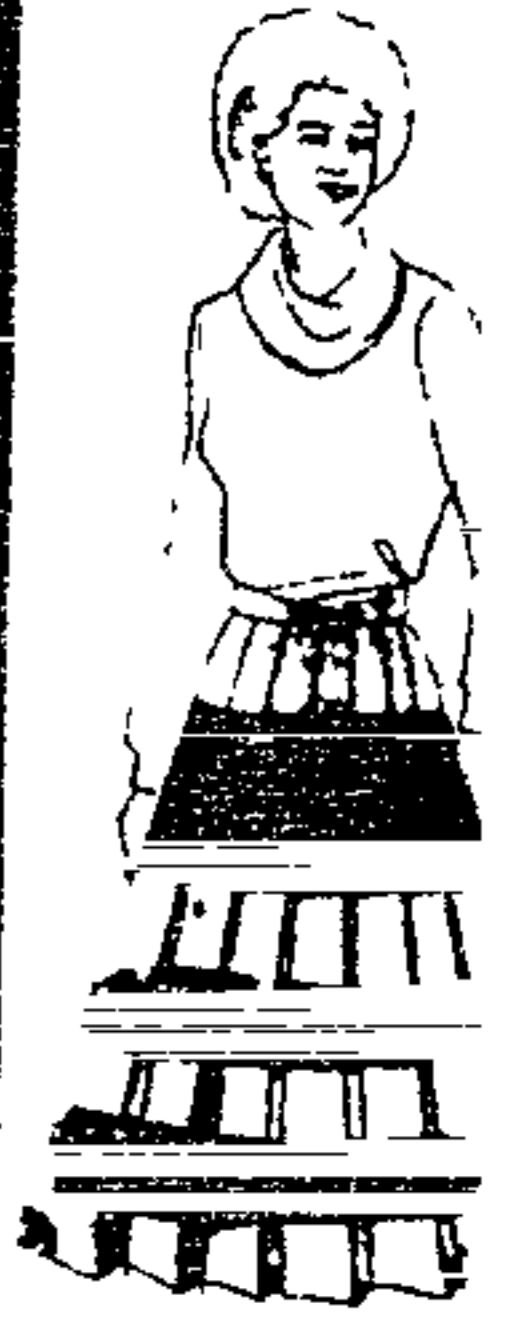
A DPSC statement called for an immediate inquiry into interrogation practices and safety measures in all branches of the police force. The statement also said that if the Minister in charge of the police cannot control the police, he should resign

Mr Ishmael Mkhabela, publicity secretary of Azapo, said the two deaths have shocked black people and are

causing grave concern and anger at the increasing cases of death in police custody

In a statement condemning the two deaths, the Black Sash said "It is horrifying beyond words that two more men should have died while being held in the very same police station where the policeman who shot Saul Mkhize is stationed"

Meanwhile Boland police are conducting a top-level investigation into the death of a 13-year-old Darling schoolboy whose head was allegedly banged against a cell wall while he was in custody. Daniel Benjamin, a Std 4 pupil, died in his mother's arms on Wednesday last week



Stockists

MAGNUM
14 WANDER

Horror crash
— PAGE 3

INSIDE TODAY
R1 400 Soccerpot
— PAGE 19

Bucs drama
— PAGE 24

Horror, outrage over 14/5/83 3 cell deaths

Weekend Argus
Political Staff

IT WAS scandalous and horrifying that three police detainees — one of them a 13-year-old boy — should die in the same week, Opposition MPs said today.

The Minister of Law and Order, Mr. Louis Le Grange, is to be questioned in Parliament about the deaths in police custody of Mr. Themba M. M. M. Manan and Mr. Zofana Sibanyani.

Mr. M. M. M. Manan died in Durban and Mr. Zofana Sibanyani, a member of the African National Congress (ANC) leader, was shot dead by Constable J. A.

Mum's arms

Mr Le Grange is also to be asked about the death of Daniel Benjamin, aged 13, who died in his mother's arms the day after he had been released by police at Darling.

Daniel had been held for a week, allegedly because he had stolen pigeons. One of his companions claimed police had banged the child's head against a wall.

PFP MP Mr Harry Pitman said he was "absolutely horrified".

"The public have the right to know what the hell is going on."

Immediate

"The Minister must make an immediate statement saying why these people were arrested and how they came to die."

Mrs Helen Suzman said the deaths were "scandalous".

"I just hope this is not becoming an accepted method the police have of dealing with 'troublesome' blacks."

"Should there be any police culpability, the Minister should take the strongest possible public action."

● What killed little Daniel? — Page 6.

What Killed Little Daniel?

w/e news 14/5/83

251

A BOLAND district surgeon has refused to speak publicly about the death certificate he issued stating that a 13-year-old boy had died of "natural causes" less than 24 hours after being released from police custody.

After a Press report, the boy's body was exhumed this week for a post-mortem

The exhumation follows allegations — now being investigated — that a policeman had banged the boy's head against a cell wall during the six days he spent in detention

Daniel Benjamin, a Standard 4 pupil at the Vooruitsig Junior School in Darling, was arrested with three friends on April 24 in connection with the alleged theft of several pigeons (valued at R18) The four boys, farm



Daniel Benjamin

labourers' children aged between nine and 13, were held in the police cells at Darling for six days before they appeared in the periodic court in the town on Tuesday last week

REPORT: BRUCE HOPWOOD
PICTURES: WILHE DE KLERK
Weekend Argus Staff

They were released into the custody of their parents and Daniel returned to the farm Southdam, outside Darling, where both his parents are employed

"Daniel looked healthy when we fetched him and I did not suspect that something was wrong with him," his distraught mother, Mrs Elizabeth Benjamin, said this week

"In the evening my husband asked him what had happened while he was in the police cells, but he didn't say anything
"The next morning

when I woke him for school, he said his neck was stiff and that he was in pain" Mrs Benjamin said his face suddenly became contorted — she described it with her own facial action — and his hands buckled

"It was frightening The farmer phoned for a doctor but Daniel died in my arms before we could get help. It was so sudden and he didn't have a chance to tell me what was wrong"

Buried
Two days later Daniel was buried in the cemetery outside Darling. No post-mortem



was held as the district surgeon, Dr C F Fourie, had found that Daniel had died of "natural causes"

"Daniel was always a healthy boy. He was good friends with the farmer's children and he would always join them when they went to the beach for the day," Mrs Benjamin said

"Now the doctor has told us that an artery in his head burst and that's what caused his death

"A detective told us that the boys were

playing in the cell and that Daniel fell and knocked his head

"We don't know what to think or say"

Since the burial last Friday there have been allegations that Daniel's head was banged against the wall during interrogation and a top-level police investigation into the matter has been launched

This week one of the three boys who were with Daniel in the cell, returned to the row of unmarked graves in the cemetery where his friend is buried and spoke about their six days in police custody

"We were arrested on a Wednesday and taken to the cells where a policeman began asking Daniel questions. I saw one policeman take Daniel's head and knock his hands and knock it against the wall," the 10-year-old boy said

"He screamed and began to cry. The police

ONE of the three young boys who were kept in a police cell for six days with Daniel, stands at the graveside.

said he must keep his mouth shut and then knocked Daniel's head against the wall a second time

The boy denied that they had played in the cell and that Daniel had fallen and knocked his head

A receptionist at Dr Fourie's surgery said yesterday that Dr Fourie "had no comment to make to the Press" Dr Fourie could not be contacted personally

Boland police liaison officer Major George Kershoff said the results of the post-mortem could not be released as the investigation into the allegations was continuing

A comedy for
Incurably romantic



At Ridgemoor High
Only the Rules
get Busted!

JOH
Jests
with
cars
mem
disas
roun
num
It
for
the
comf
hiera
mlli
cial
colla
of 1
Rand
Th
sale
R150
Cont.
on t
cial
burg
subu
Sumr
head
its dc
It
by a
draw
rate
An
have
be a
on s
whic
have
and s
be in
gal w
lv wh

Drive away
 Includes: Make your own way to Plett at your leisure any day weekends, Public Holidays and July School Holidays. Free well-kept buffets and dinner/dance every night. All meals — dinner, lunch, breakfast, plus special theme evenings, cocktails, Seaview room for 2, 3 or 7 fun-filled theme evenings, c...
 R129 per person sharing.
 R215 per adult sharing double room.
 R179 per adult sharing double room.
 R215 per adult single room.
 Ask about special children's tariff.
 Also special 1 week July School Holiday packages available.
 Departure dates: April 28; May 5, 12, 27; June 2, 23, 30; July 28; August 4, 25; September 1, 22.

BUILDER
AVAILABLE NOW
 Alterations • Additions

(NTC 1, 2 AND 3)
 above mentioned course will be red as from 19th July 1983
 enquiries at the above address and phone

Weekend Argus May 14 1983

illed niel?

ARC 45 14/5/83

REPORT: BRUCE HOPWOOD
 PHOTOS: WILLIE DE KLERK
 Back to Argus Staff



were released from custody of their parents and Daniel returned to the farm outside Darlinghurst where both his parents are employed. Daniel looked very ill when we saw him and I did not expect that something was wrong with his distraught mother. Mrs Elizabeth Benjamin said this evening my husband asked him what had happened and he said he didn't know anything next morning

when I woke him for school, he said his neck was stiff and that he was in pain." Mrs Benjamin said his face suddenly became contorted — she described it with her own facial action — and his hands buckled.

"It was frightening. The farmer phoned for a doctor but Daniel died in my arms before we could get help. It was so sudden and he didn't have a chance to tell me what was wrong."

Buried

Two days later Daniel was buried in the cemetery outside Darlinghurst. No post-mortem

was held as the district surgeon, Dr C F Fourie, had found that Daniel had died of "natural causes"

"Daniel was always a healthy boy. He was good friends with the farmer's children and he would always join them when they went to the beach for the day," Mrs Benjamin said.

"Now the doctor has told us that an artery in his head burst and that's what caused his death."

"A detective told us that the boys were

playing in the cell and that Daniel fell and knocked his head.

"We don't know what to think or say."

Since the burial last Friday there have been allegations that Daniel's head was banged against the wall during interrogation and a top-level police investigation into the matter has been launched.

This week one of the three boys who were with Daniel in the cell, returned to the row of unmarked graves in the cemetery where his friend is buried and spoke about their six days in police custody.

"We were arrested on a Wednesday and taken to the cells where a policeman began asking Daniel questions. I saw one policeman take Daniel's head in both his hands and knock it against the wall," the 10-year-old boy said.

"He screamed and began to cry. The police

ONE of the three young boys who were kept in a police cell for six days with Daniel, stands at the graveside.

said he must keep his mouth shut and then knocked Daniel's head against the wall a second time.

The boy denied that they had played in the cell and that Daniel had fallen and knocked his head.

A receptionist at Dr Fourie's surgery said yesterday that Dr Fourie "had no comment to make to the Press." Dr Fourie could not be contacted personally.

Boland police liaison officer Major George Kershoff said the results of the post-mortem could not be released as the investigation into the allegations was continuing.

Exotic executive good under ham

Week
 Corre

JOHANN
 Jetset ba
 with a pa
 cars —
 memorab
 disasters
 round Ju
 num opus

It is th
 for the p
 the entire
 company
 hierarch
 million
 cial em
 collapse
 of legal
 Rand Su

The s
 sale wi
 R150 00
 Contact
 on the
 cial cir
 burg a
 suburb
 Summe
 head o
 its dow

It w
 by a s
 drawn
 rate fl

And
 have t
 be a g
 on sa
 which
 have
 and s
 be in
 gal w
 ly wh
 Ate

**At Ridgemont High
 Only the Rules
 get Busted!**

Murder probe on cell deaths

ROM 14/5/83

By CHRIS OLCKERS

POLICE have started murder investigations following the deaths of two men in police custody at Dirkiesdorp near the troubled south-eastern Transvaal settlement of Driefontein where community leader Saul Mkhize was shot dead by police last month

In the case of one of the dead men, Mr Themba Manana, a state pathologist has taken skin samples from his wrists and ankles to test for burnt skin which could be linked to electrical shocks being administered

In the case of the second death, it is believed that a post mortem has shown that Mr Zofanie Seboyane died of natural causes

Despite this, police are investigating a murder charge. Murder dockets are automatically opened when a person dies in detention — which does not necessarily mean that an actual charge of murder will be brought to court

Mr Seboyane, 33, whom police said had been held as a witness to a cattle theft case

died, according to a police statement, "while enjoying a meal in the police kitchen"

A senior Secunda police officer, Captain Stompie du Pont, has taken over the investigations into the two deaths

The Manana family has instructed a Johannesburg company of lawyers to arrange for a private autopsy which will be held on Monday

The District CID Chief for South Eastern Transvaal, Captain M Scheepers said yesterday investigations into the incidents were receiving top priority

"A thorough examination of the deceased Manana was made by the chief state pathologist of Johannesburg, Prof I Scheepers

"We, too, are deeply distressed by the deaths," he said

Capt Scheepers said skin tests were taken from the wrists and ankles of the deceased and the docket would be handed to the Attorney-General's office for a decision

"We have opened a murder docket and investigations are continuing," he said

He also revealed that police were still awaiting certain tests, including a ballistics report on the death of Mr Mkhize

Mr Mkhize died when he was shot by a policeman on April 2 when he tried to address an "illegal" protest meeting over the planned resettlement of the 5 000 villagers at Driefontein

The policeman involved in the shooting — Constable J A Nienaber — has since been transferred to Standerton

The two deaths, coupled with the death of Mr Mkhize, has caused considerable tension in the area and yesterday Driefontein community leaders said they were deeply troubled by the incidents and believed them to have political connotations

None of the policemen who were involved in the cattle theft investigations have been suspended

Dirkiesdorp police station is a small station next to the tar road to Piet Retief about 35km from Wakkerstroom. It is manned by less than ten policemen

It is one of only a few brick buildings in the area apart from a general dealer's store

Six held over E Cape sabotage

Pretoria Bureau

THE Commissioner of Police, General Mike Geldenhuys, yesterday announced five men and a woman had been arrested this week in connection with "terrorist activities" in the Eastern Cape

A statement released in Pretoria said the people had been arrested in connection with three incidents of sabotage in Port Elizabeth be-

tween September 1981 and April 6 this year

● The explosion in the Constantia shopping centre, Port Elizabeth on September 8, 1981, and the finding of a home-made bomb at the centre on May 29 last year,

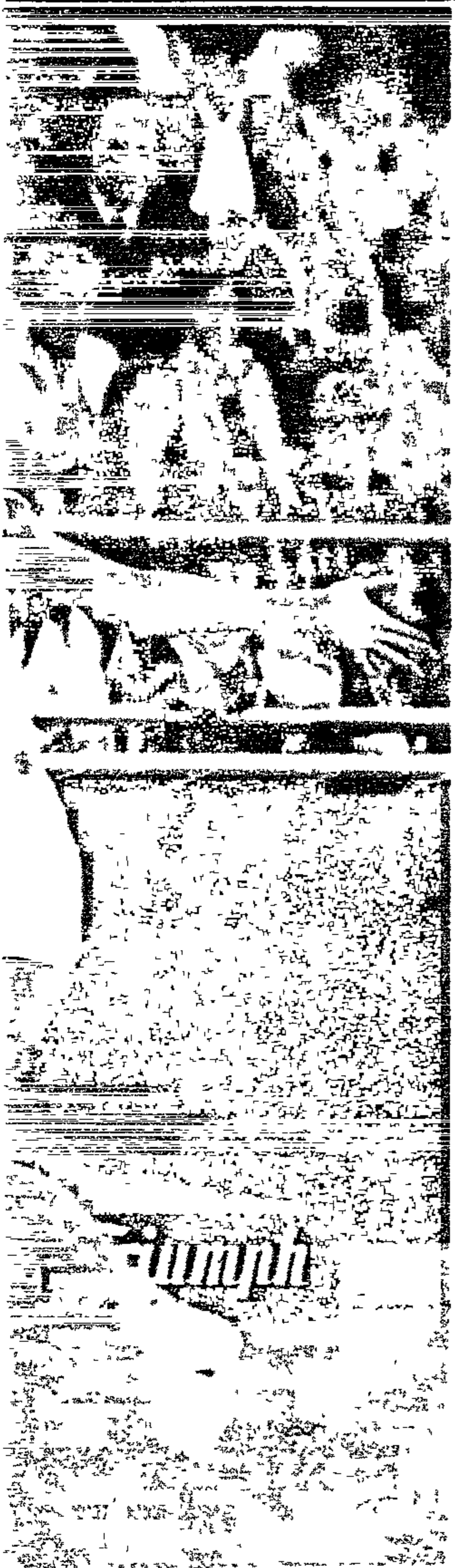
● The explosion on April 6 this year, on the railway line at Swartkops near Port Elizabeth,

● The explosion at the community council offices at

New Brighton, Port Elizabeth, on January 26 this year

The maimed body of a suspected member of the African National Congress — who was allegedly responsible for the sabotage — was found at the scene of the explosion

According to the statement, police also confiscated time mechanisms, explosives and weapons of Soviet origin during the investigation



to victory over Billie-Jean King at the Tri-ty. Picture NOEL WATSON

oisy tennis ilis Park


ing and had no idea how many people were at the stadium

The sponsors, an underwear manufacturing firm who handed out miniature bras as a gimmick, said they had been told that there were 29 000 people in attendance

Other estimates put it at closer to 12 000 at "an outside guess"


The sponsor's representatives stood somewhat forlorn in the room they had booked while a trickle of people moved through to sip a drink and down a caviar snack

We were told that we would have to buy



Peter Brown

SOUTH AFRICA



the finest

HAND MADE

Cape Times 14/5/83
251
Police exhume schoolboy's body

Crime Reporter

THE body of a 13-year-old Darling schoolboy, who died on May 4 after being in police custody, was exhumed by police on Wednesday. A post-mortem was held and the findings will be submitted to the Attorney-General.

Daniel Benjamin, a Std 4 pupil, died in his mother's arms a day after a Darling magistrate released him and three other boys into the custody of their parents. The boys had been detained by police since April 27 for allegedly stealing pigeons.

The local district surgeon, Dr C F Fourie, issued a death certificate stating that Daniel had died of "natural causes". The boy was buried the day he died. The body was exhumed a week later.

Daniel's father, Mr Moos Benjamin, a labourer on Soutdam farm near Darling, said one of the arrested boys had told him a policeman had banged his son's head against the wall of their cell on the night of April 28.

The police liaison officer for the Boland, Major George Kershoff, said yesterday that an investigation dossier into allegations surrounding the boy's death would be submitted to the Attorney-General.

Colonel R van der Westhuizen, divisional CI officer for the Boland, who is heading the investigation, said yesterday "So far, we have obtained no evidence that Daniel Benjamin was assaulted."

S. Express 15/5/83

Deaths stir fear in village

By ANNE SACKS
 THE Transvaal settlement of Driefontein has become a hamlet of fear after two villagers died while in police custody in the past 10 days.
 In this time, at least three villagers were rounded up by police for alleged stock theft. Two died while being held in the tiny Dirkiesdorp Police Station.

Last month Driefontein's leader, Mr Saul Mkhize, was shot by police in front of his constituents at an "illegal" meeting.
 Meanwhile, police in nearby Secunda have taken over investigations into the deaths of two men, Mr Themba Manana, 38, and Zephaniah Seboyane, 16, both farm workers.
 The reports said police were investigating murder charges.
 Earlier this week, it was reported that a State pa-

thologist had carried out a post-mortem on Mr Manana a father of seven.
 But the family has applied to the Johannesburg inquest magistrate to have a post-mortem carried out by a private pathologist, Dr Jan Botha.
 The State pathologist

Professor Johan Schepers, said in his post-mortem that Mr Manana had died of asphyxiation.
 Three days after Mr Manana died, police told the Seboyane family that their son Zephaniah had died.
 Soon after that it was reported the post-mortem

showed the teenager — who police said was being held as a witness to stock theft — died of natural causes.
 The meeting last month, addressed by Mr Mkhize, had been called to discuss ways of resisting Government plans to resettle the 5 000-strong community.

Disharmony over anthem

By DANIELA WYSZKOWSKI
 THE Germiston City Council will be asked to withdraw its annual grant of R20 000 to the University of the Witwatersrand.
 This follows the university's decision to drop the country's national anthem 'Die Stem' from graduation ceremonies.
 Most Germiston councillors oppose the Wits move, and intend raising the issue at a meeting next month.
 Said Mr Stanley van Eeden, vice-chairman of the management committee: "If there is a motion that the council withdraws its grant

in aid until clarification from the university is received, I will vote for it".
 Wits vice-chancellor Professor D J du Plessis declined to comment.
 The decision to drop 'Die Stem' followed a request by the SRC to the university council that the black anthem, Nkosi Sikelele i-Afrika, be sung at all graduation ceremonies.
 The university later decided that 'Die Stem' would no longer be sung at graduation because the ceremonies were being shortened.

Will Botha follow in Smuts' footsteps?
By BARRY STREEK
 WILL the Prime Minister, Mr P W Botha, repeat history and make the same mistake as General Jan Smuts in the forties?
 About 40 years ago Gen Smuts, then the United Party Prime Minister, refused to heed the advice of his lieutenants to scrap the loading system which gives inflated political power to rural voters.
 The National Party scraped into power in 1948 with minority support but an absolute majority of seats in Parliament.
 With an overall majority of 54 in today's 178-member Parliament, Mr Botha's Government is not in any trouble — yet.
 But this week's by-election results have again confirmed the conservative leanings of rural white voters.
 And it is among these voters that the right-wing parties will make gains.
 Ironically, the rural voters provided the base of the NP's support in 1948.
 Had Gen Smuts scrapped the loading system in the 1940s, the NP would never have come to power in 1948.
 Only in the 1960s did the NP win majority white support.
 Even then, the inflated representation given to rural voters resulted in disproportionate backing for the

Unity indaba for homelands

General Smuts — refused to heed the advice of his lieutenants.



Then, there are the parliament's present budget — R12.1-million a year and the President's Council R3.7-million.
 The House of Assembly will remain the same as well as the President's Council, which means the costs should remain the same.
 Assuming the other two parliaments cost the same in relation to their size, the House of Representatives with its 85 members will cost R5.8-million and the House of Deputies R3.1-million.
 Total legislative bill. R33.7 million.
 It was estimated in the Department of Internal Affairs budget that election expenses for whites this year would total R848 000.
 On that level, maintaining

deal SA car

SAP — Sebe at loggerheads on CCIS

ROW ERUPTS OVER CISKEI SPIES IN SA

City Press 15/5/87
KING WILLIAM'S TOWN — South African Police officials and Ciskei Security boss Lieutenant-General Charles Sebe are at loggerheads over the legality of operations conducted by the Ciskei Central Intelligence Service (CCIS) in South Africa.

The row started when President Lennox Sebe announced in the Ciskei Foreign Affairs budget that the CCIS had uncovered a group of white extremists in King William's Town whose aim it was to destroy Ciskeians.

The Divisional Commissioner for the SA Police, Brigadier Jim Bekker, said this was news to him.

Brig Bekker said Ciskeian Intelligence authorities had not informed him they were investigating a group of whites in King William's Town.

"If the CCIS were involved in activities in King William's Town it would have been

By BENITO PHILLIPS

correct procedure for them to inform me."

This is not the first time the CCIS' South African operations have been questioned.

Relatives of Mr Thozamile Gqweta and trade unionists protested when General Sebe's men arrested Mr Gqweta and others in East London.

Trade unionists said no police official from an independent homeland or another country could just march into South Africa to conduct investigations.

But General Sebe said he was not obliged to inform South African authorities of in-

telligence operations undertaken in South Africa.

"Ciskei is not obligated to report anything to Brigadier Bekker as the CCIS is not under his command. He must realise Ciskei is fully independent.

"It is not common practice for intelligence services to report on any intelligence operations gathered from another country to the intelligence service of that country."

He said Ciskei would inform the South African authorities of CCIS activities if it was expedient.

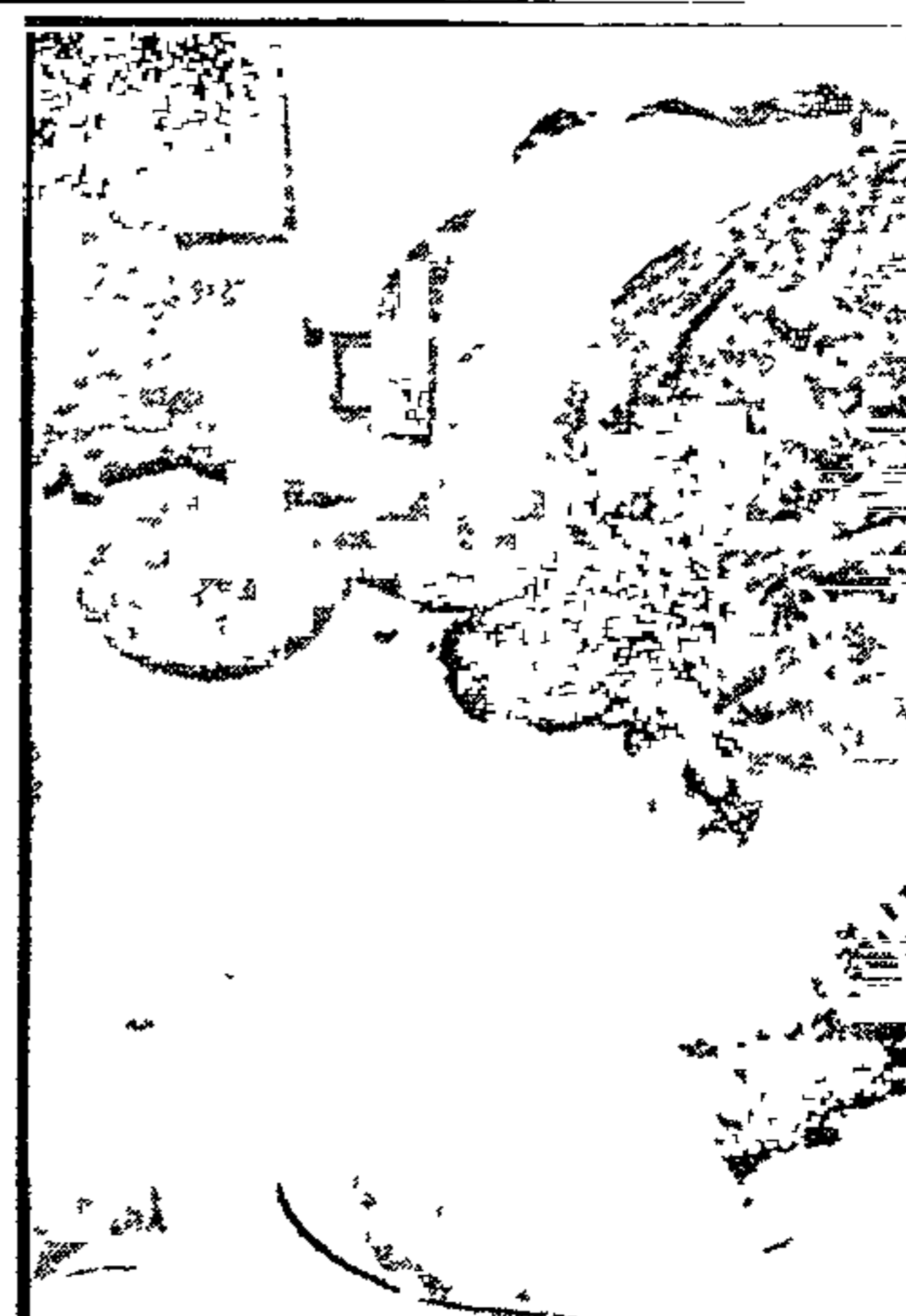
Sebe's soldiers raid homes

CP CORRESPONDENT
MDANTSANE — Residents thought a war had broken out when Ciskei's Security boss, Lieutenant-General Charles Sebe moved in with armed soldiers and Security Police to raid

Mdantsane homes last weekend. Numerous documents were removed from homes in the raid, which General Sebe described as "a normal law-enforcement raid by the combined forces".

Two years to hang for murder

PRETORIA — Two Todi men were sentenced to death by the Pretoria Supreme Court for the gruesome murder of an 81-year-old woman who was dead in a bath with her hands behind her back. Wines Mkhulu, Mamelodi East, 21-year-old youth, sentenced to 15 years for raping Mrs Culloch McKay at Mamelodi, Pretoria, and to two years for breaking and six for robbery with aggravating circumstances.



The aftermath of a gunman's rampage at Elizabeth home after the shooting last week.

Mother and daughter

By WILBERFORCE MDODA
PORT ELIZABETH — A wig-adorned gunman ran amok last weekend, killing a mother of three while her 10-year-old daughter watched from under the bed. It was not known how many shots hit Mrs Nobantu "Magaba" Tshiwula, of 5407 Kwazakhele. Neighbours said they heard at least 16 shots fired in rapid succession. Major Gerrie van Rooyen, police liaison officer for the Eastern Cape, said a man had been seen running away. A next of kin, Ruth Nkomo, said she was lying in bed when she was shot. Mrs Tshiwula was found with a pool of blood and a smell of smoke. A...

SWOP-A-STAMP
IS HERE!
R25 000 IN PRIZES
READ ALL ABOUT IT IN THIS ISSUE

A SERIES of malicious pranks, curious coincidences and outright acts of terror against clergymen, trade unionists, journalists and civil rights activists in recent months are worrying Government opponents

Recent incidents include the distribution of bogus pamphlets, tampering with motor cars and various other "dirty tricks" aimed at intimidating, shocking or inconveniencing the victims

Few, if any, of the cases have been solved and according to Bishop Desmond Tutu, the general secretary of the South African Council of Churches, the coincidences are becoming somewhat remarkable

There is a growing fear that an orchestrated campaign (which could become even more ugly) is being waged against liberal and Left-wing critics of the Government

Mr John Malcomess, the PFP MP for Port Elizabeth Central, made a call in Parliament last week for a police investigation into a "sadistic campaign of intimidation" which has been waged against seven Port Elizabeth journalists over the past 18 months

He also mentioned the case of Mrs Sandy Stewart, an active member of the Black Sash and the Detainees Parents Support Committee, who woke up one morning two weeks ago to find a dead cat dangling from the doorknob of her Port Elizabeth flat

In a more dangerous incident on March 3 this year the Very Reverend Edward King, Anglican dean of St George's Cathedral, discovered a powerful bomb attached to the dashboard of his car

Several other incidents of motor cars being tampered with have been reported

Mr Jan Theron, the general secretary of the African Food and Canning Workers Union, was in George for negotiations with a company earlier this year

After staying overnight in the town, he stopped to buy petrol. He had his tyres

Dirty tricks cause troubles

16/5/83

PHILLIP VAN NIEKERK reports from Cape Town

checked the day before and pumped to the normal pressure of 180kpa

tyre pump attendant, who insisted on looking at the tyres, found that three of them had been inflated to a pressure of between 400 and 450kpa, while one had been virtually deflated

"If we had travelled on to Cape Town with our tyres at that pressure, we would definitely have had a blow-out. We had to conclude it was deliberate and that someone had inflated them during the night," he said

According to Bishop Tutu, the cars of several other clergymen, including that of Dr Alan Boesak, the president of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches, have been found tampered with in recent months

Several trade unionists and clergymen have died in motor car accidents in the past year. While there is no direct evidence suggesting foul play, the suspicion has been voiced that not all were "accidents"

Mr Joe Mavi, the president of the Black Municipal Workers Union, died last year when the car in which he was traveling overturned near Ventersburg in the Free State. In March, two organisers of the National Union of Mineworkers, Mr Tebobo Noko and Mr Paul Lebosa, died in a smash near Welkom

Details of the accident are still unknown and it took the union two weeks to trace the

bodies to the Tebala labour recruitment offices

In March, Mr Stephen Maseko, a Pretoria organiser for the National Automobile and Allied Workers Union (Naawu), and a companion, died in a smash after his brakes failed

The Reverend James Gawe, the rector of St Gregory's Anglican Church in Mdantsane, died when his car overturned on the East London to King William's Town freeway on June 10 last year. He had just been elected chairman of the Border Council of Churches

At the post-mortem, which his family were reportedly not informed of and which was held without their permission, he was found to have died of a broken neck and to have had an amount of alcohol in his blood above the legal maximum

His wife, Mrs Emily Gawe, said Rev Gawe never drank, nor had he allowed guests to drink during the 22 years of their marriage

Mpume Moutele, the 12-year-old son of a South African Council of Churches worker, Mr Churchill Moutele, died when their car had a blow-out and overturned last year. The Rev Frikkie Conradie, of the N G Kerk in Africa, was also killed in a motor accident last year

Port Elizabeth has been a major focus for "dirty tricks" and the Black Sash has claimed that a "pamphlet war" has been waged

against various individuals and organisations in the area

There have been smear pamphlets containing alleged details of the private lives of trade unionists and a pamphlet, purporting to be issued by the S A Allied Workers Union, viciously attacking the General Workers Union

The Sash itself has been a victim of false pamphlets. One, distributed in black areas, offered contraceptive, "lobola" (dowry money) and free food at the Black Sash advice office. The other, distributed in white areas, accused several prominent members of the church, the PFP and the Black Sash of being "traitorous dogs"

In addition, there have been numerous obscene telephone calls to the Sash's Port Elizabeth office and photocopied pages of sex aids have been sent through the post

Incidents in other parts of the country include last month's mysterious burglary on the Cape Town offices of the General Workers Union in which union documents were removed, but a safe containing a large sum of money left untouched

A mini-bus with the same number plates as the one seen at the burglary was spotted in a "police only" parking bay at Caledon Square a few days later, though police have described this as a "coincidence"

On February 23, tens of thousands of pamphlets linking the National Union of South African Students (Nusas) to the military wing of the banned African National Congress (ANC) were distributed at university campuses throughout the country in a shabby coordinated campaign

Mrs Helen Suzman, the MP for Houghton and PFP spokesman on civil rights, said there were "ominous signs of a structured chain of events, particularly in Port Elizabeth"

She said "If this is a campaign by a gang of people, it is a very ugly symptom of our times. It is hoped that the police will launch an in-depth investigation"

Monday, May 16, 1983

Murder dockets on Dirkiesdorp deaths

251

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG.

Police have started murder investigations after the deaths of two men in police custody at Dirkiesdorp near the troubled south-eastern Transvaal settlement of Driefontein, where community leader Saul Mkhize was shot dead by police last month.

A state pathologist has taken skin samples from the wrists of one of the dead men, Mr Rhemba Manana, 30, to test for burnt

skin which could be linked to electrical shocks. Mr Manana died on May 2.

It is believed that a post-mortem has shown the second man, Mr Zofanie Seboyane, died of natural causes.

Despite this, police are investigating a murder charge. Murder dockets are automatically opened when someone dies in detention but this does not necessarily mean a murder charge will be brought to court. On Friday, Mr Manana's

brother, Mr Habile Manana, claimed the dead man and their father had been ill-treated by the police.

"When my father came back after being released he walked stiffly and told me what had happened to him. My father didn't look good at all," Mr Habile Manana said.

According to a police statement, Mr Seboyane, 33, whom they said had been held as a witness in a cat-theft case, died "while enjoying a meal in the

police kitchen".

A senior Secunda police officer, Captain Stompie du Pont, has taken over investigations into the deaths.

The Manana family has instructed a Johannesburg firm of attorneys to arrange for a private post-mortem which will be performed today.

The District CID Chief for the South-Eastern Transvaal, Captain M Scheepers, said yesterday investigations into the deaths were receiving top

priority.

"A thorough examination of the deceased Manana was made by the chief state pathologist of Johannesburg," he said. "We too are deeply distressed by the deaths."

Captain Scheepers said the docket would be handed to the Attorney-General's office for a decision.

"We have opened a murder docket and investigations are continuing," he said. Police were still awaiting

the results of certain tests, including a ballistics report, in the case of Mr Saul Mkhize, he said, who died after being shot by a policeman on April 2 when he tried to address an "illegal" protest meeting over the planned resettlement of the 5 000 villagers at Driefontein.

Dirkiesdorp is a small police station about 35 km from Wakkerstroom, manned by fewer than 10 policemen.

1281

MONDAY 16 MAY 1983

1282

MONDAY, 16 MAY 1983

THE MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

Indicates translated version

For the period 1 January to 31 December 1982

For written reply

Newspaper Press Union' agreements

(a) Cape Province	116
Natal	.17
Orange Free State	—
Transvaal	108

792 Mr D J DALLING asked the Minister of Industries, Commerce and Tourism

(b) Western Cape 46

Whether any agreements between his Department or any departmental agency under his jurisdiction and the Newspaper Press Union are in existence, if so, (a) how many and (b) what is the subject matter of each such agreement?

Juvenile rape

812 Mr P R C ROGERS asked the Minister of Law and Order

THE MINISTER OF INDUSTRIES, COMMERCE AND TOURISM

No

Juvenile rape

811 Mr P R C ROGERS asked the Minister of Law and Order

What are the latest available statistics in respect of cases of juvenile rape by groups of males in (a) each province of the Republic and (b) the Western Cape?

What are the latest available statistics in respect of cases of juvenile rape by (a) White males of (i) White, (ii) Coloured (iii) Asian and (iv) Black girls, (b)(i) Coloured (ii) Asian and (iii) Black males of White girls and (c) non-White males of non-White girls reported in (aa) each province of the Republic and (bb) the Western Cape?

THE MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

For the period 1 January to 31 December 1982

	(i)	(ii)	(a)	(b)	(c)
(aa) Cape Province	5	6	—	—	1 035
Natal	2	—	—	—	226
Orange Free State	5	—	—	—	56
Transvaal	58	4	—	—	744
(bb) Western Cape	2	—	—	—	318

251 Howard
Police: Resignations/recruits/shortage
P. Col. 1281 - 1284 16/5/83
822 Mr S A PITTMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

(1) (a) How many policemen of each rank resigned from the Police Force from 1 January to 31 December 1982

THE MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

and (b) how many new recruits were there during the same period
(2) what is the shortage of policemen of each rank in each province?

1283

MONDAY, 16 MAY 1983

1284

(1) (a) Colonel 1
Major 2
Captain 10
Lieutenant 28

Warrant Officer 131
Sergeant 488
Constable 1 098
Student 219

(b) 5 376

(2) Lieutenant 187
Warrant Officer 362
Sergeant 1 709
Constable —

Transvaal

Orange Free State 21

Natal 72
204
265

Cape Province 60
1 342

Cap 6 Times 17/5/83

Autopsy: No light on cell death ²⁵⁷

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — A private autopsy held yesterday on the body of a south-eastern Transvaal man who died while in police custody last week did not reveal the cause of death

Mr Thema Manana, 30, of Driefontein, died at the Dirkiesdorp police station cells after he had been arrested on suspicion of cattle theft

His family instructed Johannesburg lawyers to intervene on their behalf and to arrange a second post-mortem

The first post-mortem, performed by the chief State pathologist of Johannesburg, Professor I Scheepers, indicated that Mr Manana might have died from asphyxiation

Extensive skin samples were taken from his wrists and ankles to test for burn marks which could have suggested he had had electrical shocks

Mr Manana was the second person to die while in custody at Dirkiesdorp last week.

Mr Zofanie Seboyane, 33, died while eating in the police kitchen, police say of natural causes

Police have opened murder dockets and investigations are continuing

Sowetan 12/5/83 (257)

Second post-mortem for Manana

25

A SECOND post-mortem examination was yesterday performed in Johannesburg on the body of a Driefontein tractor driver, Mr Timothy Manana, who died at Dirkiesdorp Police Station two weeks ago.

This was confirmed yesterday by the lawyer representing the Manana family. The lawyer, who may not be named for ethical reasons, said

he was present when the post-mortem was performed by a private pathologist, Dr J Botha, in the presence of State pathologist, Professor Scheepers.

Mr Manana (38), died at the same police station where the policeman who shot and killed community leader, Mr Saul Mkhize, is stationed. At the same police station, a young

herdsman, Mr Zephania Sibanyoni (16), was reported to have also died the same day as Mr Manana.

Police have opened two murder dockets into the deaths of Mr Mkhize and Mr Manana, according to SABC-TV news last night.

According to Sapa, Brigadier J Smith, Divisional CID Officer for the Eastern Transvaal, said an inquest is to be

held into the death of Mr Sibanyoni who, according to the police, died while enjoying a meal in the Dirkiesdorp Police Station.

The report claimed Brigadier Smith said the findings of the investigation into the deaths of Mr Mkhize and Mr Manana would be forwarded to the Attorney-General of the Transvaal for his decision.

251 Hansard 18/5/83
 Arrest of Themba Timothy Manana
 Col. 1290 1293
 *3 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

(1) Whether one Themba Timothy Manana was arrested by the South

1291

WEDNESDAY, 18 MAY 1983

1292

African Police in Dirkiesdorp on or about 2 May 1983 if so, (a)(i) on what date was (ii) why was he arrested and (b) where was he held,

- (2) whether he died while in police custody, if so, (a) when did he die and (b) what was the cause of death,
- (3) whether an inquest has been or is to be held into his death, if not, why not,
- (4) whether his family was informed of his death, if not, why not, if so, when?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Yes
 - (a) (i) On 2 May 1983
 - (ii) Because he was a suspect in a stock theft case
- (b) Dirkiesdorp police cells
- (2) Yes
 - (a) On 3 May 1983
 - (b) Since certain pathological tests still have to be conducted, it is not possible at this stage to state what the cause of death was
- (3) No, a murder case is being investigated
- (4) Yes on 3 May 1983

Arrest of Zofania Sibanyani

*4 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether one Zofania Sibanyani was arrested by the South African Police in the Driefontein district if so, (a)(i) on what date and (ii) why was he arrested and (b) where was he held,
- (2) whether he died while in police custody,

dy, if so, (a) when did he die and (b) what was the cause of death,

- (3) whether an inquest has been or is to be held into his death, if not, why not
- (4) whether his family was informed of his death, if not why not, if so, when?

†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) No, he was not under arrest but accompanied the police as a possible witness in a stock theft case
- (2) (a) No, but he was at the police station when he died on 4 May 1983
- (b) According to the autopsy report he presumably died of epilepsy
- (3) Yes, an inquest is to be held
- (4) Yes On 6 May 1983

Arrest of Daniel Benjamin

*5 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether one Daniel Benjamin was arrested by the South African Police in May 1983, if so (a)(i) when and (ii) why was he arrested, (b) what was his age at the time of his arrest and (c) where was he held,
- (2) whether he was charged, if not, why not, if so, what was the charge,
- (3) whether he subsequently died, if so, (a) when did he die and (b) what was the cause of death,
- (4) whether a post-mortem has been held, if not why not, if so, what were the findings,
- (5) whether an investigation is being held into the incident, if not, why not?

1293

WEDNESDAY

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Yes
 - (a) (i) On 27 April 1983
 - (ii) Because he allegedly committed theft,
- (b) 13 years.
- (c) Darling police cells
- (2) Yes He was charged with theft
- (3) Yes
 - (a) On 4 May 1983,
 - (b) According to the death certificate he died from natural causes
- (4) As a result of certain allegations in a press report, the body was exhumed at the request of the South African Police and a post-mortem was held on 11 May 1983. The report of the pathologist is however not yet available
- (5) Yes

Riot policemen are acquitted

Mail Reporter

A JOHANNESBURG magistrate yesterday acquitted two riot squad policemen on charges of assaulting Mr Victor Betteridge, a former SABC cameraman

Deon Andreas Burger, 20, and Anthony Terrence Slinger, 21, both constables attached to the riot squad division at Diepkloof, had previously pleaded not guilty to the charges.

The magistrate, Mr J Smit, said he had acquitted Const Burger because Mr Betteridge's evidence had only implicated Const Slinger

The evidence of Mr Betteridge and Const Slinger differed so much that it was insufficient to convict Const Slinger

The two were charged with assaulting Mr Betteridge outside Gallo Building in Kerk Street, Johannesburg, on March 12, 1982

Mr Betteridge previously told the court he had parked outside the building when he saw a black man lying on the ground

He said a white man was kicking the black man and another white man lifted his head and smashed it down

Mr Betteridge said he had shouted at them to leave the

man alone, thinking they would run off. But the two men left the black man and approached his car

He said Const Slinger had pulled what he presumed was an ID card from his pocket and said they were from the drug squad

He said Const Slinger grabbed him by his jacket and "walked him backwards across the street and smashed him into a car"

Mr Betteridge also told the court Const Slinger "flung him on the ground" and said "someone" stamped on his head and broke his glasses

Const Slinger told the court that he and Const Burger had seen a black man urinating in the street outside the Gallo Building and had told him to do this at some other place

He said the man had sworn at them and then tried to run away. But they caught him

Const Slinger said Mr Betteridge had driven up and shouted at them to leave the man alone. They told Mr Betteridge to let them carry their duty out but Mr Betteridge carried on shouting

Const Slinger said Mr Betteridge grabbed him and he pushed him away. He told the court that Mr Betteridge then ran away

Soweto 18 MAY 1985 policemen charged (75)

Three Soweto policemen charged with armed robbery involving R12 900 were granted bail of R500 each by a Soweto magistrate yesterday.

Mr Johannes Setate (30), of Jabulani Barracks, Mr Benjamin Shabalala (32), of 807 Mapetla township, and Mr Nelson Kgata, of 1652 Mola-po township, have pleaded not guilty before Mr T Veldman.

They are alleged to have threatened Mr R Francis and Mr R Khumalo with guns before taking R12 900 from them in a house in Naledi township last week. They were arrested after the police had set a trap for them.

Mr Veldman reduced their bail from R2 000 each after a request by their attorney, Mr J H J van Rensburg

The trial was postponed to June 7. A condition of bail was that the three men report at the Jabulani Police Station every Monday and Friday, between 7 am and 9 am.

19/5/83
 251 'Huisvond Q 61 1325 - 1326
 870 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked
 the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) How many Whites, Coloured persons, Blacks and Indians respectively, enlisted in the South African Police in 1982,
- (2) how many persons in each race group had their service as members of the Police Force terminated in that year (a) on account of (i) resignation, (ii) retirement and (iii) expulsion and (b) for other reasons?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

	Whites	Coloureds	Blacks	Indians	
(1)	3 392	577	2 037	245	
(2) (a)	(i)	1 540	133	383	42
	(ii)	218	23	190	10
	(iii)	31	22	207	5
(b)	249	26	349	15	

Mr R A F SWARTZ Law and Order [Withdrawn]

251 *Harwood 20/5/83*
Persons shot by Police

*10 Mr S A PITMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

Whether any persons were shot by the South African Police in April 1983 if so, how many people were shot and (a) killed and (b) wounded in that month?

†The MINISTER OF INTERNAL AFFAIRS (for the Minister of Law and Order)

Yes 74

(a) 21,

(b) 53

*11 Mr K M ANDREW—Co-operation and Development—Reply standing over

20/5/83 D. Disfater (251)

Court rejects R105 200 claim

EAST LONDON — A claim of R105 200 against the Minister of Police was dismissed with costs in the Supreme Court here yesterday

Mr Justice D Kanemeyer said no damages against the police had been proved

Mr Harold Golden, 49, of East London, who brought the claim against the minister, said he suffered brain damage after being assaulted by two policemen in December 1979

Damages were claimed for loss of earnings, disability and contumelia

Evidence was that on December 23, 1979, Mr Golden was driving under the influence of liquor when police tried to stop him

He drove away and former Constable P Pautz and Sergeant J C D P Oosthuysen gave chase

Near the airport, Mr Golden was forced to stop. He got out of the vehicle and ran away. The policemen chased him

Mr Golden said he was thrown to the ground and Sgt Oosthuysen "stamped on my head with his booted foot"

Although Mr Golden said he was unconscious after the alleged assault, other witnesses told the

court he was still resisting arrest by screaming and kicking

The policemen said as Mr Golden was drunk and was resisting them all the time, they had to use the "necessary force" to apprehend him to take him to the hospital for a blood alcohol test

Medical evidence was that the damage which Mr Golden suffered could not have been caused by the alleged blow from Sgt Oosthuysen, as he would have been unconscious there and then

Doctors and staff at the hospital, as well as his son said Mr Golden was walking and talking after the incident, and behaved like an intoxicated person would

All this would not have been possible if the alleged incident involving Sgt Oosthuysen had occurred, and doctors suggested that Mr Golden could have had another blow to the head after the incident took place, as he was only found to have brain damage three days afterwards

Mr Justice Kanemeyer said it could not have been the police who caused the injury, and Mr Golden had failed to prove his case on a "balance of probabilities" — DDR

to fold.

E n F v f h d o a t
 1972/73 Term

Membership				Year
Total	White	Asian and Coloured	African	
				1970
				1971
				1972
				1973
				1974
				1975
				1976
				1977
				1978
				1979
				1980
100				
56				
100				

∅
∅
∅

SAW 28/5/83

SAP deny using force at concert

251
~~251~~

Own Correspondent

CAPE TOWN — The South African Police have denied that they used heavy-handed tactics to break up an innocent rock concert at the University of Natal in Durban last weekend

In a statement issued by the Commissioner's Office in Cape Town, the police said that the public had been left with a biased impression and it had become necessary to point out the facts of what had happened

The police said their action was civil and re-

strained. They took no physical action despite verbal abuse and being pelted with empty liquor bottles

The Chief Magistrate of Durban had been advised of the concert on May 9 "The concert was illegal and the Chief Magistrate informed the Divisional Commissioner of Police and the university authorities that he had not granted permission"

The police initially opposed a permit because of the close proximity of the venue to Chesterville

— plagued by recent unrest, because of information that the ad hoc Academic Freedom Committee intended forming a protest march to the city hall, and because insufficient measures had been taken to ensure the concert took place in an orderly manner

The statement said that by 2 pm last Saturday 300 people had gathered at the venue

The police took no action because the riot squad under Major van der Merwe was in Chesterville, where there was evidence of public unrest.

When they arrived at 6 40 pm there were about 4 000 people at the concert

Major van der Merwe's men were wearing riot gear and were armed with batons and other equipment, but they were not used at the concert

When Major van der Merwe issued instructions that the concert be abandoned, the police were subjected to verbal abuse

Later in the evening when the police returned to the scene they were pelted by a small crowd, mostly drunks, with empty liquor bottles

The police took no physical action. No one was injured and no arrests were made

A strong warning was made in the statement that "deliberate flouting of the law cannot be tolerated"

1
e
a
s-
le
ur
a-

12/21 20/5/83
251

Xerox urged to end sales to SAP

WASHINGTON — Leaders from two religious denominations yesterday urged Xerox stockholders to modify the company's policies and business practices in South Africa

"We cannot in conscience continue to bankroll apartheid oppression," the Rev Charles Lutz of the American Lutheran Church said in remarks prepared for Xerox's annual stockholders' meeting

"We believe it is time for shareholders to tell the board of directors that it is not possible to continue to profess adherence to the ethically and socially sound principle of non-expansion and then to go on expanding"

Mr Lutz was joined by Dr Avery Post, president of the United Church of Christ, in presenting two stockholder resolutions to the Xerox

meeting which ask the company to adopt a "No expansion" policy in South Africa and to end sales to South African Police and military units

"By its very nature, apartheid is an affront to the basic notion of human dignity," Dr Post said in remarks prepared for the meeting. He said apartheid, South Africa's legally enforced racial segregation laws, "assigns the non-white majority of South Africa to perpetual and enforced inferiority"

Dr Post also commended two other corporations — Eastman Kodak and the Caterpillar tractor company — which have not only declined to sell equipment to South African military, or police, but also monitor, through various means the end destination of their products. — UPI

Cell death: Police probe continues

C. Herald (251)
21/5/83

THE official investigation into the death of the 13-year-old Darling boy who died one day after being released from police custody, has not been completed as yet.

Daniel Benjamin, a Standard 4 pupil at the Vooruitsig Junior School in Darling, and three other minors had been held in police custody for six days in connection with the theft of several pigeons valued at R18

The district surgeon, Dr C F Fourie, found that Daniel had died of natural causes and no post-mortem was carried out. Two days later Daniel was buried in the cemetery outside Darling.

One of the boys who was arrested with Daniel said "A policeman began asking Daniel questions. I saw one policeman take Daniel's head in both his hands and knock it against the wall.

"He screamed and began to cry. The policeman then told him to shut up and then knocked

his head against the wall again," the 10-year-old boy alleged.

The boy denied that they had played in the cell and that Daniel had fallen over and knocked his head.

● The boy's body was exhumed a few days after burial and a post-mortem was carried out. The results of the examination have not been released.

Three to sue ²⁵⁷ police ^{ROM} ^{21/5/83}

Mall Correspondent

PORT ELIZABETH 4

Three Fort Beaufort men are to sue the Minister of Police and three policemen for R55 000 for alleged assault and unlawful arrest and detention

An application for consolidation of the three cases has been granted in the Grahamstown Supreme Court

The policemen, all stationed at Fort Beaufort, and the Minister of Police have denied the allegations

According to papers before the court, Mr Xolani Hiti, Mr Msitheli Hiti and Mr Julius Hiti were arrested in Fort Beaufort on October 29, 1980, and detained for six weeks

In December 1980 they were found not guilty of stock theft

Mr Xolani Hiti, 23, claims that while detained he was kicked, smothered, and his head was held under water

Mr Julius Hiti, 28, says he was struck and kicked several times, while Mr Msitheli Hiti, 25, alleges his head was held in a bucket of water and three policemen assaulted him

by the Government

Shot ⁽²⁵¹⁾
student
^{Mercury}
'made
^{24/5/83}
bakkie
backfire'
evidence

Pietermaritzburg Bureau
A STUDENT, shot dead by a police constable near the scene of an earlier bomb attack, had been deliberately backfiring his vehicle just after midnight, the Supreme Court heard here yesterday

Mr Alain Campbell Currie, 21, a University of Natal student, was giving evidence at the trial of Const Marthinus Christoffel Barnard, 29, who had pleaded not guilty to the culpable homicide of Mr Brian James Eudey on February 17.

Mr Currie told the Court he had been with Mr Eudey in his bakkie about 2 a m on February 17 and Mr Eudey had been deliberately making the bakkie backfire for fun

They had driven down West Street in Pietermaritzburg and then turned into Park Drive and Princess Margaret Drive.

Backfiring noises had been made on numerous occasions during that drive

On their way back home, at a stop street, Mr Currie saw a stationary car under a lamppost across the road.

There was no one in the car or near it and there was no blue light or police marking on the car.

As we moved off from the stop street I heard a loud bang which I presumed to be more backfiring.

A succession of bangs

■ TURN TO PAGE 2

Student 'made bakkie
^{Mercury}
backfire' evidence ^{24/5/83}

■ FROM PAGE 1

followed and Mr Eudey slumped over on to one side

'The car veered off to the right and I leaned over and steered to the curb and brought it to a stop'

Mr Currie said as he climbed out of the bakkie a police van headed towards them and stopped in front of them Two police constables asked him where the gun was

'I asked the policemen to call the ambulance and took off my shirt and placed it under Bryn's head

'They told me to stand back — "Staan weg" — and keep my mouth shut "hou jou bek"'

The two of them had not been armed and there had been no suggestion they were trying to frighten anyone

He had not heard anyone calling on Mr Eudey to stop and reaffirmed under cross examination that he had seen no one standing beside the car parked in College Road

Pietermaritzburg's assistant district surgeon, Dr Roderick John Inglis, told the Court that Mr Eudey had died of two bullet wounds, one had entered his brain from the back of the head and another which struck his heart and lung when it penetrated his left shoulder blade

There had been a third superficial bullet wound in his hip

Const A Mzila, who had accompanied the accused in a patrol car on the night of Mr Eudey's death, said they had received a radio message to go to the Supreme Court

There he heard Const Barnard talking to a guard

and heard something about shooting

Soon afterwards he heard what sounded like a gunshot from outside the court.

He went into the street and saw a bakkie from which the sound of gunshots appeared to be coming

Const Barnard had stood in front of the patrol car, parked in College Road, and told him to hide behind the car.

Const Barnard lifted his arm and told the driver of the bakkie to stop

He began firing when the driver ignored the command and drove on down College Road, Const Mzila said

Mr Jan Combrink, SC, for Const Barnard, said the accused would admit that Mr Eudey's death had been caused by his shots

But the shooting had not been unlawful as the accused had been entitled to fire to make an arrest in terms of Sec 49 (2) of the Criminal Procedure Act

Mr Combrink said Const Barnard had believed the sound of the backfiring to be gunshots

He had ordered the vehicle to stop and when it continued he had fired four shots at the wheels of the bakkie

When this failed to stop it, knowing it would not be identified if it kept going, he fired at the driver in an attempt to stop the bakkie

Mr Combrink said the circumstances had to be seen in the light of a bomb blast at the Supreme Court building a few weeks before

The hearing continues today before Mr Justice Nienaber Mr J van den Berg and Mr D Joubert are prosecuting

1367

TUESDAY, 24 MAY 1983

1368

Soweto—30 September 1982

Sulfontein—16 September 1982

Wakkerstroom—14 September 1982

Administration Boards: pension fund

851 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development

(1) whether the negotiations with Administration Boards on the institution of a pension fund for temporary employees, as referred to in his reply to Question No 23 on 4 May 1983, have been completed, if so, when were they completed, if not,

(2) whether the Administration Boards have been asked to investigate and report on this matter, if so, on what date or dates were they so asked,

(3) whether any Administration Boards have (a) completed their investigations and (b) reported on them to his Department, if so, which Administration Boards (i) have done so and (ii) have yet to do so,

(4) whether any Administration Boards are in favour of such pension scheme, if so, which Administration Boards?

THE MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT

(1) No

(2) Yes On 19 November 1982

(3) (a) Yes

(b) All but one, namely the Port Natal Administration, have already reported back

(4) Yes West Rand Administration Board, Southern OFS Administration Board, Western Cape Administration Board, Western Transvaal Administration Board, Eastern Cape Administration Board, Central Transvaal Administration Board

1369

WEDNESDAY, 25 MAY 1983

1370

Adoption

864 Mr A B WIDMAN asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development

How many Black children were placed in adoption in terms of the Children's Act in 1982?

THE MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT

276 Children

Whether any teachers at Coloured schools did not receive their salaries at the end of each specified month of 1983 for which figures are available, if so, how many in each case?

THE MINISTER OF INTERNAL AFFAIRS

The hon member is referred to my reply to Question No 319. It is not possible to establish how many teachers did not receive their salaries at the end of any particular month. For various reasons late payments of salaries did occur and the number of enquiries recorded in this regard were as follows:

January	53
February	90
March	51
April	23

WEDNESDAY, 25 MAY 1983

†Indicates translated version

For oral reply

Prime Minister

*1 Mr F J LE ROUX—Withdrawn

Ministers University of Natal, police action
*1 Mr R A F SWART asked the Minister of Law and Order

(1) Whether the South African Police took action in respect of any activities on the Durban campus of the University of Natal on or about 14 May 1983, if so, (a) what was the nature of the (i) action taken and (ii) activities on the campus, (b)(i) why (ii) on whose instructions and (iii) at what time was the action taken and (c) how many (i) policemen and (ii) police vehicles were involved

(2) whether the organizers of the activities were informed of the proposed police action, if not, why not, is so (a) when and (b) what was their response?

THE MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) Yes

(a) (i) To order the persons assembled at an unlawful meeting, to disperse

(ii) As far as the Police are concerned the activities on the campus constituted an unlawful gathering

(b) (i) and (ii) The Police acted in the ordinary course of their functions and not on specific instructions

(iii) At 18h40

(c) (i) 40

(ii) 7

(2) The application by the organizers to hold a so-called academic freedom concert in the open air on the campus on 14 May 1983, was refused by the chief magistrate, and the South African

24/5/83

Court

hears of fatal police shots

Own Correspondent

MARITZBURG — A university student told the Supreme Court here yesterday that he had been told to stand back and keep his mouth shut when he tried to help his friend who was fatally wounded after being shot by a policeman

Mr Alain Campbell Currie, 21, a Maritzburg student, was giving evidence at the trial of Constable Marthinus Christoffel Barnard, 29, on a charge of culpable homicide. The State alleges that Constable Barnard unlawfully fired shots at and killed Mr Brian James Eudey on February 17 this year

Constable Barnard has pleaded not guilty

Mr Currie told the court he had been travelling in Mr Eudey's bakkie about 2am on February 17. Mr Eudey had been making the bakkie backfire "for fun"

They stopped at a stop street at the corner of Park Street and College Road

"I saw a stationary car under a lamp-post across the road. There was no one in the car or near it and there was no blue light or police marking on the car

Driver slumped

"As we moved off from the stop street I heard a loud bang which I presumed to be more backfiring. A succession of bangs followed and Bryn (Mr Eudey) slumped over on to my side of the vehicle

"The car veered off to the right and I leaned over and steered to the curb and brought it to a stop"

Mr Currie said that as he climbed out of the bakkie another vehicle headed towards them. It was a police van and two constables asked him where the firearm was

men to call the ambulance and took off my shirt and placed it under Bryn's head. They told me to stand back (staan weg) and keep my mouth shut (hou jou bek)

Constable Barnard had done nothing to help Mr Eudey

Mr Eudey was under the influence of liquor at the time but was not drunk. They were not armed

Heard no call

He did not hear anyone calling on Mr Eudey to stop

Maritzburg's assistant district surgeon, Dr Roderick Inglis, told the court Mr Eudey had died of two bullet wounds. One had entered his brain from the back of the head and another had struck his heart and lung through the left shoulder blade

Constable A Mzila, who was with Constable Barnard in the patrol car, said they had received a radio message to go to the College Road Supreme Court. There he heard Constable Barnard talking to a guard and heard something about shooting

Then he heard what sounded like a gunshot. He saw a bakkie from which the sound of gunshots appeared to be coming

Constable Barnard had stood in front of the patrol car, lifted his arm and told the driver of the bakkie to stop. He began firing when the driver ignored the command and continued down College Road

Earlier, Mr Jan Combrink, SC, for the defence, admitted that Mr Eudey's death had been caused by shots fired by Constable Barnard. He had been entitled to fire to make an arrest in terms of Section 49 (2) of the Criminal Procedure Act.

He had believed the backfiring to be gunshots and had ordered the driver of the bakkie to stop. When the bakkie continued he had fired four shots at the wheels. When this failed to stop it, knowing that it would be unidentifiable if it kept going, he had fired at the driver

There had been a bomb blast at the Supreme Court a few weeks before. Police had also been instructed to give special attention to the Supreme Courts because of the bombing incidents

The hearing continues today

Police rule on ANC defector

Mail Correspondent

PORT ELIZABETH — The African National Congress defector, Miss Nokonono Delphine Kave, who is in South Africa, should have approached the Department of Internal Affairs for the appropriate travel documents and not the South African Police if she wants to leave the country.

This was said this week by Lieutenant-Colonel J. H. Buchner, the police officer in Pretoria whom Miss Kave claims has dealt with her since her arrival in South Africa.

Miss Kave, a relative of President Lennox Sebe of Ciskei, claimed from "a hide-out somewhere in the Eastern Cape" she had been "abandoned" by the South African and Ciskeian governments after the two governments persuaded her to stay.

Miss Kave made headlines last year after she told a United States Senate judiciary sub-committee in Washington that the ANC was communist-controlled.

She said the travel documents which she asked for were needed so she could settle in Canada, where she was studying.

The Minister of Internal Affairs, Mr. F. W. de Klerk, could not be contacted for comment.

Col. Buchner also denied that he would have said that Miss Kave should supply the SAP with the necessary documents or approach him personally, as reported previously.

He also denied saying her application for travel documents would be treated "sympathetically" if she wanted to leave South Africa permanently.

251

MARITZBURG — College Road Supreme Court officials here yesterday inspected the scene where a Maritzburg man, Mr Brian James Eudey (21), was shot and killed by a city policeman when the backfiring of his bakkie was mistaken for gunshots this February

Constable Marthinus Christoffel Barnard (29), of the Mountain Rise Police Station, has pleaded not guilty before Mr Justice Nienaber and two assessors to a charge of

Court men visit scene of shooting

culpable homicide in connection with the incident.

Traffic police closed off the section of College Road where the shooting took place and the judge, assessors, advocates, accused, Press and spectators inspected the area

A State witness, Con-

stable Albert Mzila, who accompanied Constable Barnard on the night of the shooting, pointed out various spots relating to it

Constable Mzila has told the court that he and Constable Barnard were on patrol early on Febru-

ary 17 when they received a radio message of shooting at the College Road court. They saw Mr Eudey's bakkie driving around the area and heard the sound of backfiring which they took to be gunshots.

Constable Mzila said Constable Barnard had stood in front of the headlights of their unmarked parked police car and tried to wave the bakkie down as it approached a stop street — Sapa.

Court told gold rating made him 80 pc effective with weapon

Police man who shot 'murderer' one of best pistol shotists'

Pietermaritzburg Bureau 25/5/83

THE policeman who shot dead a former Pietermaritzburg University student was one of the best police pistol shotists in the capital, the Pietermaritzburg Supreme Court heard yesterday.

This evidence was given at the trial of Const Marthinus Christoffel Barnard, 29, who is charged with culpable homicide after the shooting of Mr Brian James Eudey on February 17 this year.

Const Barnard has pleaded not guilty before Mr Justice Nienaber, but counsel for his defence has admitted that he fired the shots which killed the student.

W/O Louis Botha Mosefert told the Court he had known Const Barnard for about 12 years and that they shared an interest in target shooting.

He said Const Barnard held a gold classification in the police's ratings as a shotist, which made him about 80 percent effective with a pistol.

Asked by Mr D Joubert, for the State, who he thought was the best

a radio message from Const Barnard on the night of February 17

'He asked for more police vehicles to approach the Supreme Court from the city side.'

Const van Romberg said he took the shortest route to the Supreme Court and when he was near the scene he heard a single shot.

He had heard Const Barnard say over the radio 'They're on the bridge.'

He said he saw the bakkie on the bridge and saw Const Barnard running towards it. He was shouting something but Const van Romberg said he could not hear what it was.

Difficulty

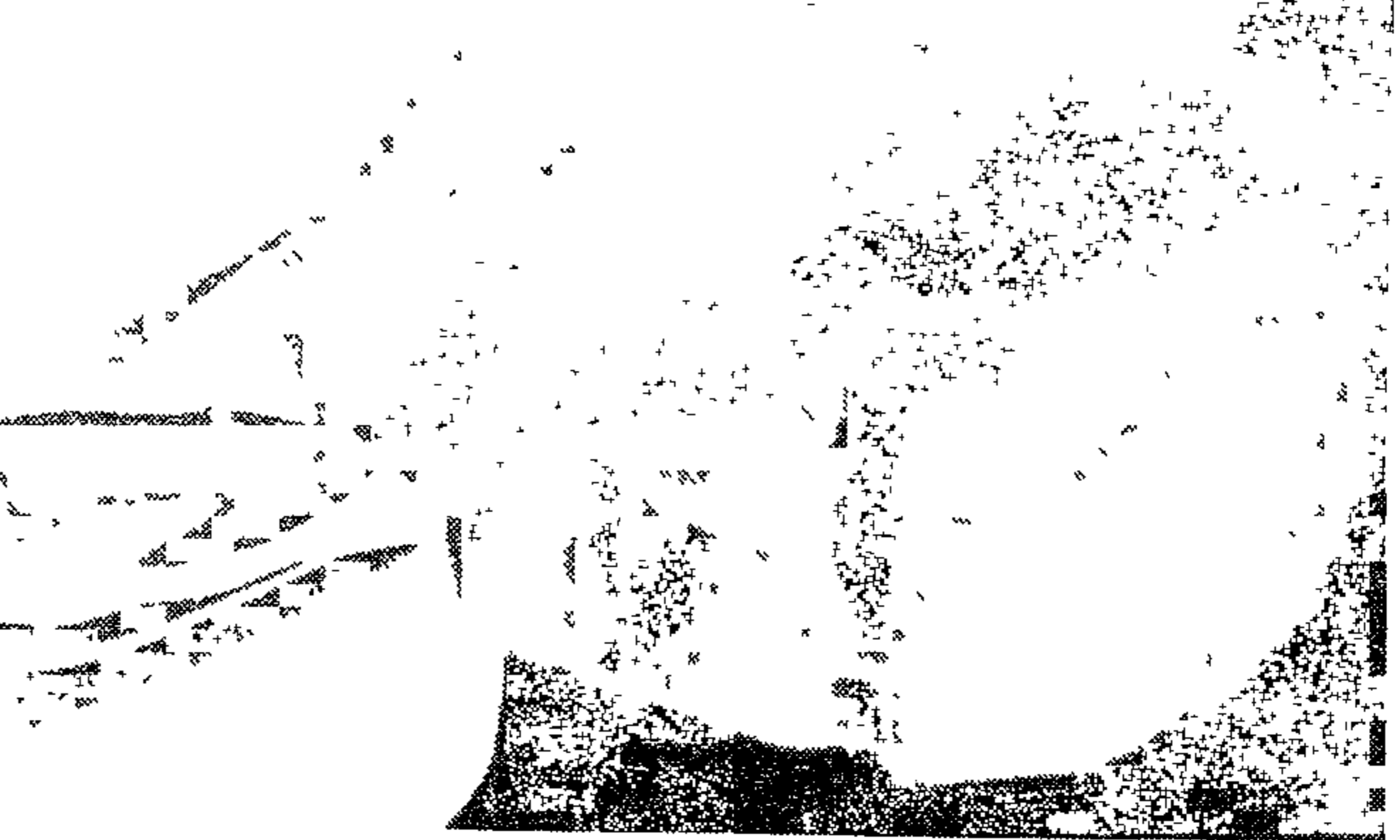
He stopped his police van near the bakkie and saw a passenger near the bakkie, whom he told to stand clear.

The driver of the bakkie was injured and had difficulty breathing.

The passenger look off his shirt and placed it under the injured man's head so that he could breathe easier.

Const van Romberg told the Court that the passenger smelt strong

Const Marthinus Christoffel Barnard.



M A M M 1 . 1



Mr Justice Nienaber (facing camera, centre), Const Barnard (left) and counsel for the defence at the scene of the shooting

25'

25/5/83

101 shotist in the Pietermaritzburg police force, W/O Mostert said it was between Const Barnard and his brother

Seven shots

Earlier in the trial there had been evidence that Const Barnard had fired seven shots at the bakkie which Mr Eudey had been driving, and three of them had struck him.

A district surgeon told the Court that either of two shots — one in the head and one in the heart — would have been enough to cause death.

Describing the scene of the shooting, Const Jacques van Romberg told the Court he had received

quor, but he did not notice if the man had been drunk.

He said he did not pay much attention to him.

Capt Cornelius Stephanus Smit, of the police Mechanical Division, gave evidence that he had tested the bakkie which Mr Eudey had been driving to see if he could make it backfire.

'I found that after turning off the ignition for five counts and then turning it back on I was able to make the bakkie backfire,' he said.

'I could not make the bakkie backfire while it was standing still.'

Capt Smit said the bakkie appeared to have a 1 000 cm³ engine and the car which was driven by Const Barnard had an engine capacity of 3 800 cm³.

He said the police car was faster and more powerful than the bakkie.

The hearing continues today.

ANC mentioned in murder case

251 Sowetan 25/5/83

A POLICE witness told the Pretoria Supreme Court yesterday that Mr Maselela Benjamin Moloise, who is accused of gunning down a Security Branch policeman, was a friend of Thabo Motaung, an ANC man sentenced to death last year.

Major F J P Nel, who is attached to the Pretoria Security Police, was testifying before Mr Justice H van Dyk and two assessors at the trial in which Mr Moloise of 220C Sunnyboys Plot, Stinkwater is charged with murdering Warrant Officer Phillipus Selepe in Mamelodi on November 7 last year. Moloise

By MONK NKOMO

has pleaded not guilty. Major Nel told the court that Mr Moloise associated with members of the outlawed ANC and had shared a room with Motaung at the back of a shop in Stinkwater.

He met Moloise after he had made a statement to the police and summoned to give evidence for the State last year. Moloise, who was always taken to and from his home by W/O Selepe, had created problems by refusing to answer questions in court during a high trea-

son trial in which Motaung, Simon Mogorane and Jerry Mosoloh were sentenced to death.

Mr Moloise could have been reluctant to give evidence against the three men because he was a sympathiser of the ANC. He was also a friend of Jabu, who is wanted by police in connection with high treason charges.

Captain Karel J Brits of the CID branch in Pretoria said on November last year, Mr Moloise had told him he wanted to show him certain places in Mamelodi. He pointed out four

areas including a place where he hid himself before he fatally wounded Officer Selepe at the gate of his house.

The accused told him after he shot the policeman, he ran into a waiting car and drove off. Inside the car was one Jabu and an unknown person the court heard.

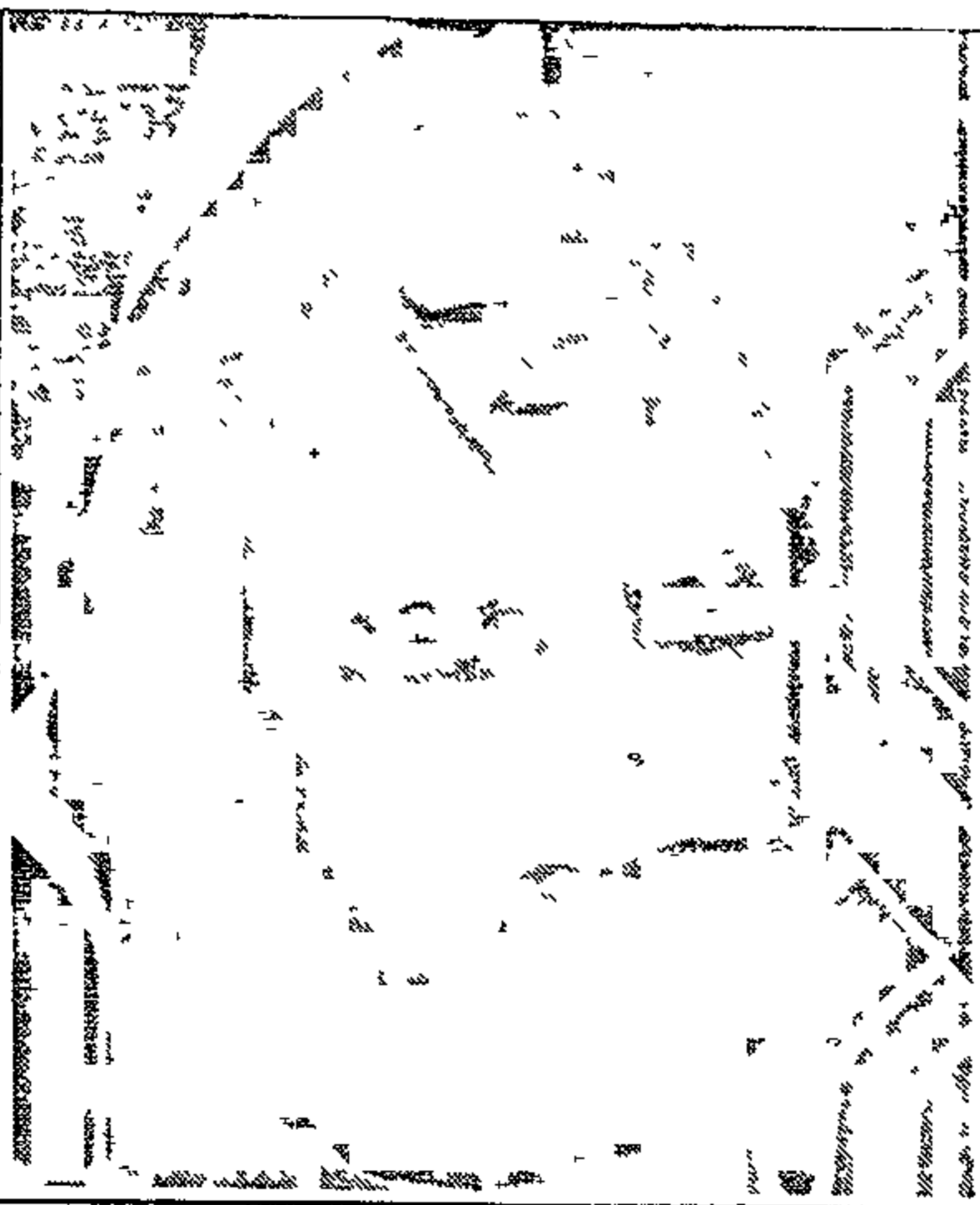
Warrant Officer B N Young, who is attached to the South African Criminal Bureau (forensic department) said the used cartridges found on the scene of the murder were fired from an AK47 assault rifle. The hearing continues.

<p>Convicts caught — PAGE 2</p>	<p>INSIDE TODAY Trapped in Love — PAGE 12</p>	<p>Chiefs win — PAGE 24</p>
--	---	--

THE majority of the 140 bus drivers at Putco's Springs division went on strike yesterday demanding the re-instatement of a fired colleague. A statement released by the bus companies public relations executive, Mr Pat Rogers, said that a strike was called yesterday morning.

Strike 26/5/83

NEWS EXTRA



The Department of Education and Training is spending R130,6-million on its building programme — which provide for 58 new schools and improvement of existing schools throughout the country within the next two years. Mr Job Schoeman, who added that his was announced yesterday by DET's chief

Govt plan for more schools

26/5/83

Don't miss tomorrow's R1 600

Case Tink's 26/5/85
Policeman in court

Own Correspondent

261

JOHANNESBURG — After pleading not guilty to a charge of murder, a Johannesburg policeman was whisked away from press photographers at the magistrate's court here yesterday.

Warrant-Officer Stephanus Petrus Swanepoel, 35, of Triomf, Johannesburg, has been charged with the murder of Mr Jacobus Duvenhage, a civil engineer and father of two, who was shot dead during a police chase in D F Malan Drive, Roosevelt Park, on March 4

The magistrate, Mr D J du P van der Walt, adjourned the case to June 22. Warrant-Officer Swanepoel was represented by Mr M C Engelsman of the Attorney-General's office

At an earlier court appearance, the charge sheet of the case went "missing". It surfaced only after reporters had appealed to the Chief Magistrate, Mr O A de Meyer.

†Indicates translated version

For oral reply

257 ~~383~~ *Hansard*
Detention of juveniles 27/5/83
*1 Mr P R C ROGERS asked the
Minister of Law and Order

Whether instructions in respect of the detention of juveniles in police cells are issued to members of the South African Police Force from time to time, if so, what is the purport of the latest set of instructions issued in this regard?

†The MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT (for the Minister of Law and Order)

No, but there are standing instructions that juveniles should not, if it is at all possible to accommodate them in any other approved place, be detained in police cells. When it is unavoidable that a juvenile be so detained, the strictest precautionary measures are to be taken to prevent such a juvenile from coming into contact with adult prisoners.

These instructions are from time to time brought to the notice of all members of the Force.

1407

FRIDAY, 27 MAY 1983

1408

anticipated date of (i) commencement and (ii) completion of the project,

(2) whether permission will be granted for the necessary funds to be borrowed (a) locally and/or (b) abroad?

THE MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT

A report of the Metropolitan Black Planning Council Greater Algoa Upgrading Project, under the chairmanship of Mr L Rive, has been received. The Department of Co-operation and Development is studying the report and replies on the content thereof cannot be given at this stage but will be given as soon as possible, in the near future.

Handwritten: 341 *Handwritten:* ~~Administration Boards, employment opportunities~~

878 Mr R W HARDINGHAM asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development

How many labourers were (a) offered employment and (b) employed on the initiative of Administration Boards in the rural areas of Natal in respect of each of the latest specified five years for which figures are available?

THE MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT

The Administration Boards in Natal do not maintain a separate record of labourers who were offered employment and employed on the boards' initiative. It is therefore not possible to furnish the statistics as requested.

Airports: thefts of motorcars

897 Mr R A F SWART asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

How many thefts of motorcars from the official parking areas at the (a) Jan Smuts, (b) D F Malan and (c) Louis Botha airports were reported in 1982?

THE MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

(a) Public parking areas
Staff parking areas
Other areas

(b) Public parking areas
Staff parking areas
Other areas

Public parking areas
Staff parking areas
Other areas

FRIDAY, 27 MAY 1983

†Indicates translated version

For oral reply
Handwritten: ~~Detention of juveniles~~
Handwritten: 27/5/83

† Mr P R C ROGERS asked the Minister of Law and Order

Whether instructions in respect of the detention of juveniles in police cells are issued to members of the South African Police Force from time to time, if so, what is the purport of the latest set of instructions issued in this regard?

†THE MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT (for the Minister of Law and Order)

No, but there are standing instructions that juveniles should not, if it is at all possible to accommodate them in any other approved place, be detained in police cells. When it is unavoidable that a juvenile be so detained, the strictest precautionary measures are to be taken to prevent such a juvenile from coming into contact with adult prisoners.

These instructions are from time to time brought to the notice of all members of the Force.

Handwritten: 27/5/83
Handwritten: ~~Detention of certain farm labourers' children~~
Handwritten: 25
Handwritten: ~~Mr P R C ROGERS asked the Minister of Law and Order~~
Handwritten: 1409

Whether he is investigating the circum-

1409

FRIDAY, 27 MAY 1983

1410

stances of the recent detention of certain farm labourers' children in police cells at Darling, if so, (a) how many such children were involved, (b) what were their ages at the time and (c)(i) why and (ii) in terms of what statutory provisions were they detained?

THE MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT (for the Minister of Law and Order)

No

*3 Mr P R C ROGERS—Health and Welfare—Reply standing over

Airways: company

*4 Mr D J N MALCOMESS asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

(1) Whether it is his intention to form any part of the South African Airways into a company, if so,

(2) whether any shares of such company will be sold to the private sector, if so, what percentage,

(3) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

THE MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT (for the Minister of Transport Affairs)

(1) No

(2) and (3) Fall away

Airways: passenger payload

*5 Mr D J N MALCOMESS asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

(1) What was the passenger payload on South African Airways flights to and from Houston in April 1983,

(2) whether crew members of such flights are entitled to a stopover at Houston, if not, why not, if so, what is the duration for the stop-over?

†THE MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT (for the Minister of Transport Affairs)

(1) Particulars of the passenger payloads for April 1983 are not yet available

(2) The hon member's attention is directed to my reply given to him in regard to the same matter during the Transport Services Budget Debate on 9 March 1983—Hansard No. 6, column 2682

Human gametes

*6 Dr W J SNYMAN asked the Minister of Health and Welfare †

(1) Whether his Department has received any applications for permission for the importation or exportation of human gametes, if so, (a) from what persons or bodies were these applications received and (b) to what population groups do these persons or bodies belong,

(2) whether he has reached a decision on the matter, if so, what (a) is his decision and (b) are his reasons for the decision,

(3) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

†THE DEPUTY MINISTER OF WELFARE

(1) Yes, for the importation of semen, (a) and (b) from a member of the Chinese community,

(2) yes, (a) and (b) the application could not be considered because no provision for the control over the importation or exportation of gametes existed at the time,

(3) No

†Dr W J SNYMAN Mr Speaker, arising out of the hon the Deputy Minister's reply, can he tell me why the hon the Minister merely referred to my speech as rubbish and despicable when I put questions of this nature to him during the discussion of his Vote? [Interjections]

*7 Maj R SIVE—Transport Affairs—Reply standing over

*8 Mr P A MYBURGH—Defence—Reply standing over

5-27-83
lay, May 27, 1983

Sowetan

251

~~SP~~

'R500 to kill a SP'

A 28-YEAR-OLD man charged with murder was promised R500 to kill a Mamelodi Security Policeman "because he is a dog", the Pretoria Supreme Court heard yesterday.

And, in a statement made before Mr P W De Bruyne, a local magistrate, Mr Benjamin Moloise confessed that he was assigned to assassinate another policeman in Johannesburg. The mission was abandoned. He confessed to having been trained in the usage of an AK47 assault rifle.

Mr Moloise was transported to Mamelodi where he hid in the house opposite Mr Philipus Selepe's. He shot Mr Selepe with an AK47 automatic rifle as he was about to close the gate.

Mr Moloise, of 220C Sonnyboy's plot, Stinkwater, has pleaded not guilty before Mr Justice H van Dyk sitting with two assessors to having murdered Warrant Officer Selepe near the gate

By MONK NKOMO

of his house on November 7 last year.

A State witness, whose life has since been threatened and whose name cannot be published following a court ruling yesterday, said Mr Moloise had disappeared from Stinkwater for two weeks during November last year. When he came back his clothes were dirty and

blood-spattered.

He had an open wound on his hand. Ms X said when she asked where he was wounded he had replied that he was shot in Cullinan. He told her "It's tough. There's trouble. I have killed Selepe."

The court heard how she went to report the killing of W/O Selepe to the police in Ham-

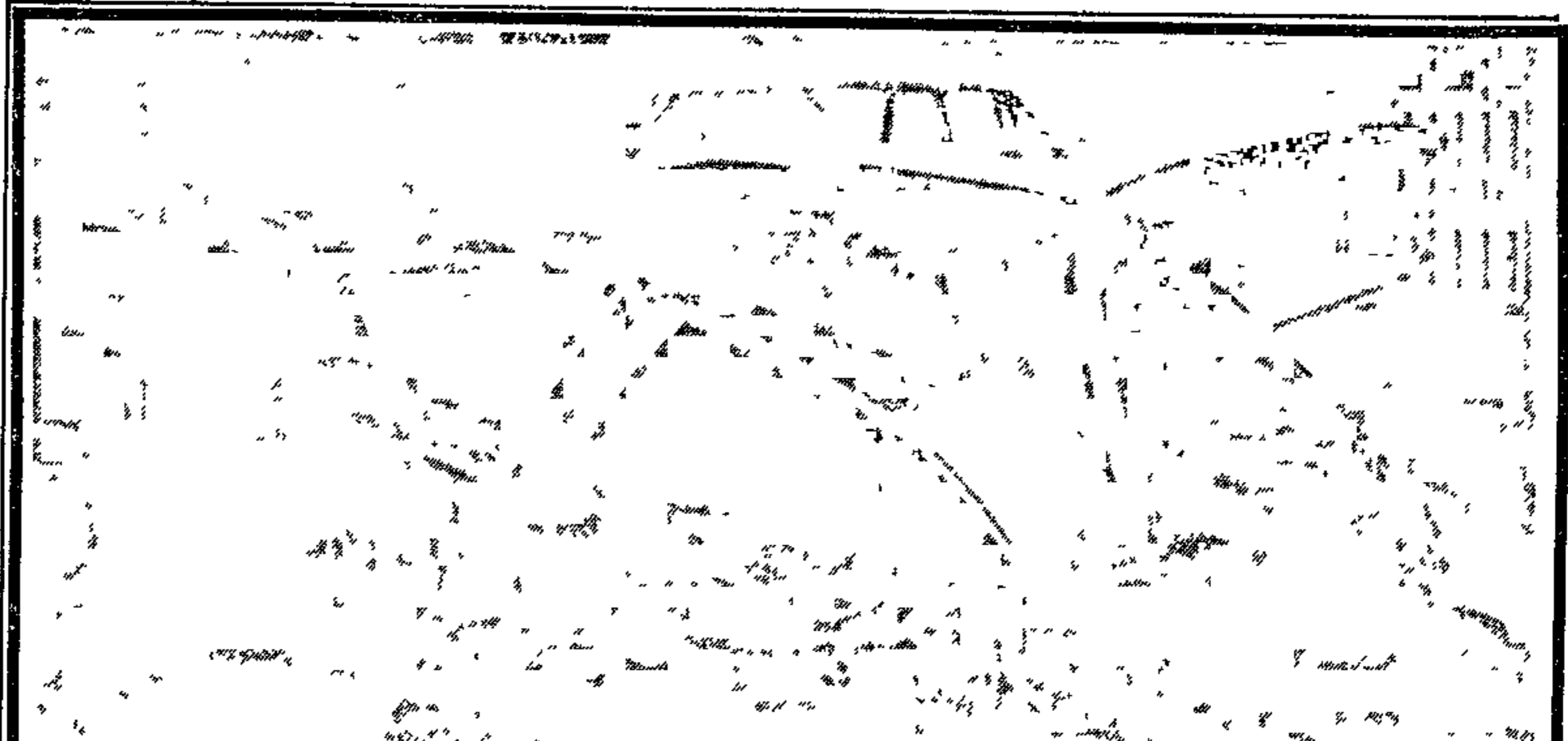
manskraal in February this year. "He also once told me he was a terrorist and had been to Maputo," the witness said.

Ms X also told the court that the accused was involved in the attack on the Wonderboom Police Station. He also used to carry an AK47 rifle underneath his blue dustcoat, the court heard.

After the killing of Mr Selepe the accused had shown her an envelope

containing about R300. She later established that Mr Moloise was paid the money for having killed W/O Selepe.

Asked by Mr R Selvan for the defence why she did not report the killing immediately to the police, Ms X said that she was afraid to be a State witness "because many witnesses have been killed." Those killed, she said, included Mr Thlapane and Mr Richard Manamela.



BOMB BLAST. Two cars lie wrecked after the powerful explosion that hit Bloemfontein city yesterday afternoon.

Shots to warn 'a danger'

MARITZBURG — A Maritzburg policeman facing a culpable homicide charge said yesterday in court that he did not believe in firing warning shots because of the danger of ricocheting bullets

Constable Marthinus Christoffel Barnard, 29, a dog handler from the Mountain Rise police station, has pleaded not guilty before Mr Justice P M Nienaber

His appearance was the sequel to the shooting of a 21-year-old man in Maritzburg in February

The constable told the court how he shot and killed Mr Brian Eudey because he believed he was a terrorist attacking the College Road Supreme Court.

Giving evidence yesterday, Constable Barnard said he and Constable A Mzila had been called to the court early on February 17 because of reports that people were shooting at the building

He heard shots coming from the direction of a river behind the building

He saw Mr Eudey's bakkie approaching. Two more shots rang out

Constable Barnard said it never crossed his mind that the sound was backfiring

He believed the occupants of the bakkie were terrorists shooting at him and the court, he said

'Take cover'

He heard more shots as the bakkie came towards him. He told Constable Mzila to take cover

When the bakkie stopped at the intersection of College Road, he twice signalled and called for the driver stop

As the bakkie turned, he fired four shots at the tyres and when this had no effect, he fired four at the driver

The bakkie zigzagged and finally halted

Constable Barnard said he did not intend to kill the driver

The trial continues today — Sapa

Cops allege security men abused them

By NKOPANE MAKOBANE

TWO police witnesses described in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court yesterday how they were threatened with death by members of Mr David Thebehali's All Nation's Guard.

They were giving evidence during the trial in which Mr David Thebehali, Chairman of the Soweto Council, is charged with defeating the course of justice. He pleaded not guilty to the charge before Mr R D Curle.

His appearance is a sequel to an incident when the police had gone to the Mavis Isaacson Hall, White City, Soweto, to arrest members of the Makgotla on January 30 this year.

The members had allegedly assaulted a Mr Alpheus Mkhonza. On arrival at the scene the

police arrested two members and put them in a van. Mr Thebehali and his men followed them and later opened the van's door with the aim of releasing the two.

Sergeant M D Ngubane told the court that on realising there were only three policemen against a whole crowd of guards, they decided to go to the Moroka Police Station for assistance.

"Before we left we were threatened with death by the members and Mr Thebehali.

The policeman said that Mr Thebehali was "very angry" on that day and that he consequently decided to leave the premises because "I feared for my life," he said.

The hearing continues on Monday.

It's a long, cold wait for border travellers

Mail Correspondent

LONG DELAYS at the Maseru Bridge border post between South Africa and Lesotho are being caused by more intensive vehicle searches on the South African side

This is the opinion of most people interviewed at the border post yesterday afternoon

Since stricter measures were imposed on Tuesday at the border post, situated on the Caledon River, on Tuesday this week, many motorists and pedestrians have had to wait for hours to pass through the border

As far as could be ascertained yesterday, delays on the Lesotho side were minimal

Many motorists and truck drivers on the South African side were faced with the prospect of a cold Free State winter's night in their vehicles, some for a second time

A queue stretching back about one kilometre had formed at the border post by 4pm yesterday. Some drivers claimed they had barely moved since the previous day

Drivers and passengers were becoming increasingly depressed as rumours abounded that the South African side of the border would be closed at 6pm. They were unable to confirm their fears at once because the officer commanding the border post was not available for comment

Pedestrians also suffered from the delays. Queues of people were admitted through the gates in batches of 20 by uniformed policemen and others in riot police uniforms

Many essential items such as food and coal could not be taken through the border posts

Several large trucks heavily laden with fresh vegetables had stood in the queue for two days. Four articulated trucks, full to the brim with coal from Witbank, had waited in the queue since Wednesday

Their drivers had slept in the cabs but were running short of money after having to buy food from a take-away outlet near the post. The drivers had given up hope of getting into Maseru by yesterday evening and had parked their vehicles away from the main stream of traffic. They were said to be awaiting orders from their employer

A South African businessman who did not want to be named, came through the border post from Maseru without much trouble. He is a partner in a furniture factory in Lesotho and was worried that any prolonged delays at the border could seriously affect deliveries to his clients in South Africa

He said panic buying, especially in food-stuffs, had erupted in Maseru as it was expected that food could soon become scarce. This had caused certain items to be out of stock in a large chain store in Maseru

Mr Johannes Lekau, a driver at the furniture factory, said he had waited in the queue to get back to Maseru since Thursday. He, too, was faced with the prospect of a second night in his cab

A man employed by a food distribution company in Bloemfontein entered Lesotho on Monday. He was due back at his depot on Wednesday afternoon but managed to pass through the border at 3pm yesterday after waiting almost six and a half hours. He said he had caught a cold from sleeping in his truck and threatened to resign if his employers sent him to Lesotho again

Residents in the area of the border post expected an increase in traffic later last night. This would have been due mainly to Lesotho citizens working in the OFS gold-fields returning home for the weekend

Not everybody in the border area was badly affected by the earlier closing of the border and the slowing down of traffic

Mr David Poultney, manager of the Riverside Lodge, a kilometre away from the border post on the SA side, did not experience any decrease in guests

Some desperate travellers had sought refuge there and on Tuesday evening the hotel was forced to put up an extra 40 people, who were accommodated in large lounges where roaring fires kept them warm

Mr H W Morkel, owner of a fast food outlet near the border post, said business had picked up considerably during the last two days

"It may be uncomfortable for the people involved but we are certainly not complaining," he said

Barnard was ready to face death, Court hears

28/3/83
Pietermaritzburg

A POLICE constable who shot dead a 21-year-old youth in Pietermaritzburg this year told the Supreme Court in the capital that had the bakkie in which the youth had been driving contained terrorists he would certainly have been shot dead.

Const Marthinus Christoffel Barnard, 29, on trial for culpable homicide following the fatal shooting in February this year of Mr Brian James Eudey, told the Court he had tried to stop the vehicle which he believed contained terrorists

Asked by Mr John van den Berg, for the State, what the chances were of him being mowed down had the vehicle contained terrorists, Const Barnard answered '100 percent.'

'But you were still prepared to lay down your life by standing in the open road and trying to stop the bakkie,' Mr van den Berg said

'Yes, I am a trained policeman and I know how to act in the proper manner even if I am being faced with a terror attack

'So you were going to commit suicide,' Mr van den Berg said

'Yes,' answered Const Barnard

Alive

Mr van den Berg then asked why Const Barnard had not fired directly at the two men in the bakkie when he first saw them if he suspected they were terrorists

Const Barnard 'A dead terrorist is not worth anything We have been taught that it is better to take a terrorist alive so that further information can be extracted from him

'So you were prepared to lay down your life just so that the terrorists could be taken alive?' Mr van den Berg asked

Const Barnard 'Yes' Mr van den Berg told Const Barnard that his suspicion that the Supreme Court was being attacked by terrorists and that they were firing at him was an unreasonable conclusion to reach with the information that was available

Fabrication

'I put it to you that your account of how you stood in the road and tried to stop a vehicle which you believed contained terrorists does not tally with your belief that you could have been mowed down by them

'I put it to you that the story about trying to stop the vehicle by raising your hand is a fabrication'

Mr van den Berg told Const Barnard that his shouts to the driver of the bakkie had not reached him and he had not acted reasonably when one took into account the noise of the bakkie's engine, his distance from the bakkie and the fact that the side window could have been closed

Const Barnard rejected these submissions and said he had done everything possible to effect the arrest and had only fired as a last resort when it appeared that the suspected terrorists might escape

He said he had never heard a vehicle backfire in that way and said he believed at the time that it was gunshots he was hearing and that they were being directed at the Supreme Court and at himself

The hearing continues on Monday

Police pay out R15 000 in damages

151
2511
after
press
29/5/83

JO'BURG — Two men who sued the Minister of Police for damages and unlawful arrest, were this week awarded a total of **R15 000**

In one case Mr Albert Setsomi of Kattlehong was awarded R10 500 by Mr Justice B O'Donovan in damages for injuries caused by a policeman. Mr Setsomi was shot during a raid on a shebeen in Mopedi Section, Kattlehong on September 21, 1980.

Fired

Constable J Wessels told the Rand Supreme Court he fired at two men because they had released prisoners locked up in the police van. The other man was killed, the court heard.

Justice O'Donovan

BY TEBELLO RADEBE

that there was anybody who was prepared to hear our cry that our son was shot for no reason," she said.

In another case, Mr Philemon Mvelase, 30, who said a severe assault on him by two policemen had resulted in him urinating blood for a month, was awarded R4 500 in an out of court settlement. Mr Mvelase, a cleaner in Bertrams, sued the Minister for R20 000 for unlawful arrest and detention.

Punched

● A jubilant Mr Albert Setsomi and his sister Maggie, at home after the judgment that gave him R10 500.



Mr Albert Setsomi and his sister Maggie, at home after the judgment that gave him R10 500. Mr Albert Setsomi and his sister Maggie, at home after the judgment that gave him R10 500. Mr Albert Setsomi and his sister Maggie, at home after the judgment that gave him R10 500.

He added he could not find it was necessary or reasonable for Const Wessels to fire at Mr Setsomi and he rejected Const Wessels' claim that he fired in self defence against an aggressive crowd.

City Press later visited Mr Setsomi's family at their home. Mr Setsomi's mother, Albertina, said she was overjoyed. "I did not believe

He said he was slapped in the face, kicked and punched and had electric shocks applied to him.

According to his attorney, Mr J L van der Walt, both parties agreed to the settlement after lawyers acting for the Minister indicated they would call about 50 witnesses and this would make the costs astronomical.

Mr Mvelase said he was arrested on March 20, 1981 and was held at the Jeppe Police Station.

He claimed he was handcuffed and hung from rafters. The State agreed to pay legal costs.

The marksman that backfired

Sunday Times Reporter

A POLICE marksman told a court this week how he thought he was taking on a band of terrorists — and pumped eight shots into a backfiring bakkie, killing the driver.

The events leading to the shooting of Mr Brian James Eudey, 21, a national serviceman home on pass, unfolded during the trial of Maritzburg policeman Marthinus Christoffel Barnard on a charge of culpable homicide

Constable Barnard, 29, has pleaded not guilty before Mr Justice Nienaber in the Maritzburg Supreme Court

Witnesses told the court this week that it was a "fun" prank — making the bakkie backfire — that led to the shooting. Constable Barnard has admitted he fired the shots which killed Mr Eudey

Three of the eight shots he fired struck the young man. Two were fatal

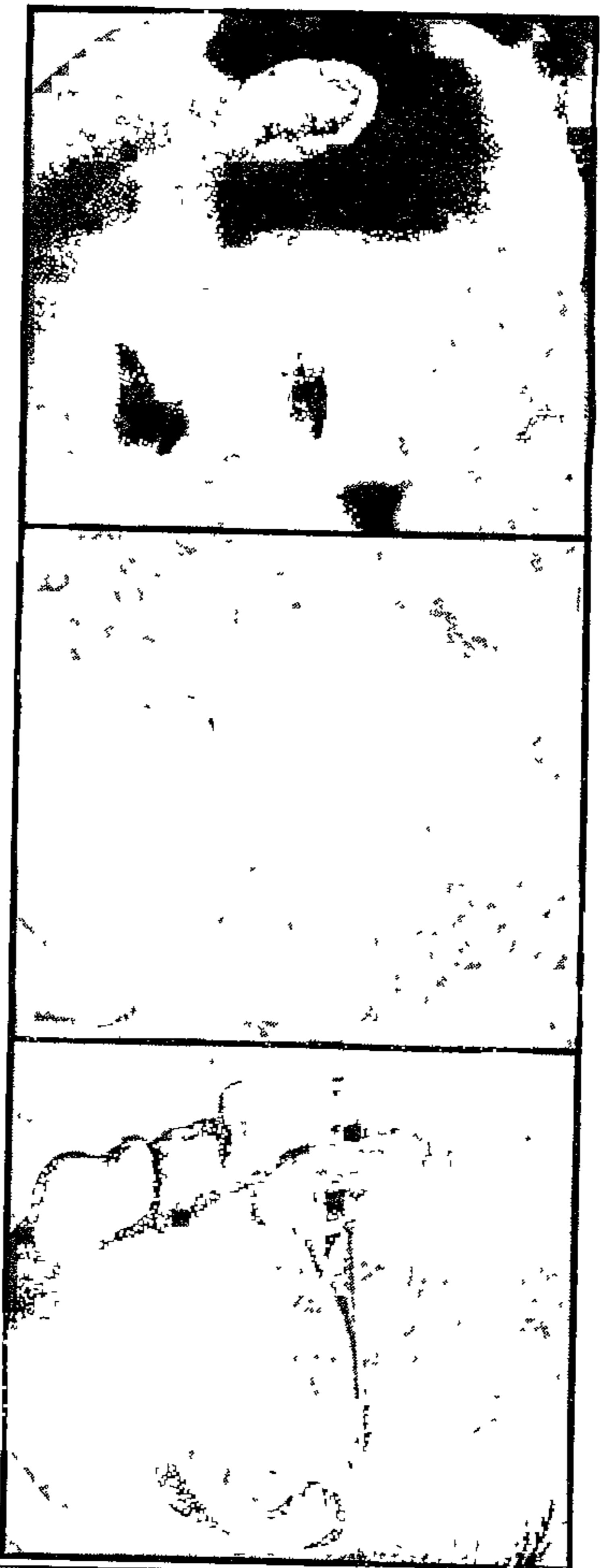
One hit him in the back of the head, a second entered his back and penetrated his heart while a third sliced through his hip

Message

The State alleges Barnard had not been entitled to fire and his actions on February 17 when the shooting took place were not those of a reasonable man

Const Barnard told the court he had received a radio message that the Maritzburg Supreme Court in College Road was being fired at

He spoke to the night guard who told him someone was shooting at him and the court buildings
"I heard the sound of a gunshot and when I walked out



The accused, Constable M C Barnard, left; witness Mr Alain Currie; the dead man's father, Mr Brian Eudey, right

Policeman tells why he fired fatal shots at bakkie

the court that he could draw his pistol, cock it and fire two shots within 1.5 seconds

"I believed the bakkie contained terrorists and they were firing at me," he said "I had never heard a bakkie backfiring in the way that one did and to me it sounded exactly like gunfire

"I fired four shots at the bakkie's tyres as it rounded the bend but there was no reaction from it and it kept

on moving away

"I decided to fire at the driver's side of the vehicle as a last resort

"It was the only other way I could stop the bakkie and arrest the terrorists inside it"

The court heard evidence by a close friend of Mr Eudey that he had learnt to make the bakkie backfire only two days before his death

Mr Geoffrey Qinton-Park-

er said Mr Eudey had asked him how to make the bakkie backfire

Sound

"I showed him that by turning off the ignition for a few seconds and then turning it back on you could manufacture a backfire"

Mr Alain Currie, who was in the bakkie on the day of the shooting, said Mr Eudey had

wanted to impress him with the sound the bakkie made backfiring

"He took me for a drive in the bakkie at about 2am on the morning of February 17. He drove through the park and made the bakkie backfire on numerous occasions

"We just did it for fun," he said

The trial of Const Barnard has attracted huge public interest and every day scores of students and friends of Mr Eudey have sat in the gallery

Mr Brian Eudey Snr, the dead man's father, has sat in the well of the court and shown little apparent emotion as the evidence of the killing of his son unfolds

1	2	3	External
4	5	6	Internal

pair of headlights approaching," he said
"Another shot rang out and I ducked and ran for cover because I thought I was being fired at"

Uniform

He drove his patrol car out of the court buildings, parked it under a street lamp and waited outside the vehicle

"I saw a bakkie approach from the Alexandra Park side of the Supreme Court and the sound of the firing appeared to be coming from it," he said

"When it stopped at the stop street I stood up and raised my hand in the air and shouted, 'Halt police, come here'"

Const Barnard said the patrol car was not marked with a blue light but had a sticker on the rear doors with the words in 2.5cm letters, "Beware police dogs"

He said he was wearing full police uniform including his cap
"When the bakkie failed to heed my warning and pulled off from the stop street and a further shot sounded from the vehicle I sank to my knee and drew my pistol"

There was evidence in the court this week that Const Barnard is one of the finest pistol marksmen in Maritzburg
He has a gold classification for pistol shooting and told a question enter in

EL policeman not guilty of assault

257

D. DISPATCH
30/5/83

EAST LONDON — An East London policeman was found not guilty of assaulting a man at a take-away food shop in Oxford Street on July 11, 1982, when he appeared in the magistrate's court here

Constable Glen Schwartz, 21, of the South African Police Single Quarters, was charged with assaulting Mr Shane Amos. He pleaded not guilty.

Mr Amos told the court that around 12.15 am he was pushed to the ground and hit with a baton by Constable Schwartz after asking

him why he had arrested his friend.

Mr Amos said the Constable locked him in a police van with his friend. They were later taken to the police station where, Mr Amos said, he was assaulted again after he refused to give any information without consulting his lawyer.

Constable Schwartz told the court that Mr Amos approached him and asked why his friend had been arrested and said that no-one was going to arrest him or his friends.

He said he moved to-

wards Mr Amos who slipped and fell to the ground because it had been raining. Constable Schwartz said as Mr Amos was getting up, he put his hand in his pocket, which made him suspicious.

Constable Schwartz said he hit Mr Amos with a baton because it appeared as if Mr Amos had a knife in his pocket. He denied having assaulted Mr Amos at the police station. The magistrate, Mr A. Nell, said there were weaknesses in Mr Amos's evidence and found Constable Schwartz not guilty of assault — DDR

Man claims fear made him confess

A 28-YEAR-OLD man charged with murder told the Pretoria Supreme Court on Friday that he had confessed before a magistrate to having killed a Mamelodi Security Policeman because he was afraid of the Security Police and the African National Congress.

Mr Molise told the court in his evidence in chief that the confession he made before Mr P W de Bruin, a local magistrate, on February 18, was a lie. He had confessed he was promised R500 to kill Warrant Officer Selepe and was

also assigned to kill a Johannesburg policeman. He also alleged that a man called Jabu, who is wanted by the police, had asked him to work with the ANC to destroy state buildings and policemen. He also confessed to having killed W/O Selepe with an AK 47 rifle.

Under cross examination by his counsel, Mr R Selban SC, the accused said he was not a member of the ANC and had never left the country to receive military training. The day Mr Selepe was

killed he was in Culman with friends. He only heard of the policeman's death that evening when one of his friends, Mr Elias Nyangeni, told him of the death and of a heavy road-block in Pretoria.

He also repeated evidence by Mr X, a State witness who cannot be identified, that he confessed to killing Mr Selepe.

Mr Molise, who told the court that the Security Police had threatened him with "terrible things," admitted that

he had once possessed a Makarov pistol. He denied having seen, handled or shot with an AK 47 rifle. "I had nothing to do with the shooting of W/O Selepe," he said.

The confession he made to a magistrate was a fake and was not the truth.

"I was afraid of the Security Police and the ANC," he said.

Major F J P Nel, a Security Policeman, said he was looking for the accused during October last year after receiving information that he associated with two known "terrorists".

By MONK NKOMO

Court told of police shooting

251
Capt Trites 3/15/83

Own Correspondent
MARITZBURG — The State yesterday asked the Supreme Court here to find a police constable who shot dead a young national serviceman guilty of culpable homicide

Constable Marthinus Christoffel Barnard, 29, was charged with culpable homicide after the fatal shooting of Mr Brian Eudey in February this year

The constable claims he mistook the sound of Mr Eudey's bakkie back-firing for gunfire

Constable Barnard pleaded not guilty to the charge but admitted that he had fired the shots which killed the youth

Mr J van den Berg argued for the State that Constable Barnard's actions on the night of the shooting had not been those of a reasonable policeman

He said that his actions did not comply with the provisions of section 49 (2) of the Criminal Procedure Act which afford protection

to policemen arresting someone suspected of an offence

Mr Van den Berg said Constable Barnard had not made clear to the suspects his intention to arrest them

He said the reasonable man would not have believed his shouts from 40 metres would have reached the occupants of the car above the noise of the engine

Mr Van den Berg dismissed as an absurdity Constable Barnard's evidence that he had stood in the road with his right arm in the air in the face of what he believed to be heavily-armed terrorists

Mr Jan Combrink, SC, argued for Constable Barnard that the policeman had faced the most important decision of his life and had to make it within a split second

His state of mind was influenced by the fact that the incident took place near a prime target which had been the scene of a terrorist attack weeks before

The trial continues tomorrow

u

251) *Harrison's Q 61 1444*
Daniel Benjamin death certificate
1/6/83
*3 Mr P R C ROGERS asked the
Minister of Health and Welfare

- (1) Whether he is giving consideration to investigating the circumstances surrounding the issuing of a death certificate by a district surgeon in respect of one Daniel Benjamin, as referred to in the reply of the Minister of Law and Order to Question No. 5 on 18 May 1983 if not why not
- (2) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF HEALTH AND WELFARE

- (1) No, according to available information there is no justification for an investigation
- (2) no

SOWETAN

SOWETAN

Dipale inquest rules cops innocent

2/6/83
~~2/6/83~~
 251

A JOHANNESBURG MAGISTRATE ruled yesterday that no one was to blame for the death of Mr Ernest Dipale (21) of Soweto who died in a police cell at John Vorster Square in August last year.

By NKOPANE MAKOBANE

Mr G Schoeman found that Mr Dipale's death was caused by hanging with a strip of blanket — just as the police had said immediately after his death.

Earlier before the judgment, Mr J H Liebenberg, SC, for the Minister of Law and Order, had argued that the court should enquire if the death was due to acts of some persons. He said it was relevant to investigate Mr Dipale's activities because

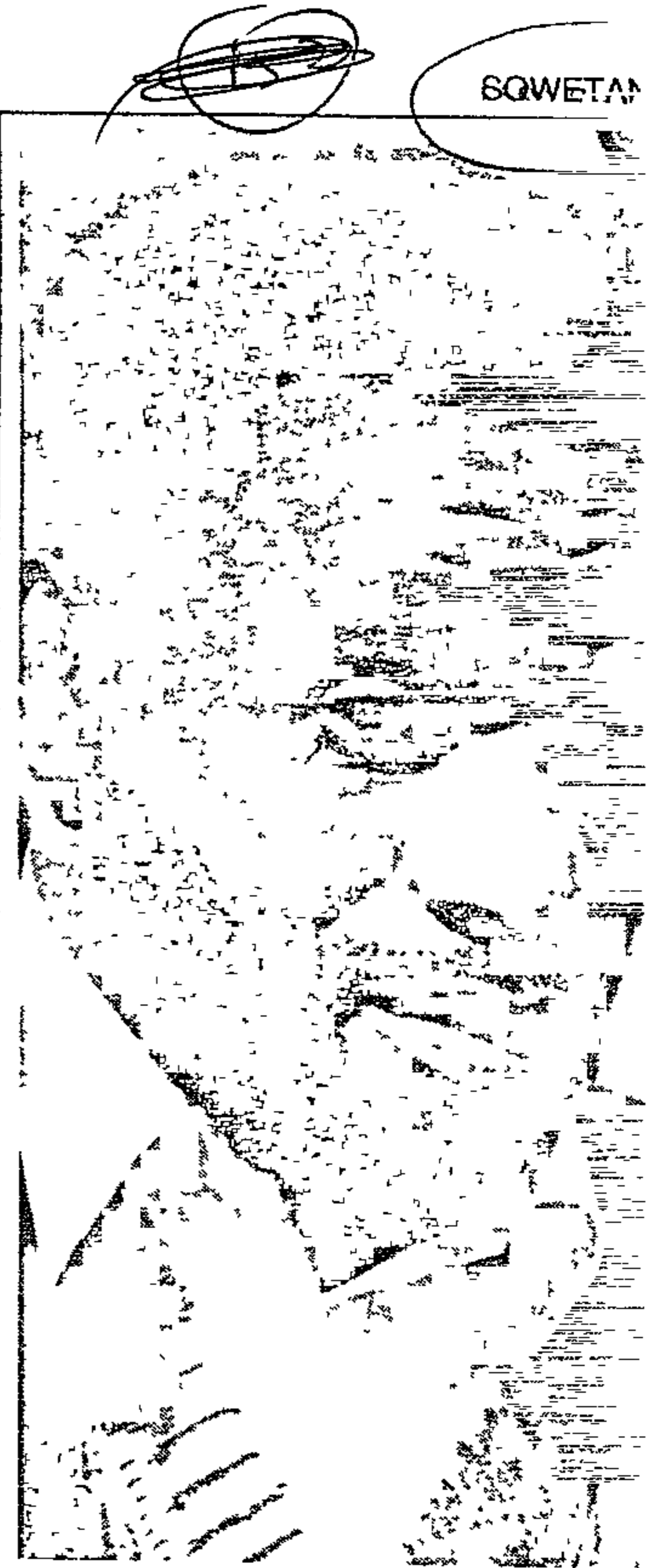
according to police investigations he was a trained and locally active member of the ANC.

He had been detained from October 1981 to February last year and re-arrested on August 5, in connection with ANC activities. He was already familiar with police investigation methods, Mr Liebenberg said.

He appreciated the significance of statements made to police and it was remarkable

that on August 6 he wrote a statement and insisted on repeating it before a magistrate.

He had been aware he would be charged with ANC activities and not terroristic activities that would make the charge against him much lighter. To speculate why he committed suicide would not bring the court very far but it was possible he had fears that the discovery of more activities and arrest of others at large must still come about.



DENIAL Mr Elias Novela, Mawu chairman at chapel

Police conclude probe on Mkhize

SOWETAN
2/6/83

By SAM MABE
 POLICE have completed investigations into the death of Driefontein community leader, Mr Saul Mkhize, and will soon be sending the docket to the Attorney-General, who will decide whether anybody should be charged for the leader's death.

This was confirmed by Colonel S W B Brookman, Division CID officer for the Eastern

months ago in Driefontein, where he was addressing a protest meeting by residents who are threatened with removal from the area.

Police alleged after Mr Mkhize's shooting that the residents had become hostile when they were ordered to disperse from an alleged illegal meeting.

The policeman who opened fire from his ser-

vice policeman when he ordered them to disperse.

Last month, two residents of Driefontein, Mr Themba Manana (38), and Zephania Sibanyone (16), died at Diriesdorp Police Station where they were held as witnesses.

After the deaths, police opened two murder dockets, one into the death of Mr Mkhize and

Surgery made 'man out of him'

Police are investigating the case of a man who disappeared with a portion of a youth's private parts after conducting a backyard circumcision.

The family of the youth, Oupa Dlamini (17) of 36 Senaoane, who is a pupil at Ndondo Higher Primary School.

According to the youth's brother, Mr Joseph Dlamini, the incident occurred last week after the man called Oupa and told him he was going to "make a man out of him".

The youth bled a lot after the "surgery" and was rushed to hospital.

"After the circumcision the man took the



Police conclude probe on Mkhize

By SAM MABE
POLICE have completed investigations into the death of Driefontein community leader, Mr Saul Mkhize, and will soon be sending the docket to the Attorney-General, who will decide whether anybody should be charged for the leader's death.

This was confirmed by Colonel S W B Brookman, Division CID officer for the Eastern Transvaal

Mr Mkhize was gunned down by a policeman from Dirkiesdorp Police Station two

months ago in Driefontein, where he was addressing a protest meeting by residents who are threatened with removal from the area

Police alleged after Mr Mkhize's shooting that the residents had become hostile when they were ordered to disperse from an alleged illegal meeting

The policeman who opened fire from his service revolver, did so because his life was in danger, they claimed

The residents are said to have tried to attack

the policeman when he ordered them to disperse

Last month, two residents of Driefontein, Mr Themba Manana (38), and Zephania Sibanyone (16), died at Dirkiesdorp Police Station where they were held as witnesses

After the deaths, police opened two murder dockets, -one into the death of Mr Mkhize and the other into the death of Mr Manana Mr Sibanyone was said to have died while "enjoying his meal in the kitchen"

the case of a man who disappeared with a portion of a youth's private parts after conducting a backyard circumcision

The family of the youth, Oupa Dlamini (17) of 36 Senaoane who is a pupil at Ndondo Higher Primary School

According to the youth's brother Mr Joseph Dlamini the incident occurred last week after the man called Oupa and told him he was going to "make a man out of him"

The youth bled a lot after the "surgery" and was rushed to hospital

"After the circumcision the man took the flesh with him and disappeared We went to his house and we were told that he had gone to Natal," said Mr Dlamini

DOUBLE DEATH IN FAMILY

By Mzikayise Edom

A KATLEHONG, Germiston family has been hit by a double tragedy.

Ms Idah Malokwane (43), died at the Natalspruit hospital after a short illness and her elder brother, Mr Amon Malokwane (46), died two days later when he was knocked by a bus on his way to the hospital to fetch his sister's belongings Both stayed at 1171 Hlahatsi section in Katlehong

Mr Jacob Khoali, speaking on behalf of the family, said "Ms Malokwane complained of a headache on Saturday evening and she was sent to hospital where she died the same evening Two days later her brother Amon was sent by the family to fetch her clothes at the hospital"

Mr Khoali said according to reports, Amon was knocked down by a bus not far from Natalspruit Hospital He was rushed to hospital but was certified dead on arrival

Idah and Amon, who are survived by their father, a sister and a brother, will be given a double funeral

on Saturday The funeral service will start at 10 am at their home and they will be buried at the Katlehong cemetery at 1 pm

• The two Katlehong sisters who died last Tuesday evening after being subjected to an enema and made to drink a potion by a sangoma they had consulted to help trace a missing member of the family will be buried on Saturday

The Molefe sisters, Diapong Dorah (31) and Mpho Barbara (25), who stayed in a shack at 43 Phake section, had gone to the sangoma expecting her to help them trace their missing sister, Siloane They died after taking the sangoma's prescription which would have made it possible for them "to see their sister in the mirror"

The funeral service starting at 11 am will be held at the above address and the sisters will later be buried side by side at the Katlehong cemetery at 2 pm

Mourners are asked not to bring wreaths but if possible donations

Accused tells of ANC fear

By MONK NKOMO

A 28-YEAR-OLD man charged with the murder of an SB worked together with the cops, took them to certain places where trained ANC members stayed and even identified others in a police photo album, the Pretoria Supreme Court heard yesterday.

Mr Malesela Benjamin Moloise who has pleaded not guilty to

having murdered Warrant Officer Phillipus Selepe (54) at the gate of his Mamelodi house on November 7 last year, said he was afraid of members of the ANC because, "I told police a lot of things about them," under cross-examination by Mr P B Jacobs, for the State

He admitted to having associated with "trained terrorists" who included Jabu, Jonny, Len and Markus Motaung

When he came back from Cullinan where he had spent two weeks since November 6 last year, he had established that both Jabu and Jonny had disappeared from Stinkwater "I suspected they had killed Mr Selepe," he said

He told the court he had taken police to certain places, including a house in Section C, Mabopane (where Jabu stayed), where they could find "trained ANC terrorists."

SO-WETAN 2/6/83

251



the East Rand caused a full day's black and white. See page 3

aragwanath

OR

ED

tering lumbar punctures and epidurals. She said she had supervised the epidural given to Mrs Bunting and was satisfied that when she left, the patient's blood pressure was normal.

She also said that when an anaesthetist arrived, she re-incubated Mrs Bunting and her blood pressure immediately improved although she was in a coma. Although The SO-WETAN could not establish yesterday what action the family is to take, it was reported last



Shots fired in *care times 2/6/88* 'great *281* fear'

Own Correspondent

MARITZBURG — Judgment will be given today in the case of the policeman charged with the fatal shooting of 21-year-old national serviceman, Brian James Eudey

Constable Marthinus Barnard, 29, pleaded not guilty to culpable homicide, but admitted firing three shots which fatally wounded Eudey who was driving a bakkie in College Road, Maritzburg, on February 17 this year

Mr Jan Combrink, SC, for Constable Barnard, said the policeman had been faced with the "old" dilemma of deciding within a split second of whether to act or not

Mr Combrink said there was no doubt that Constable Barnard believed he was facing a terror attack and was in great fear

He believed that the occupants of the bakkie had fired at him and that they were fleeing. Mr Combrink said Constable Barnard had fired four shots at the wheels of the bakkie which were equivalent to warning shots

"If he had fired four shots in the air there would have been no criticism of his actions

"When the bakkie did not respond to the four shots he decided that the only way left for him to make the arrest was to fire at the driver

"He knew that if the bakkie had crossed the bridge into West Street the occupants of the bakkie, who he believed were terrorists, would have been firing in a built-up area"

Mr Combrink said Constable Barnard's actions in the circumstances were reasonable and he had acted within the provisions of Section 49 (2) of the Criminal Procedure Act, which gave protection to policemen

He asked the judge to acquit Constable Barnard

CAPE TIMES 2/16/83

Aggett case: A-G decides

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — The Attorney-General of the Cape, Mr D J Rossouw, will not disclose whether he has decided to charge two security policemen who allegedly forced their way into the home of Mr John Aggett, the father of Dr Neil Aggett

Mr Aggett, whose son died in detention last year, laid a charge against Lieutenant Steven Whitehead and Sergeant P Erasmus of the John Vorster Square Security Police about a year ago

According to evidence at the inquest into Dr Aggett's death, the two policemen entered the Somerset West house

and attempted to bribe a domestic servant on March 15 1982

Evidence was that they also went through Mr Aggett's personal papers while he was away in Pretoria and threatened the servant with jail if she told anyone about the incident

Mr Rossouw said yesterday he had made a decision on the case but it was not his policy to reveal it until the people involved had been informed. He said he had sent the docket to the Somerset West prosecutor

A spokesman for the public prosecutor in Somerset West said he had not yet received the docket

Nobody to blame for cell death, court finds

By Fiona Macleod

Nobody was to blame for the death in detention of political detainee Mr Ernest Moabi Dipale, who was found hanging in his cell at John Vorster Square last August, a Johannesburg inquest magistrate, Mr G Schoeman, found yesterday

Mr Dipale (21), who was arrested on August 5 and faced charges of furthering the aims of the African National Congress, was found three days later hanging from the window bars by a rope made from blanket strips knotted together

Mr J H Liebenberg SC, appearing for the Minister of Law and Order, said police investigations and a statement made by

Mr Dipale before a magistrate on August 7 had revealed he was a member of the ANC

"Mr Dipale knew he would appear in court the next day and he appreciated the significance of his statement to the magistrate," he said

"It is possible he feared more serious activities would come to light or that he would be forced to incriminate his friends

"It is a well-known fact that activists advise their colleagues to commit suicide rather than reveal the secrets of their organisation or retard their programme"

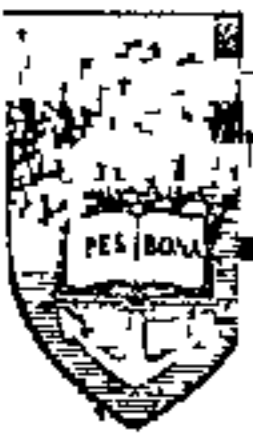
Mr C R Mailer, appearing for the Dipale family, said he had been refused access to the statement

allegedly made by Mr Dipale

"It is evident he did not have an easy time in detention, but I have no evidence to confirm this", he said

The chief State pathologist Professor N Scheepers, who examined the body on August 10, said the only injuries he had found were vertical folds on the neck caused by the blanket, congestion of the lungs, spleen and liver, and cuts on the lower lip

Mr A Rimer, a senior officer in the Health Chemical Laboratories who did a blood test, said he had found an unidentifiable substance which could have meant Mr Dipale had taken "witch-doctor" medicine



Own Correspondent

All an
Nun
Nun

Surna

First N

Date..

Degree
you are

Subject
(to b

MARITZBURG — The late Mr Bryn Eudey and the man who shot him dead, Constable Marthinus Barnard, were both victims of urban terrorism, Barnard's defence counsel, Mr Jan Combrink SC, said today

He was speaking in the Supreme Court, Maritzburg, where Barnard was appearing for sentence after being found guilty yesterday of culpable homicide

Earlier the court had heard that Barnard shot Mr Eudey when he was driving his bakkie near the Supreme Court building and causing it to backfire

Had the Supreme Court building not been bombed about three weeks before Mr Eudey's shooting, this tragedy would not have occurred, Mr Combrink said. He said Barnard's acts did not originate out of his own initiative.

He had been given wrong information at the start of the episode and he had acted on it. Every subsequent incident leading up to the shooting had

'Bakkie shooting due to tension'

Killer policeman waits for sentence

put progressively more pressure on him until he lost his head.

Mr Combrink said that Mr Barnard was remorseful because he thought he had shot a terrorist only to find out he had shot an innocent young man who had served his country for two years on the border

Barnard would have to carry the knowledge that he had caused Mr Eudey's death for the rest of his days

Mr Combrink said Barnard's conduct had not strayed far from that of a reasonable man. Mr Barnard was married and had an adopted daughter of three years and a foster son of 10 months who was in the process of being adopted. He had

been in the force for 12 years and earned R522 a month. His family depended on him

State counsel Mr John van der Berg said that Barnard was not an amateur, but an ace with firearms. This was the second occasion in which he had killed a person

Barnard must have been acutely aware that death could result after firing the shot at Mr Eudey's truck. He must also have been aware of the circumstances in which shooting was allowed

Mr van der Berg said that a term of imprisonment would not be unsuitable. If Mr Justice Nienaber did not send Barnard to prison, he should impose a fine as

well as a long term of imprisonment suspended conditionally

Mr van der Berg said that police were in a state of tension because of the acts of terrorism in the country and that more shootings of innocent people were possible

The mere fact that terrorists were seeking out targets for attack was not justification for the police to grab their guns and shoot. They had to make sure a target was in fact being attacked and not risk the lives of innocents

He said that in 1982, 739 people had been shot by the police and of this number 188 had died. These figures were close to the yearly average

The trial is proceeding

Paper No. 1 (to be copied from the heading on the Examination Paper)

Security council is

NOTE CAREFULLY

1. Enter at the top of each page and in column (1) of the block on this cover the number of the question you are answering
2. Blue or black ink must be used for written answers. The use of a ball point pen is acceptable. Red or green ink may be used only for underlining, emphasis or for diagrams, for which pencil may also be used.
3. Names must be printed on each separate sheet (e.g. graph paper) where sheets additional to examination book(s) are used.
4. Do not write in the left hand margin.

WARNING

1. No books, notes, pieces of paper or other material may be brought into the examination room unless candidates are so instructed.
2. Candidates are not to communicate with other candidates or with any person except the invigilator.
3. No part of an answer book is to be torn out
4. All answer books must be handed to the commissioner or to an invigilator before leaving the examination.

Any dishonesty will render the candidate liable to disqualification and to possible exclusion from the University

CAR. TIMES 3/6/83

Eudey killing: Guilty verdict

MARITZBURG — Constable Marthinus Christoffel Barnard "lost his head" when he shot and killed 21-year-old Bryn Eudey in his bakkie in February this year and was guilty of culpable homicide, the Supreme Court found here yesterday

Sentence will be passed on the 29-year-old police dog-handler today

In his judgment yesterday, Mr Justice P Nienaber, sitting with two assessors, said Barnard's belief that Mr Eudey and his friend, Mr Alain Currie, were terrorists, had been unreasonable and he had been too hasty in firing at the two young men while they were in their backfiring bakkie

He described the shooting as "tragic" and "unnecessary"

Mr Justice Nienaber said Barnard had not been an unsatisfactory witness, as he had given evidence fluently and without hesitation. He appeared to be convinced that he had acted correctly that night and still believed this

But Barnard should have begun to doubt that the occupants of the bakkie were terrorists when the vehicle stopped at the stop street leading into College Road

Mr Justice Nienaber said the court did not accept Barnard's evidence that Mr Eudey's bakkie had backfired as it pulled off from the stop street, and that he had fired believing the occupants were shooting at him — Sapa

SP boss knows all sides of his work

By JOHN MOJAPELO
Pretoria Bureau

THE new chief of the South African Security Police, Major-General F M A Steenkamp, became a security policeman 21 years ago

Gen Steenkamp formed and commanded the Sabotage Unit after joining the Security Police branch in 1962, during the time that the African National Congress launched its first violent programme against Government institutions

Gen Steenkamp, 54, who was born in Wakkerstroom but grew up in Zululand, served in all branches of the uniformed section of the police in Newcastle and Dannhauser. He also served as a public prosecutor

In 1952 he was transferred to the detective division in Durban, where he served for 10 years

On January 1, 1969, he became the divisional commanding officer of the Security Police in the Port Natal division

On December 1, 1977, Gen Steenkamp was transferred to Johannesburg as commanding officer of the Commercial Branch

Gen Steenkamp became the commanding officer of the South African Criminal Bureau in 1979 and the following year was seconded to National Intelligence. He was then transferred to the Secretariat of State Security

From August 1, 1982, he was the second-in-command of the South African Security Police

Major-General J B Stevens, 56, has been appointed the head of the Police Inspectorate at the SAP headquarters in Pretoria

After his police training Gen Stevens was stationed at Hillbrow and other stations in Johannesburg. He served in all divisions of the uniform branch

After stints in the Eastern Transvaal and at police headquarters, Gen Stevens was transferred to Bophuthatswana as Commissioner of Police in January 1980. After two years he returned to the Inspectorate in Pretoria

Gen Stevens obtained a BA degree from the University of South Africa in 1966 with criminology and Afrikaans-Nederlands as major subjects

He obtained a second BA degree from the University of Pretoria with distinctions in psychology and sociology. He went on to pass with distinction his BA Honours degree in psychology at Tukkies

Gen Steenkamp and Gen Stevens took up their new posts on Wednesday, as did the new Commissioner of Police, Gen Johan Coetzee, 55

Smith murder trial policeman on assault count

Mail Reporter

THE policeman who arrested the killer in the murder trial of Maureen Smith appeared in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court yesterday on a charge of assault and attempting to defeat the ends of justice

Detective Constable Johannes Stephan Petja, 28, of Alexandra, has pleaded not guilty to the two charges

Const Petja arrested David Mnguni, the man who was found guilty of stabbing Mr Roger Smith, husband of Maureen Smith Mnguni and Maureen Smith were sentenced to death last year for the murder

The State alleges Const Petja, of Bramley Police Station, assaulted a 16-year-old Alexandra boy, Morris Dhlwayo, last March 27 after he was arrested on suspicion of theft

The State also alleges he offered the boy's parents money to induce them not to lay a charge against him

In his evidence, the boy told the court that after being arrested on March 26 he had spent the night in jail. The next morning he had been taken by policemen to Const Petja's office and left alone with him

He said he had been questioned about the theft but had denied it. Const Petja had then assaulted him with a chair and a metal ruler. He

had been cut on the head and had had to have 12 stitches. He also claimed he had been strangled

After being assaulted he had told Const Petja he had committed the theft

He had later been taken home in his blood-soaked clothes. He said Const Petja had told his mother to prepare a coffin for her son as he was going to kill him

A few weeks later he had been acquitted on the charge of theft

The boy's mother, Mrs Miriam Dhlwayo, said that after her son had been acquitted Const Petja had apologised for assaulting the boy and had said the case must not go to court

"He offered me money for what he did, but I refused," she said

Mr A M Potgieter, for Const Petja, said Const Petja would deny the charges saying the boy had been brought to his office with another prisoner

He said Const Petja would say their finger prints and photographs had been taken and forms filled in. They had then been taken to the charge office where the charge had been made out

"They were then taken to the other prisoner's home and not the boy's home. He will deny assaulting the boy," Mr Potgieter said

The case has been postponed to July 15



Hattingh drops R10 000 claim against Dispatch

EAST LONDON — A security police warrant officer, Mr Gerhardus Arnoldus Hattingh, of King William's Town, has withdrawn a claim of R10 000 against the Daily Dispatch

A notice that Mr Hattingh had withdrawn his claim for alleged defamation was handed to the Supreme Court in Grahamstown yesterday. Mr Hattingh also undertook to pay the Daily Dispatch's legal costs.

Mr Hattingh had claimed that articles published in the news-

paper between December 10 and 17 in 1976 defamed him both as a citizen and as a member of the security police.

The articles referred to damage to a vehicle belonging to the author, Alan Paton, at Hogsback in 1964 and an allegation of displaying bullying propensities towards blacks in King William's Town.

The Daily Dispatch's response was that the statements made were true and were not published with any intention to defame, but rather as matters of pub-

lic interest published without malice.

Mr Hattingh issued his demand to the Daily Dispatch in December, 1977, and summons was issued in December, 1978.

An application in 1979 by the Daily Dispatch to have certain allegations in the claim struck out was dismissed by the Supreme Court, but the Appellate Division subsequently upheld an appeal by the Daily Dispatch and the particulars were struck out.

Evidence in the case was heard in the Sup-

reme Court in Grahamstown in November last year when the parties agreed to the taking of evidence on commission from Mr Donald Woods, the former editor of the Daily Dispatch, at a venue outside Africa, either London or Mauritius.

There was a further hearing in April this year.

The Daily Dispatch was represented by Mr Frank Kroon SC and Mr Eric Leach, instructed by the Bax Partnership.

Mr Hattingh was represented by Mr J Wilshire Jones, instructed by Whitesides of Grahamstown — DR

LEGEND has it that the wife of the President of one of the "frontline" states most militantly opposed to South Africa has a very special wristwatch.

It is inscribed simply "With best wishes — JC"

She is said to wear the watch with pride — a symbol of the respectful relationship that exists between her husband and "JC"

Sometimes, ironically, it is on her wrist when she entertains other "frontline" leaders at some or other new war council relating to South Africa

That story may or may not be apochryphal. What is certain, however, is that no one who knows "JC" is surprised by it

Power structure

For "JC" is none other than General Petrus Johannes Coetzee, the masterspy who took over this week as Commissioner of the SAP, a position of considerable and probably growing importance in the power structure that exists in our country

At the age of 54 (he looks at least 10 years younger) Coetzee has attained the pinnacle of a career he embarked on as a boy of 16 in the Eastern Cape

But few of the *cognoscenti* believe it will end simply as head of the force to which he is dedicated. For, love him or loathe him (and his adversaries do loathe him, insisting that under him the Security Branch of the SAP has attained new excesses), Coetzee is no ordinary policeman, just as he is certain to be no ordinary Commissioner

His academic achievements alone set him apart from most — making him a strange mixture of a policeman who has grown up through the ranks, and one who collects university degrees as the rest of us may collect stamps

Courage

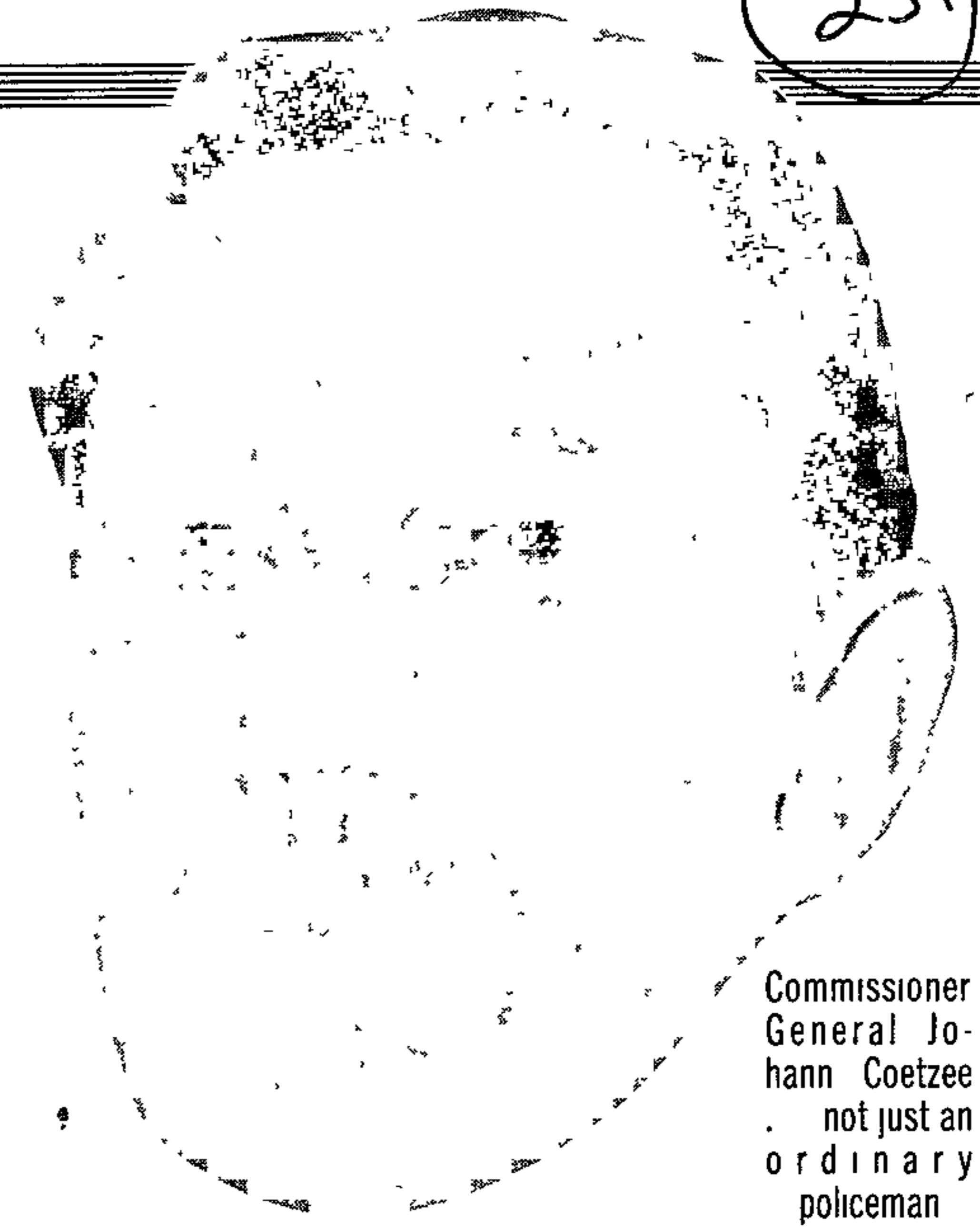
He was not among those privileged to go to university in his teens. But amid all the political turmoil of the 60s he embarked on an academic career that brought him, initially, a BA in political science and history from Unisa, then an honours from RAU awarded for a study of the Palestine question, followed by a Masters

He has collected other degrees since then, and has just about finished a doctoral thesis on Trotsky

The new Commissioner, who comes to his new post from several years as head of the Security Branch, is described by friends as "fanatical" about Greek philosophy, and probably subscribes to that intellectually elitest view that you're really not educated unless you have a knowledge of ancient Greek. All of which is a remark-

'JC'

The boy from Molteno who became a Greek scholar, masterspy and supremo of the South African Police



Commissioner General Johann Coetzee — not just an ordinary policeman

BRUCE LOUDON profiles GENERAL JOHANN COETZEE, who has taken over as Commissioner of the SAP

able contrast with his modest early beginnings, and a lifestyle which, until this week, saw him insisting on living in his small family home in the downmarket Johannesburg suburb of Brixton

Coetzee was born of farming stock at Molteno, and initially served with the Mounted Police (his horse, Monty, was ridden by Princess Margaret during the 1947 Royal visit)

Later he transferred to the CID in Johannesburg, and became a noted stenographer

with an ability to do shorthand at between 200 and 240 words a minute

That was a skill desperately needed by the Security Branch of the SAP, and he was called in to assist with what turned out to be near-perfect notes on political meetings

Thus began his career with the Security Branch, in his early days serving with such noted intelligence men as At Spengler, Hendrik van den Bergh, and Mike Geldenhuys (who retired this week as

Commissioner), and being trained in Germany

In the 60s he began his work as the true "spy master", "handling", initially, agents such as Gerard Ludi and, in the 70s, Craig Williamson, in their penetration of organisations opposed to the South African Government

He was deputy chief of the South African Security Branch when Soweto erupted in 1976 — reporting through the then Security Branch chief, Brigadier Christie Zietsman to General Geldenhuys, the man he has now succeeded as commissioner

Indeed, Coetzee has probably participated in some way in virtually every major "security event" since the 60s when Chief Albert Luthuli was awarded the Nobel Peace Prize as an expression

of global concern about South Africa and apartheid

In so doing he has frequently showed remarkable personal courage — a trait that has resulted in fierce, almost messianic loyalty from the men who work with him

During the Silverton siege, for example, it was Coetzee who went unarmed into the bank, and who, in so doing, was able to drop a tiny microphone with which to monitor conversation among the terrorists

Throughout his progression from humble policeman to spymaster, Coetzee has, say those who know him, tried to remain an intensely private person loyal to his modest beginnings and to his family (he is married with two grown up children, a son and a daughter)

Tennis

He preferred the tiny Brixton home he bought as a low ranking policeman to officialdom in Pretoria (though soon he will move into the Commissioner's official residence)

And his wife, the former Yvonne van Lelyveld worked throughout, for most of the time as a telephonist at The Star in Johannesburg (she retired from the SABC this week)

Quietly, he has sought to indulge his passion for sculpture, or to play tennis with a few friends, but mostly, according to his friends, he has tried to remain out of the public eye (he declined to be interviewed by the Sunday Times this week, saying he needed time to work himself in as Commissioner)

Hint

His battle for privacy is, however, a losing one, for more and more, Coetzee is clearly being drawn into the centre of the power structure (for years he's been a member of the National Security Council and one of the few with direct and immediate access to PW)

Last December, a little noticed event occurred Coetzee was the main speaker at the major event marking the Day of the Covenant — an honour usually reserved in the past for a senior member of the Cabinet

Political pundits could read considerable significance — and perhaps a hint of things to come — into that particular honour

Handwritten text at the top of the page, possibly a title or header, which is mostly illegible due to blurring and bleed-through.

Political Correspondent **251** 8 Feb 4/6/83

CAPE TOWN — The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, had to carry some of the moral responsibility for the fatal shooting of Mr Bryn Eudey of Maritzburg by a police constable, an MP said yesterday.

The Progressive Federal Party's law and order spokesman, Mr Harry Pitman, said after the conviction and sentencing of Constable Martinus Barnard on a charge of culpable homicide, that the Minister's attitude encouraged police to take the law into their hands

Barnard was fined R3 000 and given a suspended prison sentence of three years. He will appeal against the conviction and was given leave to pay the fine at R100 a month from August 1

The judge said he did not take Barnard's previous conviction for the theft of money and a watch in 1981 into consideration in determining the sentence. The fact that Barnard had fired four shots at Mr Eudey's truck to make it halt counted strongly in his favour.

Mr Pitman said the shooting of Mr Eudey and Johannesburg father Mr Kobus Duvenage earlier this year happened "despite assurances given by the Minister that instructions had been given to exercise restraint

"The trouble is, the Minister creates by his attitude a situation in which this kind of thing flourishes.

"When the matter was raised in Parliament he spent most of his time defending the policemen who did the shooting, saying they acted according to their best judgment.

Meanwhile Mr le Grange still would not comment on the conviction or sentencing or on Opposition calls for a full inquiry into the use of firearms by police and other law enforcement officers

All requests for comment have been met with a referral to what he had said previously in Parliament on the issue

However it is understood the issue of the police use of firearms was the major topic of discussion when police divisional commissioners around the country met in Johannesburg on Monday

Man is jailed for five years after shooting policeman

6/6/82
251

East Rand Bureau

A mine shift boss who shot a detective and attempted to shoot another because he did not want them to arrest him was last week jailed for five years by a Springs Regional Court magistrate

Johannes Wouter Bester (30), no address given, was convicted on two charges of attempted murder and charges of theft and illegal possession of a firearm and ammunition

He initially pleaded guilty to all the charges, but the magistrate, Mr J J van der Watt, entered pleas of not guilty on the attempted murder charges

Bester was jailed for four years on the at-

tempted murder charges, six months on the theft charge and six months on the illegal possession of a firearm and ammunition charge

The court heard that Detective-Constables Andre Strauss and Kobus Visser arrived at the Protea Hotel, Springs, at about 10 30 pm on April 5 to arrest Bester. He was on the run from the police after failing to appear in the Springs Magistrate's Court to be sentenced on three fraud charges and a theft charge

The detectives agreed to allow Bester to drive with his fiancée, Mrs Maxie Robberse, to the police station. They followed in a police car. In Fourth Avenue, Bester

struggled with his fiancée, they said

She stopped the car and the policemen pulled up alongside them

Constable Visser went to the car and told Bester to get out

"Bester said nothing. The next minute I heard a shot and felt a searing pain in my stomach," Constable Visser told the court

Bester also fired three shots at Constable Strauss

Constable Visser said he fired six shots at Bester, who then fled

Constable Strauss took his colleague to the Far East Rand Hospital, where he underwent an emergency operation to remove his spleen. He spent 10 days in hospital

Eester later went to Mrs Robberse's home and told her he would shoot any policeman who tried to arrest him

When East Rand Murder and Robbery Squad detectives arrived they found him hiding in a cupboard.

Bester told the court he was nervous when the two detectives arrived at the hotel to arrest him

"I wanted to commit suicide because I did not want to go to jail. I was afraid the policemen would take away my pistol so I would not be able to kill myself," he claimed

The magistrate said Bester had wanted to do everything possible to prevent the detectives from arresting him

Moloise gets death

Sowetan (25)
7/8/8

A 28-YEAR-OLD man described as "a strong sympathiser of the ANC" was yesterday sentenced to death in the Pretoria Supreme Court for murdering a security policeman at the front gate of the policeman's house in Mamelodi last year.

Malesele Benjamin Moloise of 220C Sonnyboy's plot, Stinkwater, smiled, made a black power salute and shouted "Matla" (power) after Mr Justice

H Snyman, sitting with two assessors, announced the sentence.

Moloise was sentenced to death following the killing of Warrant Officer Phillipus Selepe (54), who was gunned down with an AK47 rifle at 8pm on November 7 last year

In his judgement Mr Justice van Dyk said the accused was an unreliable witness and his evidence contrasted with that of two other

~~(25)~~
~~(11)~~
defence witnesses. The accused had associated with members of the banned African National Congress, including Marcus Thabo Motaung who was sentenced to death for high treason last year

The judge said there was overwhelming evidence that the accused was the person who inflicted the fatal wounds on W/O Selepe. He found no extenuating circumstances.

257 2/10/81

SP man ill-treated accused, trial told

ZWELITSHA — A Security Police officer was the worst offender in the ill-treatment of prisoners, the Ciskei Supreme Court heard yesterday

It was alleged that Warrant Officer Douglas Elsdon, of the East London Security Police, subjected four accused to what was described by the defence advocate, Mr M T K Moerane, as "notorious doings"

W/O Elsdon denied the allegations

He was giving evidence in a trial-within-a-trial to determine the admissibility of confessions allegedly made by the accused

Appearing before Mr Justice D S de Wet are Mr William Duna, 31, Mr Dumisani Maninjwe, 31, Mr Bayi Keye, 52, and Mr Luyanda Mayekiso, 23, all of Mdan-tane They have all pleaded not guilty

It is alleged they took part in terrorist activities, were members of the banned ANC, recruited people to undergo military training in Lesotho and were in possession of banned publications

Mr Moerane asked W/O Elsdon whether they had conducted a mini trial to satisfy themselves, but W/O Elsdon replied that that was not so

The trial continues today

Torture claims denied in court

(251)
7/6/83

ZWELITSHA — A security policeman yesterday denied in the Ciskei Supreme Court that he had told a man detained for alleged terrorism that he wanted to see how he could stand up to police torture

Warrant Officer A D Elsdon, of the security police in East London, made the denial when he answered a question from the defence advocate, Mr M T Moerane, in a trial-within-a-trial to establish the admissibility of alleged confessions made by four Mdantsane men appearing on charges of being members of the banned ANC, participating in terroristic activities, recruiting others for military training in Lesotho and being in possession of banned publications

Mr William Mabone Duna, 31, Mr Dumisani Bizette Maninjwa, 31, Mr Jeffrey Bayi Keye, 52, and Mr Luyanda Patrick Mayekiso, 23, have pleaded not guilty to all the charges

W/O Elsdon denied

- A concerted system of torture, assault, being held incommunicado and other methods were used to induce the three men into confessing
- Saying that Mr Maninjwa would realise sleeping with a woman was no better than sleeping with a man when he got out of prison
- He had asked Mr Maninjwa about statements made by other detainees about his activities in the ANC, and said that he would be detained until he gave a statement to the satisfaction of his interrogators.
- Any form of ill-treatment had been used on Mr Maninjwa and Mr Mayekiso
- Saying that screaming would not help when they were assaulted because nobody would hear
- That Mr Maninjwa was forced to make a statement to a magistrate and was handcuffed to a chair when he made it. — DDR

D. N. N. 7/6/83
(251)

1495

251

WEDNESDAY

Port Elizabeth. shooting incident

Mr D J N MALCOMESS asked
the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether a charge has been laid with the South African Police in connection with a shooting incident in the central area of Port Elizabeth on or about 30 May 1983, if so, (a) how many shots were fired and (b)(i) by whom, (ii) at whom and (iii) why were they fired,
- (2) whether the South African Police have instituted or will institute an investigation into the circumstances surrounding this incident?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Yes
- (a) Three
- (b) (i) A traffic officer
- (ii) A person suspected by the traffic officer of having been involved in an armed robbery
- (iii) To prevent the person from fleeing

D. Dispatch 8/16/83

~~415~~ ~~371~~

151

Trial postponed for EL doctor's evidence

ZWELITSHA — The terrorism trial in the Ciskei Supreme Court was postponed yesterday to tomorrow when the principal district surgeon in East London Dr Basil Wingreen, will give evidence in a trial-within-a-trial to establish the admissibility of alleged confessions by three of four Mdantsane men appearing in the trial

Involved in the trial-within-a-trial and alleging police assault and torture during detention are Mr William Mabone Duna, 31, Mr Bizette Dumisanr Maninjwa, 31, and Mr Luyanda Patrick Mayekiso, 33

Charged with them is Mr Jeffery Bayi Keye, 52

All have pleaded not guilty to being members of the banned ANC, participating in terrorist activities, recruiting others for military training in Lesotho and being

in possession of banned publications

During yesterday's hearing three security policemen from East London — Sergeant Mncedisi Matoti, Sergeant Ntlonze and Sergeant Robey Keth — gave evidence denying having assaulted the men and other witnesses who had given evidence of assault and torture during the trial-within-a-trial

Sgt Matoti said the only association he had with the men was when he was asked to take them to the toilet and to serve them food

Sgt Ntlonze said he had no knowledge of the investigation of the case. He said he had seen Mr Monwabisi Mqijima — who had alleged in court that he had been assaulted by him — but had only asked him about his family back-

ground

Sgt Keth said he questioned Mr Duna about banned books he had found in his house, funerals of ex-Robben Island prisoners he had attended and a stranger he had found in a cupboard in Mr Duna's house

He said Mr Duna had co-operated with the police during investigations and when there was an issue in which they felt he had misled them he would clear it up without much trouble

Sgt Keth denied assaulting the men and said he was still a junior in the security police when they were interrogated in 1981. His main duty had been fetching the men from prison in the morning and taking them back in the afternoon — DDR

(256 =) 35

reaction

1. Band on the road

2. ... not prepared to ...

3. ... change

4. ... independently

5. ... for money

6. ... after ... change

Ciskei court hears of threats

THE Ciskei Supreme Court heard this week that the main object of the security police in their interrogation of one of the four accused facing terrorism charges, was to force him to implicate himself with African National Congress activities.

Appearing before Mr Justice D S de Wet are Mr William Duna (31), Mr Dumsani Maninjwe (31), Mr Bayi Keye

(52), and Mr Luyanda Mayekiso (23), all of Mdantsane township near East London

The four have pleaded not guilty to charges of taking part in terrorist activities, being members of the banned ANC, recruiting people to undergo military training in Lesotho and being in possession of banned publications

Advocate M T Moe-rane, for the accused, al-

leged that the security police had tried to extract certain information from all the accused by force

Detective-sergeant Robby Keith of the East London Security Police denied that he had assaulted the detainees during their interrogation at Cambridge police station in East London

The sergeant also denied that the police threw darts into a pic-

ture of Mr Steve Biko, the black consciousness leader who died in detention, which was pinned on to the wall of his office

The sergeant admitted he "had asked Mr Duna a few questions" He described Mr Duna as a co-operative detainee who wrote statements freely and voluntarily

The trial continues today — Sapa

Court told knife and police book have disappeared

251

Mercury

9/6/83

LADYSMITH—The knife allegedly drawn by a black man to stab a policeman before he was fatally shot with a shotgun pistol, together with the police occurrence book, had mysteriously disappeared, the Ladysmith Supreme Court was told yesterday

Maj D H du Toit, stationed at Dundee Police Station, said this in evidence at the trial of Const Dawid Marthinus Skoonraad, 29, who is appearing before Mr Justice Brian Law on a charge of murder

Const Skoonraad, stationed at Helpmekeer Police Station near Dundee, has pleaded not guilty to murdering Mr Mzakayifani Thilemon Nkosi outside his hut at Spandekroon on the night of December 25 last year

Mr Nkosi was shot in the head after Const Skoonraad, accompanied by his father and Const Z M Nkosi, had gone to the area to investigate a complaint of armed robbery.

Maj du Toit told the Court that he was informed by the station commander at Helpmekeer that both the knife and the occurrence book were missing and that he was unable to explain their disappearance

He said Const Skoonraad had showed him the knife on the night of the shooting, which had a blade of 15 cm, and he had told him to take it to the charge office and enter it into the book.

Earlier, Maj du Toit told the Court that about midnight on December 25 he had received a call from Const Skoonraad, who told him about a shooting incident

He went over to the police station and saw Const

Mercury Reporter

Skoonraad, who looked shocked and dazed

Const Skoonraad told him that he had been to the scene of the shooting and two suspects were pointed out to him. A firearm had been recovered

Const Skoonraad said that a third suspect was to have been pointed out, and he had knocked on the door of a hut

Questioned

A man and a woman in the hut asked what they wanted, and when they refused to open the door it was broken down, Const Skoonraad had said

He said Const Skoonraad had told him that he questioned the couple about the third suspect and a man had promised to point him out

He then took the man by his hand and about 10 paces away he attempted to break loose

When he shone his torch he saw a knife moving to stab him. He hit the man and a shot went off. The man fell to the ground

Maj du Toit said that when he asked Const

Skoonraad if there were any witnesses to the incident, he said there were none

Mrs Liza Khumalo told the Court that she was in her hut when she heard the bang of a door. She said she then heard noises, as if someone were kicking down the door

Later she heard screams and when she came out of her hut she saw Mrs Thulie Damane with her hands over her head

She asked her what was happening and Mrs Damane had replied that it was the police

She saw Mr Nkosi walking away from his hut followed by a white man. She heard a shot and saw a man fall to the ground

Mrs Damane said she had been sleeping in the hut with Mr Nkosi when they were awakened by loud knocking on the door

She said the door was suddenly kicked open and a white man had entered. She said the man hit Mr Nkosi on the head with an object and demanded that he bring out the money

She could not identify the object and also did not know anything about the money, she said

She said the white man and Mr Nkosi then went outside and she followed

She had shouted for Mrs Khumalo

Mrs Damane said that Mr Nkosi was again hit and ordered to go to a police van nearby. While they were outside she heard a shot and saw a man fall. She screamed

The trial was adjourned to today

17 answered 10/6/83
Police persons killed/wounded

251 Q. Col 1524
Mr S. A. PITMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

Whether any persons were shot by the South African Police in May 1983, if so, how many were shot and (a) killed and (b) wounded in that month?

†The MINISTER OF INTERNAL AFFAIRS (for the Minister of Law and Order)

Yes—68

(a) 23

(b) 45

2 500 men in anti-terrorist operation

MDANTSANE — A "routine operation directed at the eradication of terrorism" was carried out by 2 500 men backed by four aircraft here early yesterday morning, according to the Commander-in-Chief of State Security in Ciskei, Lieutenant-General Charles Sebe

The operation lasted from 4 am until noon

Men from both Ciskei and South Africa, including two South African Defence Force helicopters and the Ciskei Defence Force helicopter and Skyvan, were involved, General Sebe said

Three people were arrested for "other" offences during the eight-hour operation, he added

"The operation was successful and fruitful, because we proved what we wanted to prove," General Sebe said

"We are aware of the fact that terrorists are constant in their operations. We have, however, decided on constant vigilance and we can't stop now

"Any terrorist who has received training of any kind from the communists, and who thinks he can set foot in this region, will have himself to blame and not the armed forces of Ciskei and South Africa," General Sebe said

According to eyewitnesses, roadblocks were set up throughout Mdantsane and also at the entrance to the city near Fort Jackson

Cars were stopped and the occupants and vehicles were searched while the aircraft flew overhead

Houses were also searched; it was said

Mr Mxolisi Nokhangela, a member of the General Workers' Union, said members of the Ciskei Central Intelligence Service entered his home at 5 30 am

"They confiscated union booklets, my membership card and a copy of the GWU's constitution," Mr Nokhangela said yesterday

He added the search had made him late for work.

A short statement issued by Mr Msokoli Uotole, an official at the union's head office in Cape Town, said "This kind of harassment will only sour relations between our union and the Ciskei Government".

An SADF spokesman said late yesterday afternoon, the SADF had nothing to add to General Sebe's comments

He said it was understandable that the defence force would cooperate closely with independent states to solve common problems

General Sebe said it was significant that "during the past few weeks of terrorist operations the strategy arrived at by the enemy is of international standard"

"This is a fact that we must accept. It demands more vigilance and constant surveillance of the enemy because, once we show signs of inconsistency, it is then that the enemy will strike and strike bitterly

"We must co-ordinate our forces in Southern Africa as well as in our black states, accepting the fact that we have a very wide border that has to be covered by the forces to prevent the encroachment of trained terrorists in our territories," General Sebe said

— DDR

Dispatch (25) 11/6/83

Shooting witness contests statement

EAST LONDON — A man who was present when shots were fired at the home of a Border Council of Churches field worker, Mr Mzwandile Msoki, on Wednesday night, yesterday said the matter had been reported to the police immediately after the shooting

Mr F J Fuzile was reacting to a statement by the Commander-in-Chief of State Security in Ciskei, Lieutenant-General Charles Sebe, who said the matter had not been reported to the police

Mr Fuzile said Mr L

Boniwe, a friend of the family, had telephoned the Mdantsane police and was told to telephone the Vulindlela police in Zone 13

He said Mr Boniwe had done that and police had visited the Msoki home after 11 pm on Wednesday

They had taken an empty cartridge from Mr Boniwe and returned later to take statements from people who were there when the shooting took place

Mr Fuzile said he had not been there when the police arrived — DDR

His biggest problem, he says, is the soaring incidence of car theft

Aristotle and the ANC

u/c NR645 11/6/83
251

GENERAL Petrus Johannes Coetzee, who took office this month as South Africa's new Commissioner of Police, is a surprisingly unassuming man — but a man full of surprises

He is the former chief of South Africa's often controversial Security Police

In his first interview with the Press since his appointment General Coetzee gave an impression far from that of a man who has the power to lock people away from society and who is the pillar of support of one of the world's most debated political systems

With a string of degrees after his name, at ease quoting Aristotle and other classical philosophers, he often sounds more like an academic. Thus, even with his background, he tends to treat the ANC threat against the existing order extremely dispassionately. On the whole he avoids emotive words like "the enemy" or "terrorists" and talks more often about "the opposition".

In dealing with the "opposition", General Coetzee says he has a difficult job

In Russia it would be easy as the police could use any methods they needed

But in South Africa we must protect society without destroying the system of society"

His problem, he maintains, is information. And it is in collecting this information that he exerts his more controversial powers

The police could not be expected to sit in their police stations and find out with crystal balls what was happening

The "opposition" could not work in a vacuum and needed a support system. It was this system the police had to penetrate if there was to be success

The organisations and people who wittingly — and often unwittingly — helped provide the support

By BRUCE CAMERON
Political Staff

structures for terrorism had to be penetrated

In collecting the information one had to keep a proper balance between the methods of collecting information and the mechanisms of an open society — namely, open debate, constitutional politics, the rights of people and of such pressure groups as trade unions and churches

General Coetzee believes the police should aim to be a unifying force in society

"It must not be another force to tear asunder what is already a delicate situation"

Information was, however, only one of the avenues used to fight the "opposition"

Diplomatic efforts had to be used to prevent bases in neighbouring countries, while events like the 1976 Soweto unrest, which led to large numbers of ANC recruits leaving the country, had to be avoided

One of the surprises of the interview was that he did not see the threat of the "opposition" as his major headache in his new job

His biggest problem, he says, is the soaring incidence of car theft

The financial cost to the country worries him, but more so does the wide use of stolen cars in crimes ranging from bank robberies to acts of terrorism

He foresees legislation to improve identification marks, among other things, to cut down on the thefts

And to fight not only car theft but all types of crime, General Coetzee has set as his main target the modernisation of crime prevention and detection methods

He wants to bring the police force into the computer age

Police cars with computer terminals will become standard if he has his way. They will be able to give instant answers, for example, on details of every car in the country or the file of any criminal

Another objective is to find ways to encourage greater public participation in crime detection and prevention

"In modern society people do not like to become involved. We must find ways to overcome this problem"

General Coetzee firmly believes that most people in South Africa are behind him, not only in his fight against crime but also against terrorism

"People, whatever their political differences, agree that we must try and solve our problems without violence"

South Africa had one of the highest success rates against terrorism in the world and this could not have been achieved without the assistance of the population, particularly the black population

He did not agree that such incidents as the death of black consciousness leader Steve Biko or trade unionist Neil Aggett in detention, or the shootings of two innocent men, Bryn Eudey and Kobie Duvenhage, had caused the public to lose confidence in the police

A popular television programme was a clear indication of public support. "After every programme we are inundated by telephone calls"

And the likelihood is that for the next six years it will be General Coetzee who, more than any other member of the police force, will affect its image and its relationship with the people it is meant to serve and protect



General P J Coetzee, the "opposition"

Fatal police shootings peak in May

By BRUCE CAMERON, Political Staff

POLICE bullets killed 23 people last month — more than in any other month this year. But the total number of people shot, including the wounded, has dropped from an average 73 to 68.

The figures were given to Parliament by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, in reply to Mr Harry Pitman, MP, Progressive Federal Party spokesman on law and order.

Mr Pitman has been asking questions about police shootings on a monthly basis since the fatal shooting this year of two innocent men — Mr Bryn Eudey of Maritzburg and Mr Kobie Duvenhage of Johannesburg.

Mr Pitman today repeated his call for an investigation of police use of firearms.

In an interview before the latest figures were made available South Africa's new police chief, General Johan Coetzee, said a "very special effort" was being made to impress on the police "that the greatest circumspection must be used before they resort to firearms".

Special lectures

Special lectures were being held and directives had been made by the Minister and his predecessor.

General Coetzee said although he was reluctant to compare shooting incidents with other police forces, figures showed that the South African Police were better than a number of other Western countries.

However, he was not totally happy with the situation and it was being watched.

Every incident was investigated and action was sometimes taken departmentally even if there were no court action.

8/14/6/83

~~251~~ 251

Aggett case shows official probe was misled, say lawyers

By Lynne Cornfield

The Rabie Commission was misled on fundamental matters in its inquiry, and the subsequent directives issued by the Minister of Law and Order for the care and treatment of detainees are hopelessly inadequate according to Lawyers for Human Rights

The lawyers' Witwatersrand regional committee made an in-depth study of the commission's findings in the light of evidence at the inquest of Dr Neil Aggett who, at the time of his death on February 5 1982, was being held in terms of section 6 of the Terrorism Act

They find that the evidence brings the assumptions of the Rabie Commission into question, such as that the system of police interrogation of political detainees is supervised carefully and protects the health of detainees

Evidence was found to contradict these assumptions in that a magistrate was denied access to Dr Aggett after a lengthy interrogation, and on another occasion an inspector of detainees was denied access

Police are found to have failed to have regard for Dr Aggett's welfare in that the district surgeon was not consulted as to the effects of prolonged interrogation or of the effect of certain types of interrogation, the officer charged with visiting Dr Aggett's cell every hour did not do so, and Dr Aggett's need for sleep was ignored, as was his right to limited exercise

Lawyers for Human Rights claim that the directions issued by the Minister of Law and Order that aim to secure the health and welfare of the de-

tainee are unlikely to do so because they lack the status of law and are simply internal departmental directives

This means they need not be enforced by the courts or any independent body. Instead it will be left to the police to police themselves

The lawyers' report says clauses in the directives enable police to evade the spirit of the directives. For example, detainees shall have decent facilities "where practicable"

Particularly criticised was section 29 of the Internal Security Act, No 74 of 1982, which allows indefinite detention for the purpose of interrogation and excludes the two main safeguards for a detainee — judicial protection, and visits by people who are not State officials, such as relatives or a private doctor

"While section 29 remains in force in its present form one cannot really expect an improvement in conditions in detention. Given this fact, any recommendations for an improvement of the Minister's directions inevitably have a cosmetic quality," the report says

- Lawyers for Human Rights recommend that.
- The Minister's directions be given force of law
 - The terms "torture" and "inhuman or degrading treatment" be defined so that it is not left to the police to decide the meaning
 - An independent ombudsman be given authority to ensure compliance with the directions
 - Security Police be informed, preferably by lawyers and medical experts, about the hazards of interrogation to the health of the detainee

Expel ANC ⁽²⁵⁾ appeal sent to Thatcher ^{DIP/SPATCH 14/6/83}

EAST LONDON — An appeal to Britain's Prime Minister, Mrs Margaret Thatcher, to expel African National Congress (ANC) and South African Communist Party (SACP) representatives from London has been addressed to her from South Africa

A copy of the letter, signed by Mr J J Leontsinis in his capacity as chairman of an organisation based in Lyndhurst, Johannesburg, and called the Security Forces Support Committee

(SFSC) was sent to the Editor of the Daily Dispatch

The letter expresses the SFSC's anguish over the Pretoria car bomb explosion set off by the ANC

Mr Leontsinis said although the atrocity had been condemned "right across the political spectrum in South Africa", the ANC and the SA Communist Party were allowed to occupy safe sanctuaries in their respective headquarters in London

Mr Leontsinis complained that the carnage caused in Pretoria had been defended in a British Broadcasting Corporation world service interview with Mrs Ruth Mompati, the London representative of the ANC

The letter asked Mrs Thatcher to expel Mrs Mompati and other active ANC and SACP "terrorists" and "terrorist propagandists" from the United Kingdom

Mrs Thatcher was also

asked to close the UK offices of the two organisations and to enforce strict visa control against would-be visitors "from the ranks of active terrorists"

The letter also suggested steps should be taken to ensure that no British money was donated to "the terrorists and their propagandists"

A fifth request was for Mrs Thatcher to launch an unequivocal condemnation of the ANC and

the SACP and of the Pretoria bomb attack

"We believe these requests are in the interests, not just of the South African people, but also of the people of the entire free world"

The letter to Mrs Thatcher had attached to it a question and answer transcript of the "no regrets" BBC interview Julian Marshall had with Mrs Ruth Mompati of the ANC about the Pretoria bomb attack — DDR

Rev Buti hits out at police

By MONO BADELA

THE LEADER of the NG Kerk in Alexandra township, the Reverend Sam Palo Buti, has sent a strong message of protest to the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, against the "scandalous behaviour" allegedly taken by the police when they surrounded the church last Sunday.

In a telex dispatched yesterday to the Minister, the Rev Buti accused members of the police of intimidating his congregation and frightening the children by taking pictures while the service was in progress.

The copy of the telex sent to the Minister of Law and Order read

"We, the pastor, the church council and the congregation of the NG Kerk in Africa of Alexandra wish to register an

extremely strong protest to the Minister of Law and Order and to inform the people of South Africa as a whole about an unjustified incident that occurred outside our church on the morning of Sunday June 12, 1983, where

(1) In a threatening manner, armed members of the South African Police surrounded our church at the time when we were worshipping and praising The Lord

(2) In spite of one of their members attending this normal service at our invitation, immediately afterwards photographs were taken of the congregation, children frightened and the people harassed and threatened by members of the force

(3) A white member of our congregation was in-



REV BUTI Complaint to Government.

timidated. This action by those representing the law caused us to feel that our right to worship the Lord without State interference is in jeopardy, and that this humiliation is an attack on our honour as part of the body of Christ

"Accordingly we urgently appeal to the Minister and to the Prime Minister to ensure that those responsible for this scandalous behaviour be made to apologise for the disgusting action against

the body of Christ at the time of worship and when there was neither demonstration or any other act against the law of our land"

A spokesman for the office of the Minister of Law and Order, a Mr Pelsler, said it would not be ethical for the Minister to comment to the Press on the content of the telegram. He said the matter was private between the Minister and Rev Buti. The reply would be directed to Rev Buti and not to the Press.

M pr

THE REFU transport register k was not and the Govern

And as a controversy this directive of Tran Hendrik Sch instructed of Transp Ecksteen, to boards thre country on them perm such a direct

A four-m gation comp Jimmy Soja dent of the So rican Black 1 ciation (Sabta Mlokoti, gene tary, Mr M the associat tant secretary P M Nkosi,

Son poli

THE GOVERN must now that education more than the den of apart' president of the Teachers' Ass of South A (UTASA), Mr Sonn, said in v this week.

Mr Sonn, who president of th Teachers' Prof Association (was speaking opening of the annual conferen. He said the was doubly disa,

NEWS in brief

Students on trial

TWENTY-TWO Fort Hare University students appeared in the Magistrate's Court in Alice this week charged with public violence

The students were arrested following a demonstration on the campus last week. The demonstration and subsequent one-day boycott of lectures was in protest to the hanging of three members of the ANC.

The students, who were not asked to plead, face charges of public violence, alternatively of attending an illegal gathering.

Bail of R100 each was granted

Ax gets the chop

THE HILLBROW "Jawbreaker" Rodney Ax (19), was sentenced to death yesterday by a Rand Supreme Court judge for the multiple rape of a woman Ax held captive for a week-end

"Ax," said Mr Justice Human, "terrorised the ladies of Johannesburg. No one was safe in lifts or in the privacy of their flats"

Talks

A BITTER row over wage increases for black mineworkers threatens to disrupt this week's historic negotiations between the National Union of Mineworkers (Num) and the Chamber of Mines.

The union, which only last week won recognition for about 12 000 miners at eight mines, this week issued its demands for a 30 percent pay rise and an end to racial discrimination on Chamber mines.

Lanco

QUARTZ

THE WINNER'S WATCH

KEEP YOUR HOME AND FAMILY SAFE

Security Fencing

251 ~~275~~ Hansard
Greenmarket Square
Q Col. 1555-1556 15/6/83
*15 Mr S S VANDER MERWE asked
the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether the South African Police were sent to Greenmarket Square in Cape Town on 4 June 1983, if so why,
- (2) whether any teargas or tearsmoke was used by the police on this occasion, if so, (a) why, (b) to what effect and (c) how many persons were present,
- (3) whether any persons were arrested, if so, (a) how many and (b) for what offences?

The MINISTER OF INTERNAL AFFAIRS (for the Minister of Law and Order)

- (1) No, they were not sent but went to

15 JUNE 1983

1556

the Greenmarket Square in the execution of their functions

- (2) Yes
 - (a) Because the persons who attended an unlawful gathering would not depart at the request of the police
 - (b) Some departed whilst others ignored the appeal of the police
 - (c) Approximately 30
- (3) Yes
 - (a) 9
 - (b) For contravening section 57 of Act 74 of 1982

'Aggett cops' in court

TWO policemen who allegedly forced their way into the home of Mr John Aggett, the father of detainee Dr Neil Aggett, are to face criminal charges. *Somerset*

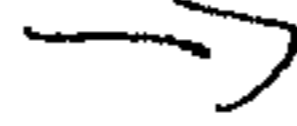
The Attorney-General of the Cape, Mr Neil Rossouw, said yesterday that Lieutenant Steven Whitehead and Sergeant P Erasmus would be prosecuted for searching the Aggett's Somerset West home without a warrant

Lieutenant Whitehead is with the uniformed branch of the Brixton Police, and Sergeant Erasmus with the John Vorster Square Security Branch

The case will be heard in the Somerset West Magistrate's Court on a date still to be decided

Q 61 1598 - 1599
Siphiwo Mtshkulu reports/representations
251 Hansard 17/6/83
16 Mr A SAVAGE asked the Minister
of Law and Order

- (1) Whether the South African Police have received any (a) reports and (b) representations in regard to one Siphiwo Mtshkulu since his reply to



1599

FRIDAY, 1

Question No 18 on 27 April 1983 if so (i) what is the purport of these reports and representations and (ii) what action has been taken as a result

- (2) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF INTERNAL AFFAIRS (for the Minister of Law and Order)

(1) No

(2) No

Death cause not known

Crime Reporter

THE pathologist who conducted the post-mortem on Daniel Benjamin, the Darling boy who died soon after being released from police custody, was unable to establish the cause of his death

This was disclosed this week by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, in reply to a series of questions in Parliament by Mrs Helen Suzman (PFP Houghton)

Daniel, a 13-year-old schoolboy, died on May 4 after being released from police custody the day before. He had been arrested after he and three other boys had allegedly stolen pigeons

After his death, allegations were made that the boy's head had been banged against the wall of a cell by a policeman. The boy's body was ex-

humed so that the cause of his death could be fully established

This week, the minister said the pathologist had found the body in a state of decomposition. No external injuries were found and there was some bleeding near the skin surface

There was no other bleeding and from the findings, it appeared that there was no brain damage

The unnamed pathologist said the cause of death could not be established

The minister said the investigation into the death had now been completed and it had been established that the allegation of assault on the dead boy was false.

No further action was to be taken as "no offence had been disclosed".

LO
na
le
(L
gu
he
sh
is
aj
M
gi
p
n
s
t
s
)

251

Townships quiet as *Mercury* police launch probe

20/6/83

Mercury Reporter

LAMONTVILLE was quiet yesterday and police reported that the situation in other black townships around Durban was back to normal

Police still patrolled Lamontville last night as investigations into the deaths there last Thursday of two babies were launched

In a statement issued in Pretoria last night the Commissioner of Police Gen Johan Coetzee said he had ordered a thorough investigation into

the death of the two infants

The probe followed allegations that two black children had died of the effects of tear smoke used by police against rioters

A senior officer attached to the criminal bureau of the South African Police in Pretoria Maj-Gen Jan Grobbelaar is in charge of the investigation

The head of the police's forensic laboratories Maj-Gen Lothar Neethling was made

available to the pathologists who will carry out a post mortem examination

This officer has knowledge of the toxicological effect of the chemical substances used by the police and other substances which might be present because of the burning of strange objects in the area during the riot situation the statement said

The two children who died were identified as seven-month-old Khavelihle Sibeko and two month-old Siphindile Radebe



SAP man fined for indecency

251
By Gavin Engelbrecht, West Rand Bureau 21/1/83

A detective constable who was convicted for hanging out of a moving car's window in the nude with his buttocks and private parts exposed was fined R250 (or three months) in the Roodepoort Magistrate's Court yesterday

Gary James Schreuder (22), of the Bramley police, pleaded not guilty before Mr J B van der Merwe to a charge of public indecency committed in Hull Street, Florida, on January 2

He later altered his plea to guilty

A Sandton police sergeant, Hilton Eugene Slabbert (24), who was driving the car, pleaded not guilty to driving under the influence of alcohol

He later decided to plead guilty to an alternative charge of negligent driving

Mr Vincent Wilson said he was in Hull Street with his wife and children when he saw Slabbert turn in front of him

"Schreuder was hanging out of the car window. He was completely naked and only his legs were in the car," he said

Mr Wilson said Schreuder held his private parts in his other hand and shouted "Look chicks, I am"

"When they stopped I walked up to the car with a pick handle and ordered them to wait until the police arrived. Schreuder was pulling up his pants"

Mr Wilson said three men got out of the car and approached him aggressively. He hit Slabbert with his fist and slapped an unidentified warrant officer

He submitted they were all under the influence of alcohol

When it was put to Mrs Charlotte Wilson that Schreuder had a pair of short running pants on, she replied "But I could definitely see his buttocks". She added that Schreuder was committing an indecent act

Mr Wepener, for the defence, said in mitigation both had been policemen for more than five years

"They were on their way back from a party on the Vaal River, were severely intoxicated and were in a jovial mood," he said

Slabbert admitted a previous conviction for assault

In passing sentence, Mr J B van der Merwe said "The public must not be led to believe you are treated differently to other lawbreakers"

Slabbert was fined R100 or 50 days



Gary James Schreuder (22) . . . fined for public indecency



Hilton Eugene Slabbert (24) . . . guilty of negligent driving

CAPE TOWN 22/6/83
251

'Negligent' police shot boys - lawyer

Staff Reporter

FOUR policemen who were involved in the fatal shooting of two schoolboys when they attempted to escape after they had been arrested, had been "grossly negligent" and should be charged with culpable homicide, it was submitted in the Wynberg inquest court yesterday.

Mr B Haliday, appearing on behalf of the families of Godfrey Solomons, 16, and Mark Andrews, 15, said the policemen were trying to cover up events which had taken place in the early hours of the morning of August 18, 1981, when the two half-brothers died.

Evidence by the four policemen, Detective Sergeant A Van Blommenstein, Constables L Nomdoe, K Noemdo and G V Raubenheimer, was that both boys had been suspects in a house-breaking and car theft case.

A police informant had taken them to the boys' house in Hanover Park where they had found them both asleep in bed.

A scuffle ensued inside the house when the two boys allegedly refused to accompany the policemen. Sergeant Van Blommenstein said he and Constable Nomdoe had escorted Godfrey Solomons to one police van while Consta-

bles Raubenheimer and Noemdo had escorted Mark Andrews to the other.

The policemen said the boys suddenly broke loose and ran away and several shots were fired during a chase.

A State pathologist, Dr C G Fosseus, previously testified that he had examined the body of Mark Andrews on August 19 and had found a 0,5cm bullet wound in his chest. Dr Fosseus said he had found four bullet wounds in the body of Godfrey Solomons.

Mr Haliday submitted yesterday that the policemen should not have fired any shots and should have let the boys go. He said they had previously arrested them on other charges and knew where they lived.

"They were only children of 15 and 16 years old. The policemen showed no respect for their lives," Mr Haliday said.

He submitted that the four policemen had been "grossly negligent" and should all face charges of culpable homicide.

The magistrate, Mr N Jones, adjourned the inquest *sine die* in order to examine all the documents.

Mr P Nel appeared for the Attorney General. Mr J F Köhler represented the Department of Law and Order.

Court awards PE man R9 500 for loss of a testicle

By CHRIS RENNIE

A MAN who lost his potency and a testicle as a result of a policeman's bullet, was awarded R9 500 damages and costs by the Port Elizabeth Supreme Court today.

Mr Norman Mzwandile Baleni, of Kwazakele, originally sued the Minister of Police and Constable Nkululeko Elijah Xoliwe for R20 000 damages.

He alleged that as a result of being shot by Constable Xoliwe at Soweto, on January 24, last year, he lost his right testicle, his

potency and his fertility

He later withdrew his action against the Minister of Police, but proceeded against Const Xoliwe

Earlier this week he testified that he was sitting at a friend's house talking, when Const Xoliwe came to the door and ordered them to stand still. He said Const Xoliwe drew a gun and fired. He realised he was injured and spent the next nine days in hospital

Dr E. J. Van Heerde, a urologist, testified

that Mr Baleni had lost a testicle and had a gunshot wound in his buttock. He said Mr Baleni complained of impotency. There was no chemical evidence of this, but there was also no reason to disbelieve Mr Baleni. There was some indication that he had not had intercourse for a length of time.

In his judgment, Mr Justice Solomon, described Mr Baleni as a "well set up, good looking young man".

He remarked that Mr Baleni had been "overcome" while giving evidence, and that was understandable.

Africans set a considerable store by potency and fertility. Not being able to marry and have children would have caused Mr Baleni to suffer greatly

It was probably the worst possible physical injury he could suffer, and the R9 500 damages sought was not excessive. He found, however, that no contumelia had been proved and refused a further claim of R500. He ordered Constable Xoliwe to pay costs and interest.

Mr Leon Schubart, instructed by Van Kerken and Oelofse, appeared for Mr Baleni.

C. Herald 25/6/83

R1 700 award for wrongful arrest

251

JOHANNESBURG. — A Johannesburg magistrate has awarded a Soweto man R1 700 for wrongful arrest and detention and the indignity and pain he suffered when he was assaulted by five policemen at the Brixton police station on October 11, 1981.

The magistrate also awarded costs to Mr Merlin Jack, 35, of Dube Village, who sued the Minister of Police for R1 500 for unlawful arrest and R1 500 for assault

The magistrate, Mr J Malherbe, accepted Mr Jack's evidence that he was unlawfully arrested and was detained in Brixton for about six hours by five policemen who were looking for his brother

"The interference with Mr Jack's personal liberty was a serious matter, but I take into account that he was not locked up

or placed with criminals," he said

He said there was no evidence Mr Jack had resisted arrest, which might have led to his injuries

Mr Jack told the court that he was strangled, punched and kicked by the policemen, who also put a sack over his head and made him scrub the floors



Warrant-Officer Stefanus Johannes Swanepoel pictured leaving the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court yesterday after an appearance on a charge of murdering a motorist, Mr Jacobus Duvenhage.

Picture: ROBERT TSHABALALA

Murder accused barred from using cell exit

(251) ROOM 23/6/83

Mall Reporter

ATTEMPTS by a policeman charged with the murder of Mr Jacobus Duvenhage to evade Press photographers ended yesterday when a Johannesburg magistrate instructed a court orderly not to allow the policeman to use the cell exit.

Warrant Officer Stephanus Petrus Swanepoel, of the Car Theft Unit, entered the court from the police cells, an entrance normally used only by those in custody.

The magistrate, Mr D J du Plessis van der Walt, immediately asked him "What are you doing in the cells? You are not in custody."

"I came in from the back," replied W/O Swanepoel.

"You cannot leave through the cells," said Mr Van Der Walt.

W/O Swanepoel, 35, of Triomf, Johannesburg, was served with an indictment to appear in the Supreme Court on August 1 for trial.

He has pleaded not guilty to a charge of murder, following the fatal shooting of Mr Jacobus Duvenhage, who was shot during a police chase in D F Malan Drive in Roosevelt Park on March 4.

W/O Swanepoel, who sat with two associates for a few minutes before he left the

court, was confronted by Press photographers who clicked their cameras continuously and then followed him to a vehicle about two blocks from the court building.

At two previous appearances, W/O Swanepoel entered and left the court through the cell door, evading photographers.

At his first appearance, court reporters could not find the charge sheet. Only after an appeal to the chief magistrate, Mr O A de Meyer, did the charge sheet surface.

Yesterday the indictment stated that W/O Swanepoel was tipped off about the whereabouts of a long pursued car-theft gang leader, a Mr Hermanus Antome Nieuwoudt.

Driving an unmarked police vehicle he left with two other police officers to investigate. All three policemen were armed.

They then saw a white Cortina, similar to a car Mr Nieuwoudt was suspected of stealing, and closed in. W/O Swanepoel noticed that the driver wore dark glasses and his description suited that of the suspect.

The driver of the car, Mr Duvenhage, drove at a normal speed at all times and had done nothing aggressive, said the indictment.

W/O Swanepoel fired two shots, one hit the Cortina and the other went through the window and fatally wounded Mr Duvenhage.



Inquiry into false evidence

S. Express 25
26/6/83 ~~26~~
~~27~~

By ANDREW DONALDSON

ALLEGATIONS that security police told State witnesses in the recent nine-month Kempton Park terror trial what to say in court in order to intimidate the accused are still being investigated

The police investigation was ordered by Kempton Park Magistrate Mr I J J Luther at the close of the trial in February when the four accused were acquitted on charges under the Terrorism Act

The East Rand District CID officer and the investigating officer, Lieutenant-Colonel A de la Rosa, this week told the Sunday Express that the investigation was still continuing, but could not disclose any details

"When we've finished our report we'll hand it to the Attorney-General and only upon his instructions can we take the matter further," Colonel da la Rosa said

Mr Luther — now at the Johannesburg magistrate's court — has not received from the police and details on the progress of the inquiry.

Mr Stanley Radebe, Mr Lebona Ernest Mohakala, Miss Nonkulueko Innocentia Mazibuko and Mr Mfuthuzeli Madalane were accused of furthering the aims of the banned South African Youth Revolutionary Council (Sayrco) and the outlawed Soweto Students' Representative Council (SSRC).

They pleaded not guilty to the charges and denied recruiting youths to undergo military training outside South Africa.

They were acquitted because Mr Luther found State witnesses had been forced to give false evidence by the security police.

EMPIRE TOWN ANSWER BOOK

EVERY CANDIDATE MUST enter in column (1) the number of each question answered (in the order in which it has been answered); leave columns (2) and (3) blank.

	Internal	External
(1)	(2)	(3)
3(b)(i)		
	22	
4(b)	20	
Examiners' Initials		

Surname.....
 First Name(s).....
 Date.....24.....
 Degree/Diploma you are registered for.....
 Subject.....
 (to be copied)
 Paper No.....
 (to be copied)
 BUS Sc
 Examination Paper
 Examination Paper

All answer books to be marked by the following number of marks

Number of questions	
Number of marks	

Surname.....
 First Name(s).....
 Date.....24.....
 Degree/Diploma you are registered for.....
 Subject.....
 (to be copied)
 Paper No.....
 (to be copied)

NOTE CAREFULLY

1. Enter in column (1) the number of the question answered.
2. Blue ink must be used for answers written under the number which is to be marked.
3. Names of candidates (e.g. g) must be written in the examination paper.

Any dishonesty will be dealt with severely.

WARNING

1. No books, notes, pieces of paper or other material may be brought into the examination room unless candidates are so instructed.
2. Candidates are not to communicate with other candidates or with any person except the invigilator.
3. No part of an answer book is to be torn out.
4. All answer books must be handed to the commissioner or to an invigilator before leaving the examination room.

Candidates are liable to disqualification and to possible exclusion from the University

THE DUVENHAGE CASE

No cottonwool for police in this court

BY DENA SHAPIRO

A JOHANNESBURG magistrate who ordered a policeman appearing on a murder charge not to use the court cells as an access to his court says police have no right to be "wrapped in cottonwool" and get special treatment.

But the Divisional Commissioner of Police, Brigadier J H du Plessis, said he felt policemen had an "unquestionable right" to use the cells at court.

"However, it is the magistrate's prerogative to bar the policeman from using the cells. He must do as he sees fit."

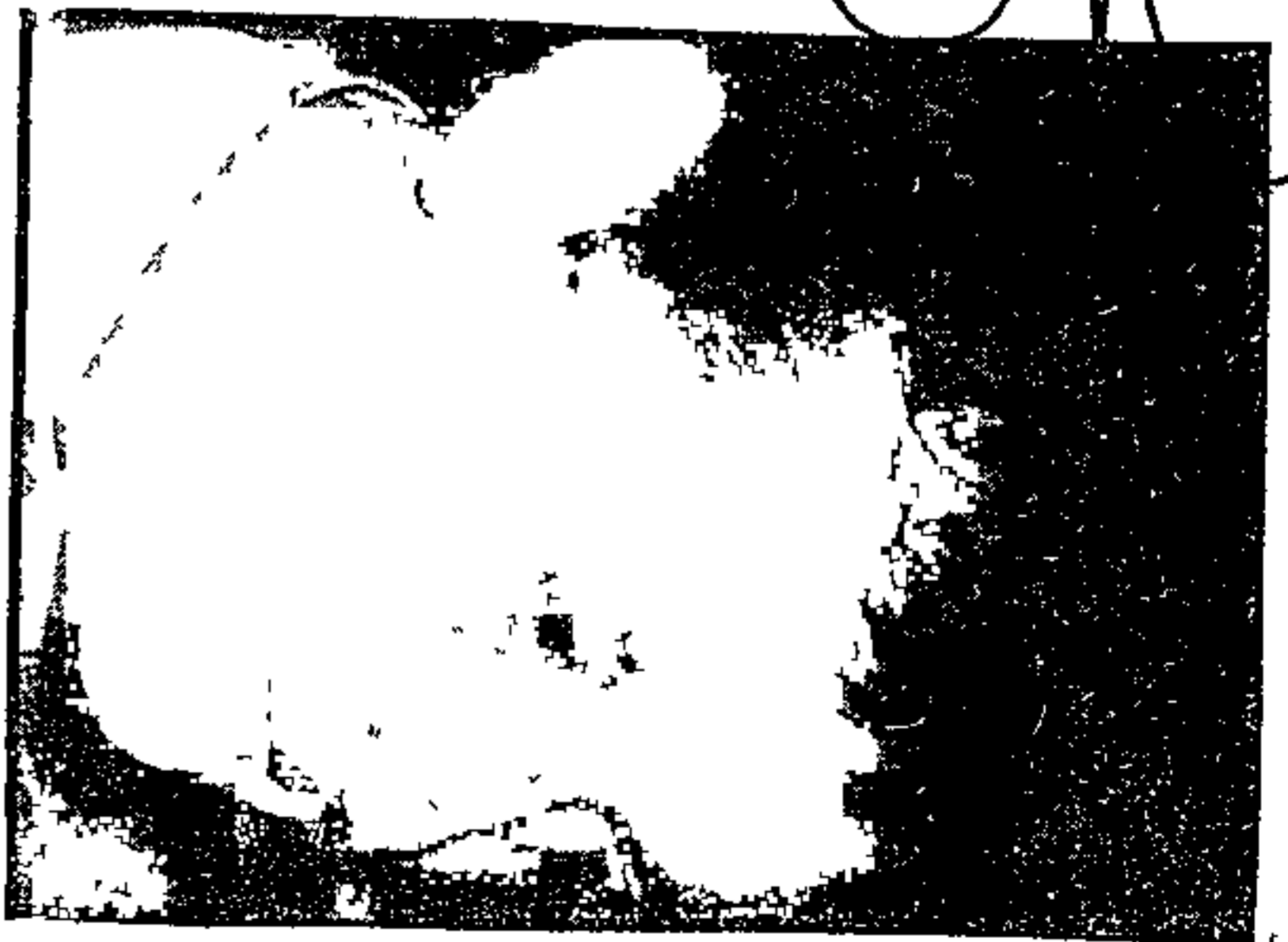
Previously abused his court when he entered through the cell doors to avoid Press photographers.

"Last time he was in my court everything went so quickly that I decided to let it go. I knew he would be back," Mr van der Wath told the Sunday Express this week after he had made the ruling.

W/O Swanepoel, of Triomf, appeared twice before in the Johannesburg magistrate's court in connection with an incident in which Mr Duvenhage was shot dead by a member of the John Vorster car theft squad after a police chase in Roosevelt Park on March 4.

On both occasions he avoided photographers by being escorted to a cell entrance and entering the court through the cells.

Mr van der Wath said his action in telling Mr Swanepoel to use the normal entrance had been approved by the chief magistrate, Mr O A de Meyer.



Warrant-Officer Stephanus Petrus Swanepoel, charged with murder, outside the Johannesburg magistrate's court this week. Picture PAUL VELASCO

"I think it is bad for the man in the street to get the impression that we are trying to protect him (Mr Swanepoel). The police must get off their pedestal and not think he is special. Before the court he is the accused, and not a policeman."

"Had Mr Swanepoel not obeyed my instructions to use the normal entrance I would have issued a warrant for his arrest."

At a previous court hearing, men with walkie-talkies roamed the court and, according to one Press photographer, were relaying messages to help Mr Swanepoel avoid photographers.

On Wednesday, Mr Swanepoel was rushed into the back entrance of the court in a black Chevrolet. The other men in the car would not identify themselves.

After a previous court appearance by Mr Swanepoel, the Sunday Express questioned Brigadier du Plessis.

Asked how many John Vorster Square policemen were at the trial, whether they were on duty and were using police equipment such as walkie-talkies, he replied: "This is a household mat-

ter. I am not prepared to comment."

Asked why W/O Swanepoel was allowed to go out through the cells when others in his station were not, he said: "He is a policeman and has access to the cells (W/O Swanepoel has not been suspended from duty)."

Asked why W/O Swanepoel was shielded from photographers while other citizens were not given the same protection, Brigadier du Plessis said: "That is immaterial. I have other phone calls to answer."

Normally, members of the public who are out on bail and have to appear in court have first to find parking, probably in a lot 100m away from the court, walk to the building and eventually enter the courtroom via the corridor.

Manaka alleges SP's left 'gift'

By MZIKAYISE EDOM

Sowetan 27/6/83 251 ~~###~~

THE CHAIRMAN of the Vosloorus branch of the Azanian People's Organisation (Azapo), Mr Ntsele Manaka, yesterday alleged that three security policemen left him a R20 "gift" after questioning him at his home about his organisation's activities.

The gift, he said, was left on his bed when he refused to accept it. The security policemen — two white and one black — questioned him at length about the June 16 commemoration service held in the township two weeks ago. He was asked who the speakers were and how many people had attended.

He alleged that they told him about the violence that followed the Soweto service and thanked him for keeping peace and order during and after the Vosloorus service.

The police arrived at his home at 10am and when they left at 11.30am, they left the "gift" on his bed and allegedly threatened him with detention if he approached the Press.

Attempts to get a comment from the Germiston Security Police proved a failure.

Tear gas did not cause death of kids

TEARGAS was apparently not the cause of death of the two babies who died in Lamontville near Durban amid disturbances there last week

It is reliably understood that post-mortem examinations conducted on the babies, two-month-old Siphindile Radebe and seven-month-old Khayelihle Sibeko, show that one died of kidney failure and the other of dehydration through gastroenteritis

However, police have not been prepared to comment on this or officially confirm it. Police investigations were launched into the deaths of the infants after it was alleged they died from tear smoke thrown by the police

Police will probably officially release the findings of the post-mortem examinations only after the final results of other medical and scientific tests are known

SAP part-timers can run stations

27/6/83 Star

251

By Mike Cohen,
Crime Reporter

Northern Suburbs

Johannesburg police reservists, including doctors, lawyers and housewives, put in more than 100 000 hours of police duty every year.

In the first three months this year the 750 of them worked 27 000 hours at police stations and SAP sections in the Witwatersrand division.

Last week a fresh batch of 150 recruits completed their three-month training programme at the Houghton headquarters of the Johannesburg reservists

At their passing out parade the salute was taken by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange

The batch consisted of doctors, lawyers, accountants and housewives, most from the

Lieutenant-Colonel Sam Bloomberg, of Suicides Anonymous fame, is the highest-ranking reserve officer on the Witwatersrand.

He puts in many hours with the recruits during their training

A Reserve Police spokesman said the recruits cover all aspects of police work including the law, criminal investigation, the use of firearms, the laws concerning firearms and practical drill work

Their three-month course includes theoretical training sessions every Wednesday night at the Houghton headquarters

During the training they all do charge office work at various police stations but no outside work.

After training they are posted to the police station nearest their homes, go on the official police roster and put in a minimum of four hours a month. Many do as much as 40 hours a month

At the start they work with a more experienced police officer and cover all aspects of police work, mainly at weekends where they often take over the running of a whole police station

They can then specialise and are posted to the section where they feel they are best suited — CID, Flying Squad, the narcotics bureau and so on

Colonel Bloomberg recently told The Star that the number of people passing out at the latest course indicated the enthusiasm of Johannesburg's public and their awareness of the need to combat crime

Urban terror 'nothing to do with democracy'

By Sheryl Rame,
Pretoria Bureau

The management of urban terrorism, like the management of crime in general, should concentrate on reducing the problem to manageable proportions — because in an imperfect world one could not hope to eliminate such phenomena entirely, the Commissioner of Police, General P J Coetzee, said today

Addressing an international seminar on revolutionary warfare and counter-insurgency, General Coetzee said the principal goal of the security forces was to stamp out Soviet-sponsored ANC terrorism

Such terrorism, he said, had "nothing to do with democratic rights for blacks"

He warned that it was up to the people of South Africa whether to "swallow" threats of violence from the ANC and to

At a seminar on urban terrorism at the University of Pretoria today, the Commissioner of Police, General P J Coetzee, warned that uncontrolled terrorism would finally lead to a prolonged and bloody civil war, and an ANC victory would leave South Africa a Soviet satellite like Mozambique, Angola or Ethiopia. South Africans must not "submit to communist blackmail and threats of violence, but should give their full backing to the country's security forces".

submit to communist blackmail — or whether to throw their weight behind the country's security forces

The type of terrorist warfare currently being experienced in Southern Africa was about 80 percent political/psychological and only 20 percent military/security orientated

South Africa, like other countries faced with terrorism, had introduced laws such as the Internal Security Act to deal with

the phenomenon

"I certainly believe that the imperative of survival in South Africa creates a clearly defined moral duty to combat terrorism, with all our means" he said

In general, the security forces had to contend with two major kinds of criticism:

The first variety denied that the country even had the right to self-defence and national security on the grounds that South Africa was an undemocratic so-

ciety where blacks were denied their rights

Such critics believed the ANC was justified in conducting terrorist onslaughts

The second line of criticism argued that the taking of special powers by the security forces amounted to the abandonment of democracy

Quoting a renowned academic in the field of terrorism, General Coetzee pointed out that while such powers as detention did represent a partial curtailment or restriction of the normal freedoms of a peaceful democracy, they were a temporary expedient to be used only as an ultimate weapon to help save democracy from its enemies within

The purpose of the South African security forces in exercising their authority was to prevent unconstitutional forces, whether from the left or the right, from gaining ground in this country

In recent years both the rhetoric and terrorist actions of the ANC, acting in alliance with the South African Communist Party, had escalated, General Coetzee said

The Pretoria car bomb blast last month was the 16th incident this year, and there were 39 such incidents last year

General Coetzee noted with satisfaction that even the London-based "Guardian" newspaper "with impeccable leftwing credentials" had labelled the Pretoria blast an atrocity

Uncontrolled ANC terrorism would not lead to the establishment of an ideal constitutional democracy in South Africa, but to a bloody civil war

If the ANC and the SA Communist Party were victorious, South Africa would become yet another Soviet satellite state such as Mozambique, Angola or Ethiopia, he warned

● See Page 11

2571 *Hausara* *U. 61. 1753*
Persons shot by Police
29/6/83
*14 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked
the Minister of Law and Order

29 JUNF 1983

1754

(a) Of what offence or offences was each of the persons suspected or guilty when shot by the South African Police in 1983 and (b) on what grounds was the decision to shoot taken in each case?

†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(a) and (b) The information is not readily available and in view of the volume of work involved in collecting and compiling the particulars asked for, I consider it impracticable to furnish the information required

- (3) whether any action has been taken as a result, if not, why not, if so, what action,
- (4) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) (a) Yes, an investigation was instituted into an allegation that two black babies died as a result of teargas which the police were compelled to use to control rioters in Lamontville. Apart from these two cases I am not aware of a number of deaths as averred by the hon member
- (b) That no teargas was used in the immediate vicinity where the babies were
- (2) Yes By two pathologists
- (a) On 20 June 1983
- (b) That both babies died of natural causes—one of a virus infection and the other one of acute gastro enteritis. No sign of teargas was found
- (3) No
- (4) No, except to say that the teargas used by the South African Police only causes temporary discomfort and has no lasting detrimental effect

Mr R A F SWART Mr Speaker, arising out of the reply of the hon the Minister, is he aware of the deteriorating situation in Lamontville and will he please make a statement on that matter?

The MINISTER Mr Speaker, I am well informed of the situation in the Lamontville area, but I am not prepared to make a statement this afternoon on the situation there

251 Hausard Q.60/1752
 276 Teargas: deaths
 29/6/83
 *12 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order.

- (1) Whether an investigation has been held into allegations that the use of teargas by the South African Police recently caused a number of deaths; if not, why not; if so, (a) how many deaths were allegedly so caused and (b) what were the findings,
- (2) whether any *post mortems* have been held in this regard, if not, why not, if so, (a) when and (b) what were the findings,

199

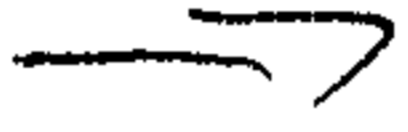
251 Howard Q 61.1718
Police offences
Q 29/6/83

1060 Mr S A PITMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether any members of the South African Police have previous convictions for offences referred to in Schedule 1 to the Criminal Procedure Act No 51 of 1977, if so, (a) how many and (b) how many of these members have more than one such conviction
- (2) whether members of the South African Police convicted of offences of this nature are dismissed from the Police Force if so what (a) category and (b) number of previous convictions constitute grounds for dismissal?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Yes
 - (a) 160
 - (b) 11



1759
WEDNESDAY
(2) (a) and (b) The discharge or dismissal of members of the Force convicted of offences is effected in accordance with the provisions of the Police Act, 1958 and the Regulations promulgated thereunder,

300

125 (441) 251

Police action has townships simmering,

There have been allegations that police action is increasing tension in the Durban townships of Lamontville and Chesterville. The matter was raised in Parliament yesterday by the PFP spokesman on law and order, Mr Harry Pitman. The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis Le Grange, said many wild allegations were being made both in and outside Parliament. He was awaiting information from police officers in Durban

Political Staff
CAPE TOWN — The PFP spokesman on Law and Order, Mr Harry Pitman, has told Parliament of allegations about events in the two Durban townships of Lamontville and Chesterville
Mr Pitman said the two townships which bordered on his Pinetown constituencies had been sealed off by the police. An ugly situation was developing and there were many "horrifying versions" of what was going on
He said the precise truth was difficult to establish. The fact was, however, that numbers of allegations were being made in the form of affidavits by individuals and community workers. Other claims had been made by the Joint Rent Action Committee

Today the Minister of Law and Order said many wild allegations were being made inside and outside Parliament. He did not have any knowledge of the particular allegations made by Mr Pitman and he was awaiting replies from his officers in Durban
Mr Pitman's allegations made to Parliament included
● People were being brusquely searched at road blocks for liquor and food which was taken from them
● Teargas was being used day and night
● Houses were being entered by police without reasons being given. Household heads also claimed they had been assaulted
● Mr Magnus Duma and his wife, Agnes, of Mbele Street, Lamontville, said at about 9.30

on Saturday night while they were watching TV, two teargas canisters smashed their windows and their power supply was put off.
● Claims that on Monday at 4 pm police sjambokked a 12-year-old girl
● Another claim that Thulam Radebe (13) and his brother, Innocent Radebe (15), of Kaula Road in Lamontville were assaulted by police
● It was being alleged that police dogs were being set upon some taxi drivers and their passengers
Other detailed complaints were being made about the alleged actions of police land-rover drivers. It was being said that youths were being made to run behind vehicles, handcuffed and blindfolded. It was also being said that the same youths

were placed on a vehicle's roof and in front of the windscreen to protect it from stoning by mobs
Mr Pitman said "It is not sufficient for the Minister to sit there, as he did yesterday, shaking his head as if we are talking nonsense
"I remember exactly the same attitude from the relevant Cabinet Ministers a few days before June 16 in 1976
"We, in the PFP, in this House were urged in telegrams from race relations workers, to impress upon the Minister that Soweto was angry and ready to erupt
"What was the Deputy Minister's reaction? He said the matter was not serious
"In Lamontville the same thing happened this year. I and two of my colleagues went to

see the relevant Deputy Minister when rent and service charges of more than 60 per cent were being introduced there. We warned him that things were ready to erupt and we begged him to withhold at least make the increase gradually.
"He assured us that we were wrong and everything would be under control. We said violence would erupt over the increase and the authorities would again have to back down.
"The Minister rejected that. But that of course is exactly what happened. The flag went up in Lamontville and the community council members were murdered
"The Administration backed down after the violence"

ion has townships simmering, says the PFP

By the Minister of Law
er said many wild alle-
were being made inside
side Parliament. He did
e any knowledge of the
ar allegations made by
nan and he was await-
les from his officers in

Pitman's allegations
Parliament included
e were being brusquely
d at road blocks for il-
d food which was taken
as was being used day
it
s were being entered
e without reasons being
householders had also
they had been assault-

on Saturday night while they
were watching TV, two teargas
cannisters smashed their win-
dows and their power supply
was cut off.

● Claims that on Monday at
4 pm police sjambokked a 12-
year-old girl
● Another claim that Thulani
Radebe (13) and his brother, In-
nocent Radebe (15), of Kaula
Road in Lamontville were as-
saulted by police
● It was being alleged that po-
lice dogs were being set upon
some taxi drivers and their
passengers
Other detailed complaints
were being made about the al-
leged actions of police land-
rover drivers. It was being said
that youths were being made to
run behind vehicles, handcuffed
and blindfolded. It was also
being said that the same youths

were placed on a vehicle's roof
and in front of the windscreen
to protect it from stoning by
mobs
Mr Pitman said "It is not
sufficient for the Minister to sit
there, as he did yesterday,
shaking his head as if we are
talking nonsense

"I remember exactly the
same attitude from the rele-
vant Cabinet Ministers a few
days before June 16 in 1976
"We, in the PFP, in this
House were urged in telegrams
from race relations workers, to
impress upon the Minister that
Soweto was angry and ready to
erupt
"What was the Deputy Min-
ister's reaction? He said the
matter was not serious
"In Lamontville the same
thing happened this year I and
two of my colleagues went to

see the relevant Deputy Minis-
ter when rent and service in-
creases of more than 80 per-
cent were being introduced
there. We warned him that
things were ready to erupt and
we begged him to withhold or
at least make the increases
gradually

"He assured us that we were
wrong and everything was
under control. We said violence
would erupt over the increases
and the authorities would once
again have to back down
"The Minister rejected this
But that of course is exactly
what happened. The flames
went up in Lamontville and a
community council member
was murdered
"The Administration backed
down after the violence"

Mr Pitman said "With stu-
pefying ineptitude and incom-
prehensible obstinacy the Gov-
ernment pursues its apartheid
way apparently oblivious of, or
unconcerned about, the dangers
it is building up here. "We, in
Natal, want to know exactly
what it is all about and what
precisely is going on. We want
to know what the cause was for
the armed occupation of Ches-
terville, and whether houses
are being forcibly entered by
police and if so, why and how
many? We want to know if peo-
ple are being detained and if
so, how many and why?"

"This kind of occupation of
towns by the police is not an
every day occurrence in South
Africa and for that reason it
needs to be fully explained", he
said
Mr Pitman . . . the Minister can't
sit there shaking his head, like he
did yesterday, as if we were talk-
ing nonsense



By CHRIS RENNIE

A POLICEMAN yesterday told an inquest hearing in the Port Elizabeth Magistrate's Court that he fired a shot at a youth after the youth attacked him with a garden fork

Mr Sonwabo Michael Dlamini, 19 is alleged to have died on September 16 last year following a gunshot wound of the abdomen on June 6

Constable Templeton Luthi of the security branch told the court he and other policemen went to a house in Kwazakele on June 6 to arrest two youths suspected of being involved in the burning of schools

He said he was unaware there were six youths in the house, and knew only Mr Dlamini by sight

He saw before he entered the front door that the youths were running out of the lounge where they had been sitting and scattering into other rooms. He chased Mr Dlamini through the kitchen and into an outside shed

There he was attacked by Mr Dlamini with a garden spade. He managed to ward off the blow with his arm and the spade fell. As he reeled back he tripped over a step and staggered to his knees

When he saw Mr Dlamini grab a garden fork and stab at him, he drew his pistol and fired

The other youth was arrested and was subse-

SAP man tells inquest court of fork attack

275 276 277 257
E. Post 30/6/83

quently tried and convicted on several counts of sabotage

In earlier evidence Mrs Ethel Ngqaba said she was in her bedroom on June 6 last year when she heard a shot and looked into the lounge to see Mr Dlamini stand up from a chair, clutch his body and stagger out

In a sworn statement allegedly made previously it was recorded that she looked out of her window to see him lying outside the front door with a policeman standing next to him

Her daughter, Miss Kholiswa Ngqaba, said the six youths came to the house at about 1pm. She said she did not know them

She went to make them food and while she was busy she heard a shot and the youths ran through the kitchen. She looked into the lounge to see policemen holstering their guns

Miss Ngqaba then said she knew one of the youths from school

She denied telling the police earlier that the six had run into the kitchen before the shot, which followed long after she had fled to her mother's room

When questioned by the magistrate about what she had done after the shot was fired, she said she ran straight to her mother's room and saw Mr Dlamini lying outside bleeding

A 17-year-old youth, who said he had subsequently been convicted of a number of counts of sabotage arising out of the burning of schools, told the court he had met the other five youths by chance in the street

He did not know any of them and when they were walking past a house, Miss Kholiswa Ngqaba called them in out of the rain and offered them food

While they were sitting in the lounge waiting a policeman appeared at the door, pointing a firearm and saying he would shoot them

They took fright and ran for the kitchen. Mr Dlamini was directly in front of him. A shot was fired and Mr Dlamini fell in the kitchen

He denied telling the police that the shot was fired while they were running and that Mr Dlamini must have been hit in the back. He said this after it was pointed out that the medical evidence showed Mr Dlamini was shot in the front of his abdomen

The inquest was postponed to July 6

Mr D van Wyk was on the Bench. Mr L Bedford led the evidence for the State. Mr R J Martindale, of Pagden, Christian Hanley and Parkin, appeared for the family. Mr W Breytenbach appeared for the Minister of Police

House row over police 'brutality'

CAPE TIMES 30/6/83

251 242 240 237

From MICHAEL ACOTT
Political Correspondent

THE government is in the middle of another row about attempting to suppress publication of parliamentary speeches

At least two members of the media — the Natal Mercury in Durban and the South African Press Association — were indirectly warned last night that publication of a speech by Mr Harry Pitman (PFP Pinetown) could contravene the Police Act

A senior police spokesman drew their attention to Section 27(b) of the Police Act, which prohibits publication of untrue allegations about police activities

This followed a speech by Mr Pitman in which he asked the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, to explain the situation in the two Durban townships, Lamontville and Chesterville

'Martial law'

Mr Pitman said the townships were in a state of "undeclared martial law" after unrest over rent and service charge increases

The areas were sealed off, the press could not report properly on what was happening and horrifying allegations of police brutality were being made

He cited some of the allegations made to him and called for an investigation to establish the truth



Mr Harry Pitman

Allegations he cited included the indiscriminate use of violence and teargas and the torturing of youths

Mr Pitman said last night that parliamentary freedom of speech, and the freedom of the press to report what was said in Parliament, were ensured by the Powers and Privilege of Parliament Act

Mr Pitman, who in Parliament had spoken of "rising tension in the two townships" said "Is the minister trying to eliminate the rights we have under the Powers and Privileges of Parliament Act to say what we like as MPs?"

"If the government does that it is destroying an absolutely fundamental right

"In any event, I raised allegations made to me which is my duty as a parliamentarian. It is for the minister to reply to the allegations not to

try to gag MPs by threatening the press

"I am not the only MP who has been told these things. I have gone to considerable trouble to sift the information. I cannot vouch that it is true but I repeat the point in my speech — where the press has been gagged it is particularly important that the minister should clear up these things. That is what I regard as the purpose of Parliament"

Mr Pitman referred to the row earlier this year when the Minister of Mineral and Energy Affairs, Mr Pietie du Plessis, suggested that statements concerning the Salem affair could contravene the Petroleum Products Act provisions on confidentiality of oil supplies

When opposition members interpreted this as a threat to their freedom of speech, Mr Speaker ruled that members had the right to say what they liked in Parliament.

Mr Pitman said the police action last night once more threw into doubt the issue of free speech in Parliament

Mr Pitman said if the possibility of court action against newspapers was pursued he would go to court for a declaratory order

Mr Le Grange is expected to make a statement on the matter today

● Claims of SAP brutality in Durban, page 6

ARGUS 30/6/83

Strength of SAP²⁵¹ to rise to 44 000

Crime Reporter

THE strength of the South African Police is to be increased to 44 000 members — and this will be only a first stage in bolstering the force

This was announced by General Johan Coetzee, speaking in the Western Cape for the first time as Commissioner of Police, at the passing-out parade of 176 coloured policemen and 16 policewomen at the Bishop Lavis Police Training College yesterday

With the present police force strength at 37 126, according to the Commissioner's 1982 report, this means that almost 7 000 men and women would have to enlist to bring the force up to the desired complement

General Coetzee said the force would need more coloured men and women members

Besides present construction, which would double the capacity at the college, plans were being formulated for the construction of a second training college in the Cape

"The South African Police have been established for 70 years this year, and this youthful force can now look forward to its best years," he said

50

Warning no 'threat' — Le Grange

251

AR645
30/6/83

Political Staff

THE Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said today that warnings to the Press following a speech in Parliament about allegations of "horrifying" police brutality in black townships in Durban were not an attempt to infringe parliamentary privilege.

In an interview, Mr le Grange said the warnings, which were issued by his ministry last night to various newspapers, should also not be seen as a threat.

"There were very wild allegations being made inside and outside Parliament.

"These allegations are also being made in the Durban area."

Mr le Grange said he had instructed his Press liaison officer merely to bring the provisions of Section 27(b) of the Police Act to the attention of the Press because of the many allegations being made

"There is no question of the privilege of Parliament being discussed. I know what the privilege of Parliament is. There is no intention to interfere with this."

Mr le Grange said although he was fully informed about the situation in the townships, he did not have any knowledge about the particular allegations made by Mr Pitman and he was awaiting replies from his officers in Durban.

Earlier, the Progressive Federal Party threatened to obtain a court order against the Government after a spokesman for the Department of Law and Order said the Minister wanted to point out to newspapers provision of Section 27(b) of the Police Act which "makes it an offence to publish untruths about police activities".

He said that "in this regard" the Minister referred to "a host of far-

(Turn to Page 3, col 2)

Pitman prepared to go to court on 'privilege', he says

(Contd from Page 1)

fetches allegations made in Parliament by Mr Pitman.

Mr Harry Pitman, the Progressive Federal Party spokesman on Law and Order, told Parliament there were "horrifying" claims being made of police brutality in Lamontville and Chester-ville townships in Durban.

The allegations included the use of teargas by the police, the indiscrimi-

nate use of police dogs and sjamboks against innocent people and an allegation about youths being strapped to police vehicles as protection against stoning.

After the warning to the Press by the spokesman for the Minister, Mr Pitman said that "if by their threat they intend to hamstring MPs, I will have no hesitation in going to court to get a declaratory order.

"The same applies if they attempt to prohibit

the Press from reporting what I said.

"I never said the allegations were true. I cannot check and nor can the Press because Lamontville and Chester-ville are sealed off by the police.

"I also sifted the numerous allegations I have received. There are others far worse."

In an interview after Mr Pitman's speech in Parliament, Mr le Grange accused Mr Pit-

man of choosing a late stage of the day and of the third reading of the Budget debate to make the speech.

"I am not prepared to reply at such short notice. I will give my reply in my own good time."

● Allegations that two babies had died as a result of teargas police used in the strife-torn Durban township of Lamontville were denied in Parliament yesterday by Mr le Grange. Mr le Grange was replying in

question time to queries raised by Mrs Helen Suzman (PFP, Houghton).

An investigation had found that no teargas had been used in the immediate vicinity of the babies, Mr le Grange said.

Two pathologists carried out post mortems on June 20 and it was found the babies had died of natural causes, one of a viral infection and the other of acute gastro-enteritis.

"No sign of teargas was found."

CAPE TIMES 30/6/83

Claims of SAP brutality in Durban

Political Staff

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY — Allegations of police brutality in two of Durban's black townships — Lamontville and Chesterville — which have been sealed off were raised in Parliament yesterday by Mr Harry Pitman (PFP Pinetown)

Amid angry interjections from government Members to prove the allegations Mr Pitman said the two townships were in a state of 'undeclared martial law'

Rising tension in the two townships was raised on Tuesday as well by Mr Peter Gastrow (PFP Durban Central), who said the mere presence of the police was adding to the atmosphere of confrontation and that the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, should visit the two areas as soon as possible

Earlier yesterday in reply to questions, Mr Le Grange said he was "well informed" of the situation in the townships but was not prepared to make a statement

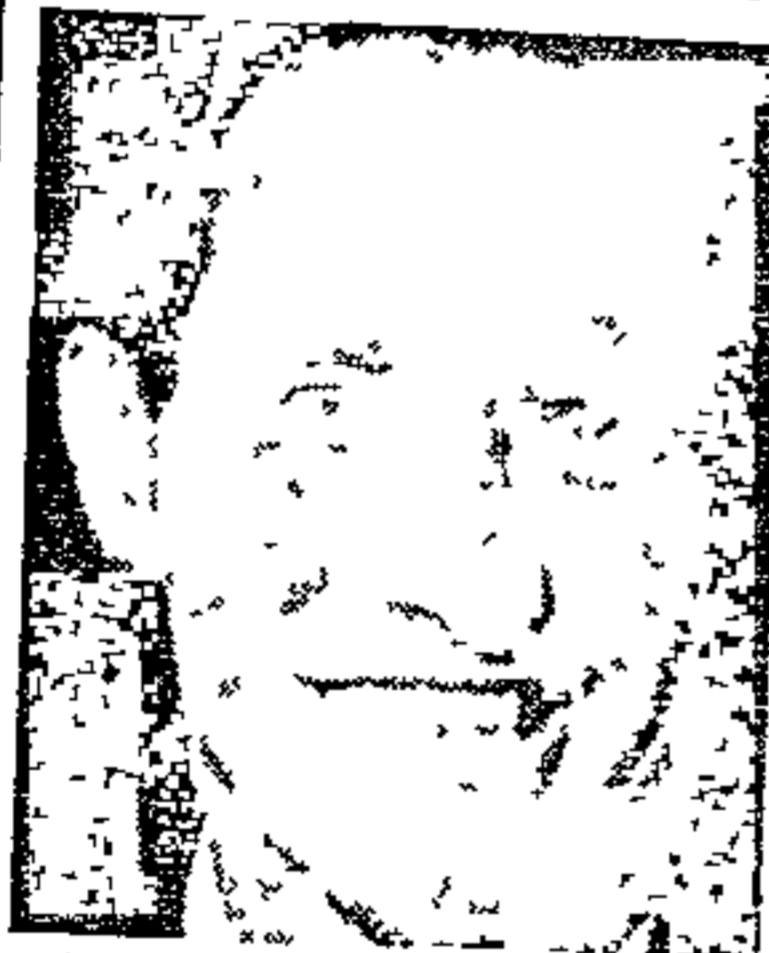
Later Mr Pitman said "Angry individuals are coming out with horrifying versions of what is going on in these towns. Affidavits in large numbers are being made about police actions in these towns"

Unable to report

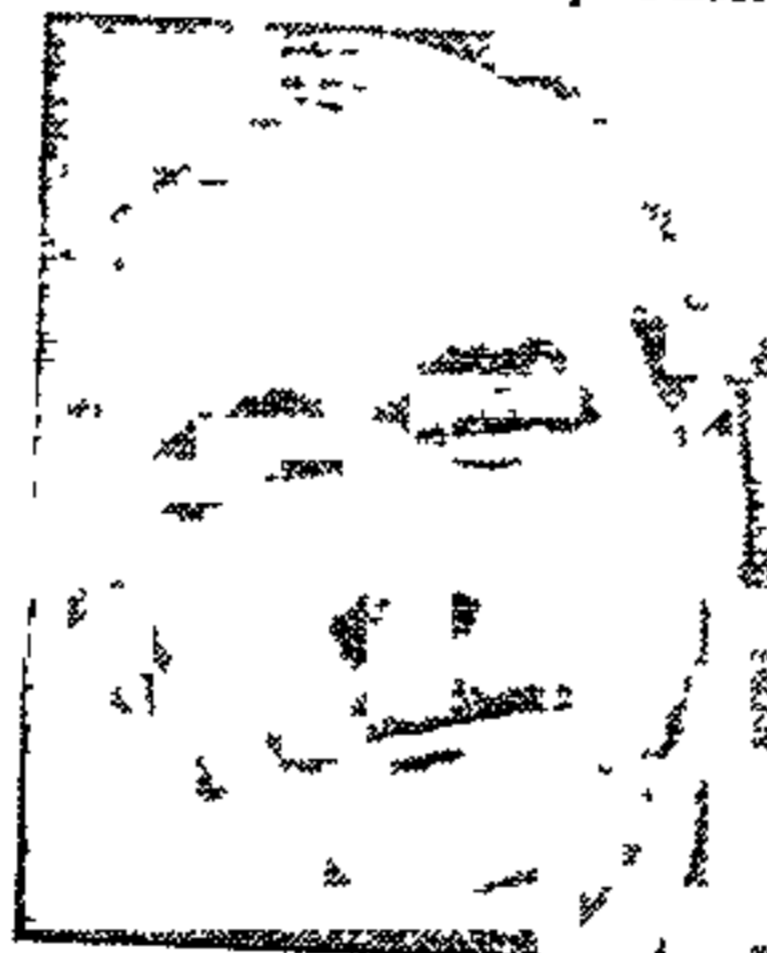
They had been virtually sealed off from the outside world by the police and the press was unable to report properly on what was happening

Mr Pitman said repeatedly that he was bringing "allegations" to the attention of Parliament and called on Mr Le Grange to say exactly what was happening in the townships

Among the allegations were that two children had died as a result of tear gas canisters exploding



Mr Harry Pitman



Mr Louis le Grange

near them and that one man had lost a leg after being shotgunned by the police

Included in information he had received so far was "Buses were being stopped and local inhabitants were being 'brusquely' searched. In many cases food and liquor were being confiscated and there were reports that some police were getting drunk on the liquor"

"There was indiscriminate use of tear gas day and night. Police were breaking into houses 'for no reason' and people were being 'violently assaulted for no reason'

"At least two children had died from teargas and no private doctors had been present at their post mortems

'Torture'

"One man had lost a leg after a shotgun blast and was now in King Edward Hospital

"Police dogs had been set on innocent people and taxi-drivers and passengers

"Young black men had been tortured with electricity and rubber tubes. Youths had been tied to the windscreens of police vehicles to prevent people throwing stones at them"

Mr Pitman said Mr Le Grange should make a statement on why the police were in the two townships or he should at least visit the areas himself as soon as possible to investigate the situation there

He recalled that the former Progressive Reform Party had warned the government of the rising tension in Soweto shortly before the 1976 riots but that these warnings had been ignored

"It is not sufficient for the minister to sit there shaking his head as he did yesterday as if we are talking nonsense," said Mr Pitman

There had been many warnings in other situations to the government which had been ignored. He appealed to the government not to ignore the warning signals flashing in Lamontville and Chesterville

Mr E de Beer presided and Mr C Meiring appeared for the State

... by an assistant, Miss Debbie Maynew, from the Ballet School at the University of Cape Town.

hits at govt over treatment

Mr Africa's case for re-entry to Test cricket
Mr Pamensky said his union was negotiating for extra players to bolster Lawrence Rowe's West Indian team when it made a return tour of South Africa at the end of the year
Mr Pamensky and his SACU delegation met with complete silence from the ICC when they demanded to know what the bottom line was for re-admission to the international fold
Pressed earlier at Lord's to say what the bottom line was, ICC secretary Mr Jack Bailey said "I can't say I am not empowered to by the conference"
But, in response to other questions, he indicated that the issue was now to some extent in the hands of the politicians
The ICC also rejected the application for recognition filed by Mr Hassan Howa's South African Cricket Board (SACB)
Mr Pamensky said he was pleased the SACB application was "treated with the contempt it deserved"

Three burglaries in a week

Post Reporter
A PORT ELIZABETH company lost about R3 000 worth of equipment in three burglaries this week
Continental Battery Company was burgled on Monday, Wednesday and again last night
Last night police arrived minutes after the thieves had left the premises, having taken with them most of the firm's battery charging and office equipment
Broken office windows would cost R300 to replace
Two men were arrested late last night

Skeleton found

Crime Reporter
THE fully dressed skeleton of a man was found in the bushes at Kleinskool on Monday and to date police have been unable to identify him
He was dressed in blue jeans, a khaki jacket, black tackies and a mauve woolen beret
Anyone who can help with identification is asked to contact Detective-Sergeant R Domingo at 423112 or 811155 after hours

Ex-security policeman fined R500

By CHRIS RENNIE
A FORMER security branch policeman, Ginotry Danster, 26, was convicted of fraud by the Port Elizabeth Regional Court today
He was fined R500 (or 250 days) and sentenced to an additional year's imprisonment, suspended conditionally for three years
The State's case was that Danster had falsely offered to get Mr Siphwo Elliott Qoqa a valid driver's licence
In January, 1982, Mr Qoqa gave him a reference book and R80
The reference book, containing a forged licence, was later returned to Mr Qoqa
In October, 1982, Mr Qoqa lent the reference book to Mr M B Maseti, who presented it when he was stopped at a roadblock near Kinkelbos on October 10 last year
Danster, in his defence, tried to place the blame on one Willie Kemp
The court rejected his evidence and found that he had forged the licence or at least

known that it was forged
By representing it as a valid licence he prejudiced Mr Qoqa, knowing it would at some time be presented to the authorities
Passing sentence, the magistrate, Mr C J R Naude said fraud was a serious offence
In this instance the court had also to consider the serious consequences of the offence
Road accidents were one of the greatest killers in South Africa and unqualified drivers played a major role
Danster must have been aware that his actions would place yet another unqualified driver on the road
The magistrate said he had seriously considered sending Danster - whose job it was to prevent crime - to jail without the option of a fine
But considering his personal circumstances and clean record he decided to give him a chance
Mr S J van der Westhuizen appeared for the State
Mr M H Burmeister appeared in mitigation for Danster

251
E. Post
17/12

mercy for petrol bomb thugs — Le G

... bombs were being ... in certain resi- ... situation on the ... calm", he added
... prevent the police from ... maintaining law and ... of Law and Order, Mr ... today
... out parade of police ... Police College that this ... by elements who dis- ... for the lives and proper- ... not be tolerated
... my earlier warnings to ... res or throws a petrol ... that he will receive no

mercy," he said
"I am not prepared to tolerate any murderous attacks on the police
"Numerous questions are asked about the police activities and behaviour, but very few about our casualties and the dangerous circumstances under which we must perform our duties
"There are dangerous and violent elements in our society who have no respect for the maintenance of law and order"
During last year, for instance, no fewer than 183 143 crimes involving violence were reported to the police
Over the same

period, 13 policemen were killed and 128 injured in the execution of their duties, he added
Acts of sabotage increased from 26 to 60, housebreaking by 13%, car thefts by 17% and murder by 7%
A record number of 44 483 motor vehicle thefts had been experienced between July, 1981, and June, 1982, but there had been a marked decrease in car thefts since the introduction of special units to deal with this evil, the Minister added
With the exception of "riotous elements"

in certain resi- situation on the calm", he added
Mr Le Grange Zimbabwean representatives of the ment this week
two ANC terra near Messina r Republic from Z
He said the M Mr Pik Botha, h South Africa "to the facts that wi

TRIAL

betting
July
Latest
FOR
in

Namibia reports: Police investigating

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — Police are investigating charges against the editor of the Rand Daily Mail, Mr Rex Gibson, in

connection with statements by Archbishop Denis Hurley alleging atrocities by security forces in Namibia. The police also indicated they were investi-

gating charges against the Sowetan, the Citizen, the Burger and Sapa

Archbishop Hurley, chairman of the SA Catholic Bishops' Conference, which published a report on South Africa's presence in Namibia, said yesterday that he stood by his statements and would stand by Mr Gibson

Two members of the Jeppe CID, Captain G I du Preez and Detective Warrant-Officer A J Engelbrecht, called on Mr Gibson in his office at the Rand Daily Mail yesterday to inform him of the investigation and to ask him to make a statement

They said they were investigating charges under Section 27(b) of the Police Act of 1958, which makes it illegal to make statements about the police without reasonable grounds for believing them to be true

They referred to a report in the Mail on February 4 this year which quoted the allegations made at a press conference given by Archbishop Hurley

Mr Gibson declined to make a statement to the police

● This follows a number of recent incidents involving newspapers and the courts. Mr Gibson and four other editors were recently found guilty under the Official Secrets Act for reports related to the Seychelles coup attempt in 1982

Editor is warned of police charges

The police today formally warned Mr EH Linington, editor of the South African Press Association (Sapa), that they were investigating charges against it for issuing reports in which atrocities by police in Namibia were alleged.

The reports were issued after a news conference held by the chairman of the South African Bishops' Conference, Archbishop Denis Hurley, in Pretoria.

Two members of the Jeppe CID, Captain G I du Preez and Detective Warrant Officer A J Engelbrecht, called on Mr Linington in his office this morning, formally

informing him of the investigation and giving him an opportunity to make a statement.

Mr Linington elected to say nothing, but signed the official warning.

The document served on Mr Linington stated the investigation was in terms of section 27(b) of the Police Act No 7 of 1958 dealing with publishing a report "regarding the SAP or any part of the Force or any mem-

ber of the Force in relation to the performance of the functions as such, without having reasonable grounds for believing that the statement is true".

The reports were published in Die Burger, The Citizen and Sowetan.

The same two officers called on the editor of the Rand Daily Mail, Mr Rex Gibson, yesterday. — Sapa.

UN

2/7/83 204 (251)

Police warn Sapa's editor

THE police yesterday formally warned the editor of the South African Press Association, Mr E H Linington, that they were investigating charges against Sapa for issuing reports in which atrocities by police in Soth West Africa were alleged.

The reports were issued after a news conference held by the chairman of the South African Bishops' Conference, Archbishop Denis Hurley, in Pretoria.

Two members of the Jeppe

CID, Captain G I du Preez and Detective-Warrant Officer A J Engelbrecht, called on Mr Linington in his office yesterday morning, formally informing him of the investigation and giving him an opportunity to make a statement.

Mr Linington elected to say nothing, but signed the official warning.

According to the document served on Mr Linington, the investigation was in terms of Section 27 B of the Police Act

Number 7 of 1958 dealing with publishing a report "regarding the SAP or any part of the Force, or any member of the Force in relation to the performance of the functions as such, without having reasonable grounds for believing that the statement is true".

The reports were published in Die Burger, Citizen and Sowetan.

The same two officers called on the editor of the Rand Daily Mail, Mr Rex Gibson, on Thursday. — Sapa

RAM 2/7/83

Le Grange hits out at 'thuggery'

PETROL bombs were being used by "certain elements" in some residential areas to prevent police from maintaining law and order, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said yesterday

He told a passing-out parade of police recruits at the SA Police College in Pretoria "this type of thuggery" would not be tolerated

"I wish to repeat my earlier warnings to anyone who prepares or throws a petrol bomb at police, that he will receive no mercy

"I am not prepared to tolerate any murderous attacks on the police"

Mr Le Grange said critics of the police, often conveniently overlooked the fact that, although the task of the police was to protect and serve, it was also sometimes a dangerous task.

"Numerous questions are asked about police activities and behaviour, but very few about our casualties and the dangerous circumstances under which we must perform our duties"

Last year no fewer than 183 143 crimes involving violence were reported to the police. Over the same period, 13 policemen were killed and 128 injured in the execution

of their duties, he added

As far as crime was concerned generally, there had been a slight increase in the number of cases reported to police

"Statistics, however, reveal that during January 1983 5 438 less serious crimes were reported than during the immediate preceding month of December 1982

"On the other hand, there was a marked increase in certain specific crimes during 1981/82, compared with the 1980/81 figures. For instance, acts of sabotage increased from 26 to 60, house-breaking by 13%, car thefts

by 17% and murder by seven per cent"

Mr Le Grange said to make the public more crime conscious, police had addressed 3 702 meetings countrywide last year, attended by a total of about a quarter million people

With the exception of "riotous elements" in certain residential areas the internal situation on the whole was "reasonably calm", he added

However there was a practice among people who were "hostile-minded" towards the State to "elevate bottle-necks to issues of dispute"

"For propaganda and solidarity purposes, issues such as black education, resettlement, the constitutional reform programme and increased service tariffs are attacked frequently in order to create situations of unrest

"The revival of black consciousness organisations on the one side and the supporters of the Freedom Charter on the other side, play an important role in the creation of the present climate and the open propagation of the objectives of banned organisations are receiving the necessary urgent attention. Mr Le Grange warned

Govt plans tough action on unions

PRETORIA — The Minister of Police, Mr. Louis le Grange, warned last night of tough action to combat the increasing politicisation of certain areas of the trade union movement

Speaking at an Iscor function in Vanderbijlpark the Minister also warned of the machinations of the ANC/SA Congress of Trade Unions alliance

"What will it help that our sons fight and die on the border if we allow white-anting on the home front and on the factory floor"

What, he asked, should the police do when confronted by the real danger of subversion, infiltration and manipulation of, in some cases, yet unsophisticated trade unions

Urgent attention, the Minister said, was being given to the danger

The aim was clear — to disturb the economy seriously through unrest to an extent that it collapsed, and that the government would be forced to its knees

In the ANC/Sactu aimed to alert the total work force as an important component, and un-

fortunately some people and organisations, however well meaning, played directly into the hands of the evil alliance, he said

The Minister referred to the outcry over the "so-called" detention and harassing of trade union members, while the fact that the detentions and interrogations without exception had to do with the country's security was lost sight of

He warned that the labour field had been selected as one of the most important, if not the most important, area from which to attack South Africa

"Our enemies know the power and potential of the South African economy, and they realise they would achieve an important victory if they could undermine our economic power"

The trade unions were

being seized on by the communist orientated ANC as an instrument of incitement

The latest indications were that the ANC and its labour wing, the South African Congress of Trade Unions, were intensifying their efforts through the trade union movement, and the non-white workforce

Of significance was that local trade unions and trade union umbrella organisations were similarly busy with unity initiatives, and it could only be hoped they would be alert to a possible ANC-Sactu combination, and the serious danger of revolutionary manipulation

One of the primary cornerstones of ANC/Sactu propaganda was the mobilisation of the workforce in South Africa against the existing order

There were already examples of certain overseas organisations and trade unions making common cause with the ANC and Sactu

The International Labour Organisation was one of these, and its support of the ANC-Sactu was well known

The government was aware, however, of the scheming behind the scenes, and could give an assurance that wherever subversion lurked it would be fought with everything at the government's disposal

Mr Le Grange said although the South African Police refrained from interfering in bona fide trade union affairs it should be realised that it might be necessary when strikes were accompanied by riots, or where lives and property were threatened, for the police to intervene

(257) 7

Convicted cops

□ Pitman asks: What are they doing in the police force?

By **PETER MANN**
Political
Correspondent

THERE are at least 160 convicted criminals serving in the South African Police

And 11 of them have more than one conviction

These figures were given to Parliament this week by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis Le Grange. He was replying in writing to questions by the Progressive Federal Party's Harry Pitman, MP for Pinetown.

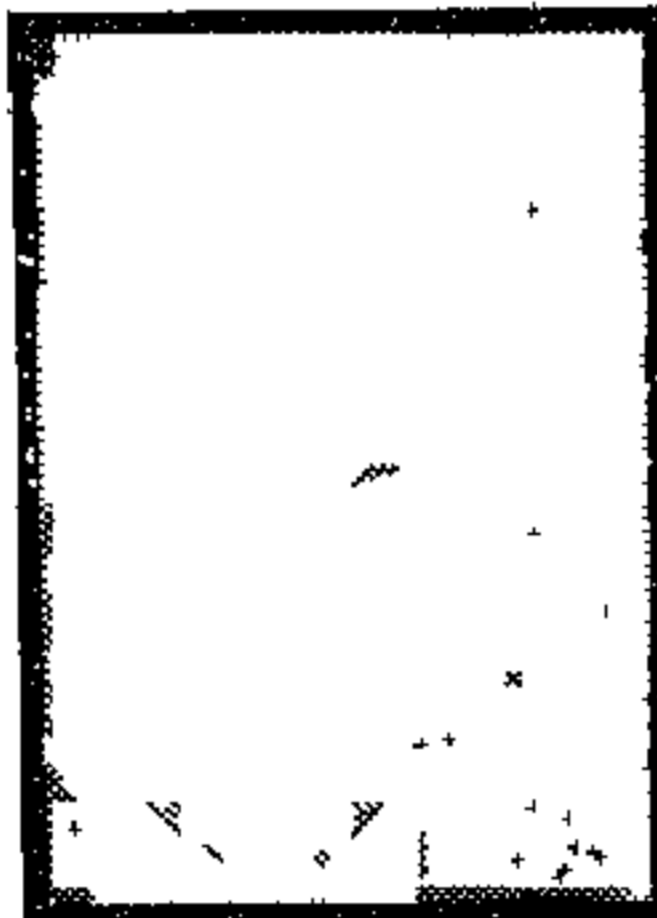
He asked Mr Le Grange how many members of the SAP have previous convictions for offences referred to in Schedule 1 of the Criminal Procedures Act, No 51 of 1977.

Schedule 1 lists the following offences: treason, sedition, murder, culpable homicide, rape, indecent assault, sodomy, bestiality, robbery, assault when a dangerous wound is inflicted, arson, breaking or entering any premises, whether under the common law or a statutory provision with the intent to commit an offence, theft, whether under the common law or a statutory provision, receiving stolen property knowing it to have been stolen, fraud, forgery or uttering a forged document knowing it to have been forged, offences relating to the coinage, any offence the punishment wherefor may be a period of imprisonment for six months without the option of a fine, escaping from lawful custody and any conspiracy, incitement or attempt to commit any offence referred to in this schedule.

Mr Le Grange did not list which of the Schedule 1 offences had led to the convictions of the 160 policemen.

QUOTE

□ These are not petty offences. Offences listed in Schedule 1 are serious offences. It is surprising to see that policemen remain in the force with such previous convictions. I would have thought that these were exactly the type of people you did not want in the police force.—*Harry Pitman, MP for Pinetown*



□ **Harry Pitman**
160 Convictions



□ **Louis Le Grange**
Figures

160 have been found guilty... 11 of them more than once

In an interview this week, Mr Pitman described the figures as shocking.

Even more shocking was the fact that 11 policemen had more than one conviction.

"These are not petty offences. Offences listed in Schedule 1 are serious offences. It is surprising to see that policemen remain in the force with such previous convictions.

"I would have thought that these were exactly the type of people you did not want in the police force.

"The Minister avoided replying to my question about what criteria are used in judging whether a convicted man is allowed to stay on in the police.

"He merely stated it was done in accordance with the 1958 Police Act and the regulations promulgated thereunder. I find this very unsatisfactory.

"Surely we, as the public who pay for the police force, have the right to be told exactly what criteria are used in deciding whether a convicted person can remain a policeman."

251 ~~274~~ ~~276~~

'Babies were not killed by teargas'

Minister denies police were responsible for deaths

Tribune Reporter

THE Government has denied that two black babies who died during recent unrest in Lamontville were killed by teargas

In Parliament this week the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, replied to questions put by Mrs Helen Suzman and disclosed that a post mortem examination on the babies showed they had both died of natural causes

"One died of a virus infection and the other of acute gastro enteritis. No sign of teargas was found," Mr le Grange said

He added that an investigation was ordered into an allegation that two black babies died as a result of teargas "which the police were compelled to use" to control rioters in Lamontville

The investigation found that "no teargas was used in the immediate vicinity where the babies were"

Mr le Grange said the

post mortems had been carried out by two pathologists on June 20

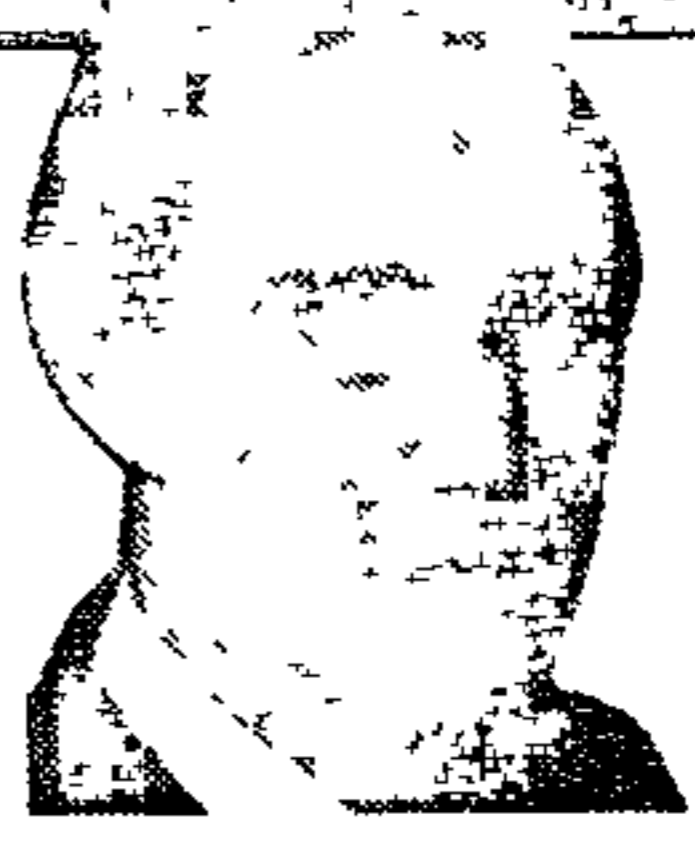
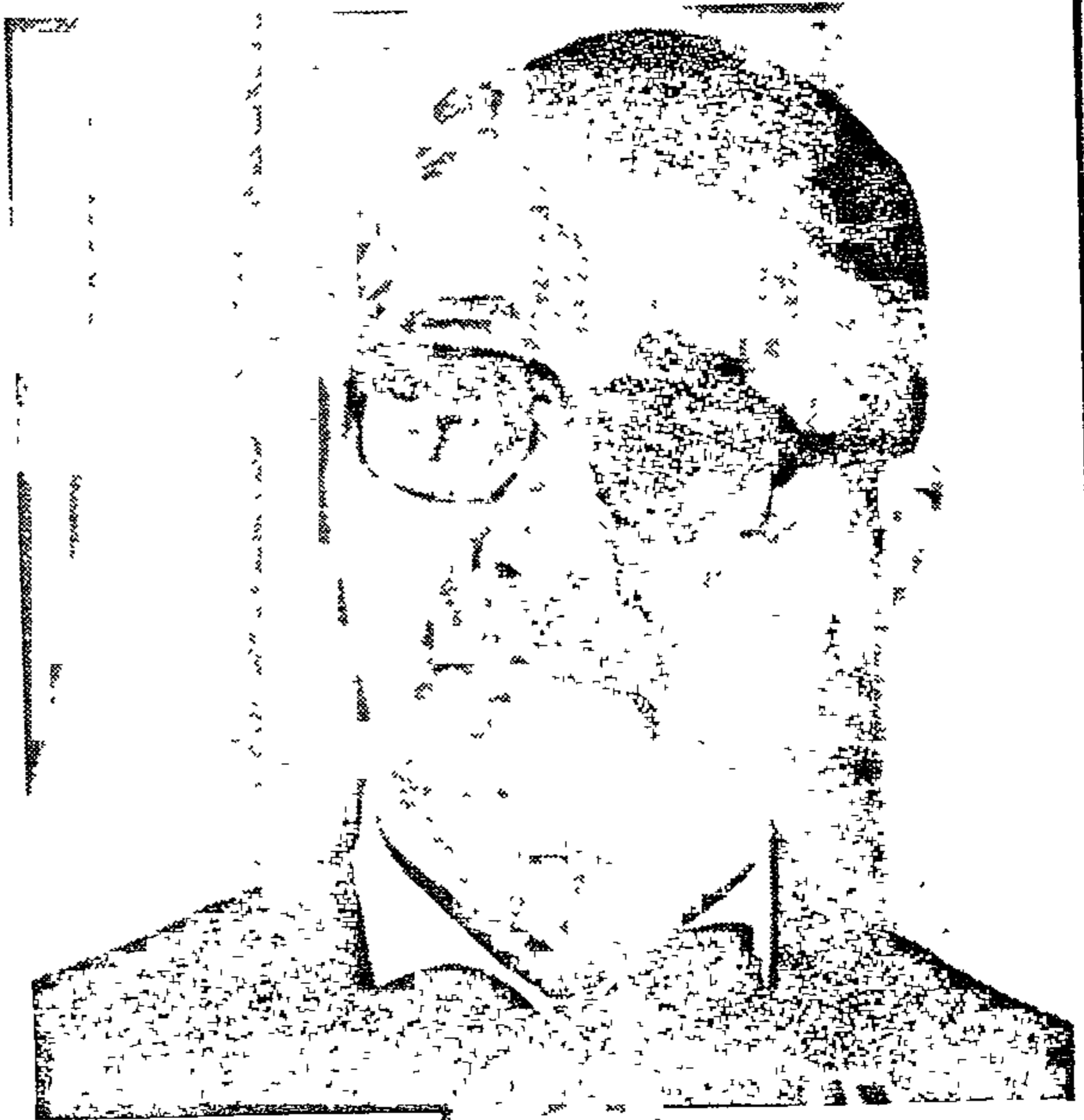
He added "The teargas used by the South African Police only causes temporary discomfort and has no lasting detrimental effect"

Speaking in Parliament after Mr le Grange had replied to the questions, Mr Harry Pitman, PFP MP for Pinetown, said "At least two children have died"

Mr le Grange interjected "What did they die of?"

Mr Pitman "My information is that the children died as a result of teargas canisters dropping near them. The Honorable Minister of Law and Order has given an answer to a question in this regard this afternoon

"At this stage I cannot dispute what he has said, but I just want to say that at the post mortem on those children no private doctors were in attendance"



□ LE GRANGE: 'One died of a virus infection...the other of acute gastro enteritis'

□ PITMAN: 'No private doctors were present'

Lamontville

What about those 'horrifying' stories of police action in township? — Pitman

By Peter Mann, Political Correspondent

Deaths of two infants in township

SERIOUS allegations about a "state of undeclared martial law" in Lamontville and Chester-ville and "horrifying versions" of police action in the townships were made in Parliament this week

The allegations were dismissed as "infamous lies" by Minister of Law and Order Louis le Grange, who also denied in Parliament that his department had threatened newspapers not to publish the allegations made by the PFP MP for

ON June 19 the Sunday Tribune published reports under the headings "Teargas killed babies — Canisters were fired into homes" and "Riot gas killed two babies" in its early and later editions

Both articles stated that "Two infants

It is understood that the two infants did not in fact die of teargas fumes

The facts available to this newspaper at the time were that the children were allegedly in good health and were adversely affected by the fumes and died some hours

were fired into their homes"

This statement and the headline "Teargas killed babies - Canisters were fired into homes" are factually incorrect and the Sunday Tribune retracts them

We apologise for any embarrassment which we may have

PFP is putting together a dossier

By PETER MANN

THE PFP is gathering

a result of teargas "which the police were compelled to use" to control rioters in Lamontville

The investigation found that "no teargas was used in the immediate vicinity where the babies were"

Mr le Grange said the

answer to a question in this regard this afternoon

"At this stage I cannot dispute what he has said, but I just want to say that at the post mortem on those children no private doctors were in attendance"



□ LE GRANGE: 'One died of a virus infection...the other of acute gastro enteritis'

□ PITMAN: 'No private doctors were present'

Lamontville

What about those 'horrifying' stories of police action in township? — Pitman

By Peter Mann, Political Correspondent

Deaths of two infants in township

SERIOUS allegations about a "state of undeclared martial law" in Lamontville and Chester-ville and "horrifying versions" of police action in the townships were made in Parliament this week

The allegations were dismissed as "infamous lies" by Minister of Law and Order Louis le Grange, who also denied in Parliament that his department had threatened newspapers not to publish the allegations made by the PFP MP for Pinetown, Harry Pitman

Mr Pitman's allegations against the police for their action in the two townships are among the most serious ever made in Parliament. They follow persistent reports, backed by affidavits, that Lamontville and Chester-ville are in a virtual state of siege.

Mr Pitman said in Parliament this week that the "exact truth" was difficult to establish, "but certain facts have been mentioned with a regularity which bears the ring of truth"

Among the facts Mr Pitman mentioned were

- Mr David Mvuyane was in ward SIB at King Edward VIII hospital He was shot in the leg in his mother's home with a police shot gun and has lost his leg;
- Young blacks are being taken to the Mayville police station and the Ridge Road radio station where they are tor-

ON June 19 the Sunday Tribune published reports under the headings "Teargas killed babies — Canisters were fired into homes" and "Riot gas killed two babies" in its early and later editions

Both articles stated that... "Two infants died of teargas fumes"

It is understood that the two infants did not in fact die of teargas fumes

The facts available to this newspaper at the time were that the children were allegedly in good health and were adversely affected by the fumes and died some hours later The reports also stated that "canisters

were fired into their homes"

This statement and the headline "Teargas killed babies - Canisters were fired into homes" are factually incorrect and the Sunday Tribune retracts them.

We apologise for any embarrassment which we may have caused as a result of the reports

tured "with electricity and rubber tubes over their heads among other things".

● Youths had been tied across the bonnets of Land Rovers and driven through the streets of Lamontville and Chester-ville to prevent people throwing stones at police vehicles,

● On Monday at 4 pm police broke into a house at 4363 Nthuli Street They found a 12-year-old girl there, alone, and six white policemen sjambokked her until she bled;

● That police at roadblocks, under command of a Brigadier Sherman, brusquely searched people for liquor and food which in many cases was taken away from them and consumed by the police who become intoxicated,

● That there is an in-

discriminate use of teargas,

● That houses are indiscriminately broken into and people violently assaulted,

● That police dogs were set upon innocent people "Angry individuals from those towns are coming out with horrifying versions of what is going on there and I am informed that large numbers of affidavits are being made in regard to police actions in those two towns

"The Press is unable to report properly on what is happening and I am given to understand that an ugly situation is developing.

"A considerable portion of the information comes from very responsible people. It comes

from dedicated community workers in those areas," Mr Pitman said.

"We held discussions with him and we warned him things were ready to erupt in Lamontville We asked him please to withhold the increases or to introduce them in stages.

"He assured us we were quite wrong and that everything was under control"

Dr Morrison was forced to withdraw an interjection that Mr Pitman had told "a deliberate lie"

Mr Pitman "In fact, we even said to him that we were concerned that what would happen once again was that the increases would be made, violence would erupt and only then would authorities back down after the violence"

PFP is putting together a dossier

By PETER MANN

THE PFP is gathering a dossier of affidavits on alleged police brutality in Lamontville and Chester-ville.

And Pinetown MP Harry Pitman who, with PFP colleague Peter Gastrow, MP for Durban Central, spoke out about allegations of police brutality and a virtual state of siege in the townships, has refused to meet the police officer commanding the police operation.

"I will not do so until the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, gives proper answers to questions I raised in Parliament," Mr Pitman said.

He added that the PFP was collecting affidavits detailing claims of brutality in the township. "We are getting lots of affidavits," Mr Pitman said.

He and Mr Gastrow have been challenged by Mr le Grange to produce affidavits supporting the allegations.

Don't blame me for 'houtkop', says Koornhof...it was Nak van der Merwe

By Peter Mann, Political Correspondent

THE Minister of Co-operation and Development, Dr Piet Koornhof, has objected to a statement in last week's Sunday Tribune that it was he who had first introduced the term "houtkop" into the Parliamentary debate.

Interviewed this week, Dr Koornhof pointed out that "houtkop" had first been used in Parliament by Dr Nak van der

Merwe, Free State leader of the National Party, the day before Dr Koornhof used the term.

Dr Koornhof acknowledged that the word had a racist connotation but denied that he had used it in that sense. "I am not a racist. I used the word to mean blockhead," he said.



□ Van der Merwe



□ Koornhof

Matter of fact

A REPORT on a case between Mr Tau Diale and 3M, in The SOWETAN of June 9, omitted the argument of counsel for 3M. The judge, Mr Acting Justice Schutz, dismissed Mr Diale's claim for R5 000 damages for wrongful arrest after being accused of theft and malicious prosecution.

Mr R Meyer, for 3M, told the court it was clear from evidence that Mr Diale had not been forced to accompany his two colleagues to the police station.

He said it emerged in his testimony that he went voluntarily with them and had not pro-

tested or resisted Mr Diale, he said, had also admitted under cross-examination that the men did not speak harshly to him, but were courteous.

He also admitted that the reason why he had not protested was because he had been told where he was being taken and the reasons for doing so.

It was also clear, Mr Meyer said, that the two men had wanted the matter investigated further and they did not ask that a charge be laid. Furthermore, there had not been any malice

when this was done because Mr Diale admitted he had not quarrelled with the two before.

In granting 3M absolute, the judge said there had been no indication that Mr Diale was detained since he was willing to go to the police station.

On the question of malice, Mr Diale had conceded there had been no enmity between himself and the two men. There had also been no evidence of improper motive when they acted. The men had not only the right, but also the duty, to find the offender if they could.

Stray bullet hits woman

By MONK NKOMO

AN 18-YEAR-OLD woman is lying at the Kalafong Hospital with a gunshot wound after she was injured when police shot at an alleged thief in a house in Atteridgeville at the weekend.

Ms Rose Mabusela of 34 Manotshi Street was hit in the back by a stray bullet while police struggled to arrest a 23-year-old alleged thief on Sunday morning, Brigadier H A du Plessis, Chief Northern Transvaal CID officer, said yesterday.

He said two local detectives received information that the suspect was hiding in a house at Maseko Street. On their

arrival at about 9am the alleged thief resisted arrest and charged at the police wielding a knife. Two shots were fired and the suspect was hit on the right lower leg.

Both Ms Mabusela and the alleged thief were rushed to the Kalafong Hospital where their conditions were yesterday described as satisfactory. The 23-year-old man is under police guard.

Meanwhile only one murder was reported in the Pretoria townships at the weekend. Mr Alfred Mogori (23) of 2285 Zone 1 Soshanguve was stabbed to death near his house on Saturday night. No arrest has been made.

231

5/7/83

Semetau

Typing error, says SP man of 19 extra lines

5/7/83
A security policeman said yesterday that a typing error had resulted in his inserting 19 lines into a transcription of a tape recording which allegedly incited support for the African National Congress (ANC)

Colonel A M Heystek was testifying before a Johannesburg magistrate in the trial of Mr Peter Thabo Molo (29) and Mr Jacob Mashego (24), both

of Diepkloof, Soweto

They are charged with participating in the activities of the outlawed ANC and playing an ANC tape

At a previous hearing Colonel Heystek admitted under cross-examination by Mr D Kony, defending, that the 19 lines on the transcription were not on the tape

The case was postponed until July 27

By Mike Cohen
Crime Reporter

(251)

Police probe into shooting of suspect

Star 6/7/53

A top-level inquiry, headed by the CID chief of South Africa, Lieutenant-General Christie Zietsman, has been ordered into the mysterious circumstances surrounding the death of a Soweto man who was shot dead at Protea police headquarters shortly after his arrest.

Mr Pares Molefe Malatje (23) was taken to the Soweto police headquarters as a suspect in terms of the Criminal Procedures and Evidence Act. He died at the police station from a bullet wound.

The Commissioner of Police, General Johann Coetzee, has ordered a departmental investigation to establish whether standing orders regarding the guarding of suspects had been complied with.

A Johannesburg lawyer, Mrs Priscilla Jana,

has been briefed to act for the family of Mr Malatje and a private pathologist will be present at the official post mortem. No date for the post mortem has yet been set.

Details of how Mr Malatje was shot have not been released by police headquarters.

Details of the charges Mr Malatje was being held in connection with have also been withheld by the police until the official inquiry has been completed.

Mr Malatje's father, Mr Abie Malatje, yesterday made inquiries at several Soweto police stations after being informed of his son's arrest by plainclothes policemen. But his attempts to ascertain the whereabouts of his son proved fruitless.

He was later informed by a neighbour that his son had died at Protea.

Inquest told of shooting after attack

By CHRIS RENNIE
THE finding in the inquest on 19-year-old Mr Sonwabo Michael Dlamini was reserved to August 11 by the Port Elizabeth Magistrate's Court today

Mr Dlamini died in hospital on September 16 last year after having been shot by a security policeman, Constable Templeton Luthi, at a house in Kwazakele on June 6, 1982

Const Luthi told the court he and two other policemen had gone to the house to arrest Mr Dlamini and a 17-year-old youth in connection with the burning of several black schools

He said he entered the house while other policemen took up positions outside to prevent escape

When he entered, several youngsters, including Mr Dlamini, fled from the lounge. He chased Mr Dlamini through the kitchen and into a lean-to shed

As he entered the shed, Mr Dlamini attacked him with a garden spade. He managed to ward off the blow and the spade fell. In the process he reeled back and tripped over a step, falling to his knees

Const Luthi said he saw Mr Dlamini turn and come back with a garden fork. Realising he faced death or serious injury, he drew his pistol, shouted a warning and fired, hitting Mr

Dlamini in the abdomen

In answer to a question by the magistrate, he said he had simply drawn and fired without aiming

Sergeant B T Ngaka told the court he had gone to the house with Captain C J Roelofse and Const Luthi to arrest suspects and had taken up position at the back of the house when Const Luthi entered

He said they were acting on information that two of the people responsible for burning black schools were hiding in the house

After Const Luthi had entered, he heard a commotion and then a shot. Const Luthi emerged from the shed with Mr Dlamini. Later he arrested a 17-year-old youth hiding behind a pillar in the same shed

Captain C J Roelofse, of the security police, told the court that when Const Luthi entered the house he went to stand a corner where he could observe two sides

After a while there was a commotion, followed by a shot. Const Luthi emerged from the shed with Mr Dlamini. There was blood on Mr Dlamini's side

Const Luthi reported that he had been attacked with a garden spade and then a fork and was forced to shoot. Mr Dlamini was taken to hospital

Captain Roelofse said he

found a cartridge and a spent bullet in the shed

He said the shot came from inside the house, but he could not say from what room. It was definitely not fired as soon as Const Luthi entered but some time after

At a previous hearing, five other witnesses — including the 17-year-old youth — gave evidence

They contradicted sworn statements they had made to the police last year and gave conflicting versions of how and where the shooting took place

Mr R J Martindale, who represented the Dlamini family, asked the court to find there had been an act that amounted to an offence on the part of Const Luthi

He submitted that he should be charged with culpable homicide or assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm

Mr W Breytenbach, who represented the Minister of Police, argued that there had been conflicting and contradictory versions given to the court

He submitted that Const Luthi's evidence was acceptable and asked the court to find that he had acted in an emergency

Mr D van Wyk was on the Bench. Mr L Beford led the evidence for the State

251
~~275~~
6/7/83
E. lost

Police chief orders probe into held man's killing

By MAURITZ MOOLMAN
and MIKE LOUW

A POST MORTEM is to be held today at the Government Mortuary, Diepkloof, Soweto, on Mr Paris Mofifi Malatji, 23, who was allegedly shot dead at Protea police headquarters shortly after his arrest this week, a police spokesman said yesterday.

The Commissioner of Police, General Johann Coetzee, has ordered a departmental investigation to establish the circumstances surrounding Mr Malatji's death.

It is to be headed by South Africa's CID chief, Lieutenant-General Christie Zietsman.

The post mortem will be attended by a private pathologist as well as by a Johannesburg lawyer, Mrs Priscilla Jana.

A spokesman for the Police Directorate of Public Relations in Pretoria said yesterday no further statements on the death of Mr Malatji could be expected from the police until after the inquiry.

It is expected that a further statement will then be issued by Gen Coetzee.

No details of Mr Malatji's arrest or the circumstances of the alleged shooting have been released so far.

His father, Mr Abraham

Malatji, said yesterday he will accompany Mrs Jana to the post mortem.

He said he and his wife, Margaret, were at work when their son was arrested at a friend's home on Monday.

When he got back from work he was told of the arrest. He went to the Moroka, Protea and Jabulani police stations but could not find his son.

A family friend, Mrs Pearl Legodi, said she was at the Malatji home when a black and two white policemen arrived on Tuesday.

She said the police told them that Mr Malatji had died in an "accident".

SAP still
7/17/87 probing
actions 251
in Durban

Own Correspondent

DURBAN — A police spokesman today referred to a statement in Parliament concerning alleged police brutality and harassment during recent unrest in Lamontville Durban

Lieutenant Colonel Leon Mellet, speaking for the Minister of Police, Mr Louis le Grange, said none had been found at this stage to be true

Colonel Mellet today told a Press conference, however, that every allegation made in Parliament by Mr Harry Pitman was still being investigated

"We will leave no stone unturned in our investigations to get to the bottom of the whole thing

"All allegations of policemen overstepping the mark, using indiscriminate action or unnecessary violence, are regarded in a very serious light by the police," said Colonel Mellet.

He said police had been confronted in Lamontville and Chester-ville with incidents of stone-throwing, arson and people being killed

One person had been killed after being mistaken for a policeman.

With all the violence it was the duty of the police to move in to restore order, he said

Colonel Mellet said attempts were made to prevent police doing their duty

They had been lured to spots by false calls and found themselves trapped between roadblocks of which some had been set alight

While trapped they had been stoned, shot at with catapults firing ball bearings, and had petrol bombs thrown at them

Because of this the police had taken action to control the unrest "We have found that the use of teargas is the most effective

"It has been proved that tears smoke has no lasting effects on people affected by it

"In some cases when policemen's lives were in

danger, bird shot was used

TRION City

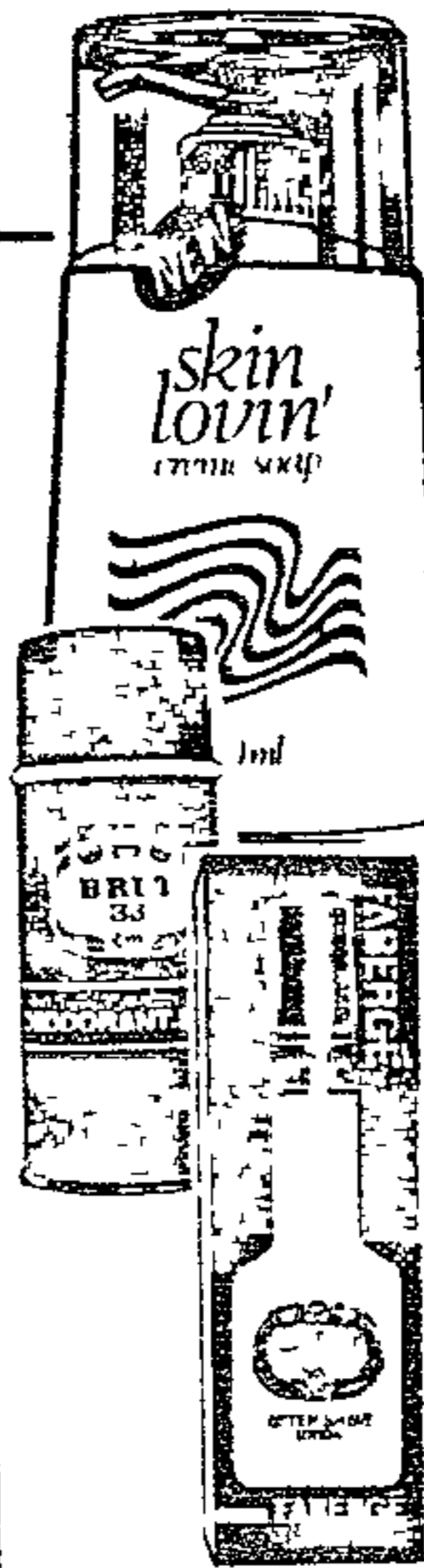
saves you m-

Toiletri



McLeans Toothpaste

- (100 ml) for cleaner teeth
- With Denocal to remove plaque
- Clinically tested and effective



Skin Lovin' Cream Soap

- Modern & hygienic soap alternative (300 ml)
- Contains a unique pH balance formula
- Gentle and effective cleansing ingredients

Brut 33 Deodorant Sprays

- Helps give hours of protection
- The great smell of Brut
- 100 gram net, 63 gram tare

Brut 33 Aftershave Lotion

- Has a great smell
- 100 ml

More Toiletries Savir

Deo 24's 150 g

Glyco Lemon Family Shampoo 400 ml

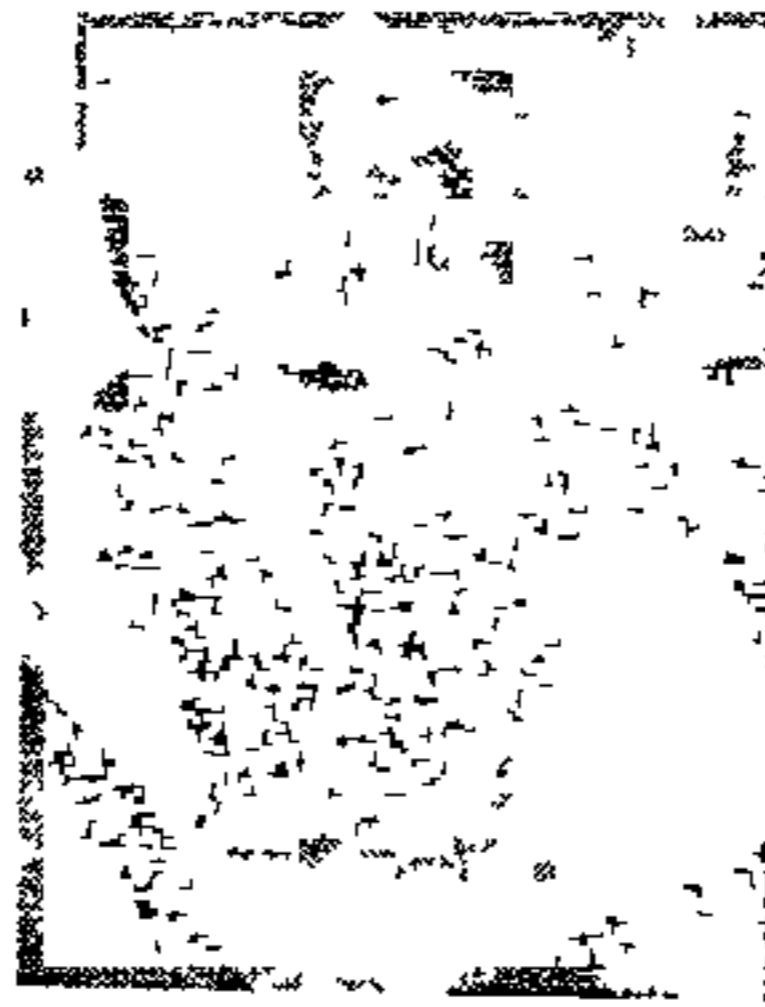
Mentadent P Toothbrush

Jane Seymour Hairspray 275 g

Tampax Super 405

Bio-Tex 1 kg

TRION City Store
Cnrs Rissik President Joubert 7



SHOT: Malatje

Come from
Molefe
7/7/83
medical
probe *257*

THE Soweto man shot dead at Protea Police headquarters shortly after his arrest this week had previously allegedly been detained and questioned about the activities of the South African Youth Revolutionary Council (Sayrco).

Mr Molefe Paris Malatje (24), a former student at Anchor High School (formerly Orlando and Meadowlands High) was quizzed in particular about jailed student leader Sydney Khotso Seatlholo and friend Masabata Loate, according to Mrs Margaret Malatje, Molefe's mother

She said on Monday three men came looking for Molefe and she directed them to where he was. That was the last the family heard of him.

The men had introduced themselves to Molefe's sister, Motlalepule, as "Molefe's old school friends."

According to a police statement released this week, Molefe was being held under the Criminal Procedure Act and the Evidence Act. Top level investigations were yesterday announced by South Africa's CID chief, Lieutenant-General Christie Zietsman and the Commissioner of Police, General Johan Coetzee

Mrs Priscilla Jana, a lawyer representing the family, said a pathologist had been appointed to represent the family at the post-mortem tomorrow. Mrs Jana added that Molefe had twice been detained under security laws on

A-G to decide on Mkhize shooting

8 7183 Sowetan 251

THE TRANSVAAL Attorney-General, Mr J Nothing, is expected to take a decision within the next few days about the shooting of the black community leader, Mr Saul Mkhize, by police at Driefontein in April.

Mr Nothing confirmed yesterday his of-

fice had received the docket on the investigation into Mr Mkhize's death

The matter was being considered and a decision on what steps would be taken was expected within the next few days, he said

Mr Nothing must decide whether an inquest

into Mr Mkhize's death will be held, or whether anyone will be criminally prosecuted and if so on what charges

A top-level police investigation was held into the circumstances of the shooting of Mr Mkhize on April 2 this year — Sapa

**Mkhize's son
claims money**

Mr Paris Mkhize, the teenage son of the Driefontein leader Mr Saul Mkhize, shot dead in a south-eastern Transvaal village in April, is claiming R10 000 from the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange.

Mr Paris Mkhize claims that in February he was held overnight by police in Piet Retief, assaulted and repeatedly asked why his father was resisting removal.

ROW OVER alleged police brutality

APK Tim's
8/7/83

251
294

Own Correspondent

DURBAN.—Mr Harry Pitman, Progressive Federal Party MP for Pinetown, said after a visit to Lamontville yesterday that what he had seen and heard tended to support allegations of police brutality in the township raised in Parliament last week.



Mr Bheki Shangase, 17, who lost part of his leg after being shot, in his hospital bed yesterday

However, police have rejected these allegations as "false and unfounded".

Brigadier Theo Scherman, Divisional Commissioner of Police for Port Natal, said at a press conference yesterday: "I was disturbed and distressed to read of the allegations made in Parliament against the police.

"Every one of those allegations has been investigated and I am satisfied that they are all false and unfounded. I, as divisional commissioner, would never tolerate or condone such behaviour from policemen in our efforts to maintain law and order."

Substantiation

Mr Pitman, after his visit to the township yesterday, said: "Police say that not one allegation made in Parliament has been substantiated. I say that the very presence of police in Lamontville was a factor promoting trouble there.

"Brigadier Scherman has made it clear that from the moment police moved out on June 2 all has been quiet except for minor events. If that does not substantiate our allegation then I don't know what does."

Mr Pitman said Mr Pitman visited homes in the township yesterday with Mr Peter Gastrow, PFP MP for Durban Central, in a party led by Mr Ian Mkhize, a member of the Joint Reaction Committee. The party was also taken to visit two men in King Edward VIII hospital.

Lying with part of his right leg amputated was Mr Bheki Shangase, 17,

of Mhlongo Road. Tears poured down his face while he related his experience.

"At 2am on June 25 the police knocked at the door. I went to see who was there and they got hold of me and hit me in the face," he said. "Then they dragged me to the road and shot me once with a shotgun. They said I was causing trouble in the street."

Mr Patrick Masibuko, 39, of Chesterville, claimed he was lucky not to have had his leg

Claims of brutality rejected, picture, page 2

blown off

"I was on my way home from work on June 28 after 9.30pm. The street was quiet and as I was knocking on my door to be let in, I felt somebody grab my shoulder.

'Kaffir'

"Two policemen told me to stand against the tree in the garden and then I heard a shot. "I fell down and they dragged me to the road. I tried shouting to attract attention but kept being kicked in the body. When my mother and children came outside they were ordered to go back into the house.

"On the road I was told by the policemen to repeat after him 'I am a kaffir, my father is a kaffir and my children are kaffirs'. I had to do this for about 30 minutes," he said. "Then I was put on

To page 2



ality IS ted

"In addition, 38 people arrested will come to trial on August 15 on charges of public violence in Lamontville, which includes the burning of houses, beer-halls and administrative offices as well as damage to buses

"Tomorrow we are putting 30 people in court on charges of arson and assault and on charges of public violence following complaints from Lamontville and Chesterville residents of brick and fire attacks on their homes and on their vehicles," he said

On June 16 and 17 the "organised violence" flared anew and police were lured into ambushes by false reports of burning houses and were then pelted with half-bricks and petrol bombs

Teargas

In the dark police had no alternative but to fire tear gas in the direction of the attacks. Inevitably some canisters might penetrate windows and smoke out innocent people, he said

But, said the brigadier, at times when the police came under fierce attack and were surrounded, they had, in order to protect themselves from serious injury, also used shotguns and non-fatal ammuni-

A From page 1

the bonnet of their Land-Rover and lying on my stomach I had to hang on to the wire grille across the wind-screen while being driven to the superintendent's office, where an ambulance was called"

In another home in Lamontville, Mr Pitman was shown where children were allegedly dropped out of windows to escape the fumes of teargas after a canister had been fired through the window of their room

Mr Phillip Koza, 23, said he was crossing the street when he heard a bang behind him and saw two policemen standing in his garden holding shotguns

He said they fired and he felt pellets striking his left leg.

"Without saying a word they ran away"

Mr Siphon Khambule said a teargas canister was shot from a Casspir — an armoured personnel carrier — on to the roof of his house

Wounds

"It broke through the roof and bounced off the hi-fi speaker in the lounge and rolled into another room where it burnt the cupboard," said Mr Khambule

During the visit, a number of people came to show the touring party wounds which they said had been caused by shotgun pellets

Truckdriver dies in smash

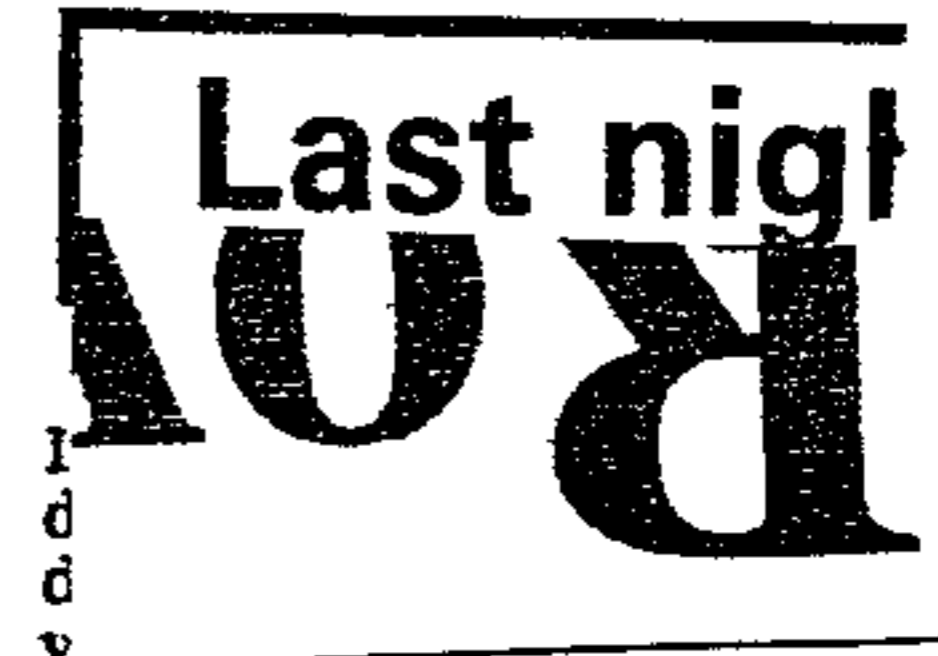
Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — A truck and a goods train — each laden with cement — collided at a

- his colleagues Then
gate a case of arson
Internationale Versi
Geen Grense Performe
America and German
11.44 Nuus
11.59: Oordenking. The Rev
TV2
6.32: Ihasi Lensimblhayo
series about Moses N
Bresler, who are traf
7.00: Izindaba/lindaba (New
7.10: TV2000. Jikelele (Ma
cluding — Ezinyathe
Footsteps Of Jesus).
(Discussion Series).
cussion about the sig
sion. Presented by t
9.00: lindaba/lindaba (New
9.27: Isibikezelo Sezulu/Imo
9.29: Iphunga Elimnandi: I
(Epilogue). Presented

★Times Ch

★ TONIGHT'S CHOICE — TV1 at
(Dangerous Order)



I
d
d
y
w
p
t
T
k
b
e
e
e
C
P
e
p
P
—
B
g
n
st
to
C
th
fr
c
c

Friend of shooting victim also held

Sowetan 8/7/83 (257)

By ELLIOT
TSHINGWALA

WHILE the family of Paris Molefe Malatje, Tuesday's Protea Police Station shooting victim, were preparing for the burial service, police confirmed the detention of another Soweto youth who was a close friend of the dead man.

The head of the Police Directorate in Pretoria

yesterday confirmed the detention of Mr Samuel Ratholo. The spokesman said Mr Ratholo was being held under Section 29 of the Terrorism Act. He was detained on Sunday, a day before Molefe was picked up.

A post-mortem was held yesterday to determine the cause of death. A family pathologist was

present.

Molefe will be buried at Avalon Cemetery on Sunday. The funeral service will be held at his home at 1235 Mofolo Central at 10am. At 1pm mourners will proceed to the cemetery.

Mr Malatje (senior) said he had received a green light from the police to conduct the service without any restrictions.

251
251
21 black
women
ROOM
train as
9/7/83
police

By J S MOJAPELO
Pretoria Bureau

THE first group of black women police trainees in the country began their six-month training at the Hamanskraal Police Training College, near Pretoria, yesterday.

Brigadier Duveen Botha, senior deputy commissioner of the South African Police (Women Division), told a group of Pressmen the 21 trainees were from all parts of the country.

Lieutenant Christa Stoman, formerly with the Pretoria West Training College, will be in charge of the training of the first group.

Brig Botha said the unmarried trainees, whose average age was 22 years, were selected from countrywide applications.

"During the training, which is exhausting, we cannot train pregnant women for instance," Brig Botha said.

After completion of more accommodation for women trainees, it was intended to train a maximum of 432 women each year, Brig Botha said.

The admission qualification for the trainees, she added, was a matriculation pass.

The Press was shown the sleeping quarters of the new intake and allowed to interview the trainees.

Miss Lucia Mashoeng, 22, a former teacher at the Bothaville Senior Secondary School in Kroonstad, said she decided to become a policewoman after she heard of the recruiting drive from an uncle who is a policeman.

"I joined because I want to maintain law and order in society — I was lucky to be among those selected for the training programme," Miss Mashoeng said.

Miss Mashoeng was working temporarily as a shop assistant when she was called for an interview by Brig Botha in Welkom.

... a black woman tries for peace ...

251
S. Express
10/7/83

By DEENA SHAPIRO

THE only Sowetan among 20 black women to join the SA Police hopes her job will enable her to fight one of her home township's most prevalent crimes — rape

Miss Nomasondo Minah Radebe, 22, of Mofolo North, Soweto, said this week women who had been raped did not like reporting it to the police. As a policewoman, one of her most important roles would be to get victims to confide in her.

Murder and theft were also Soweto's biggest crime problems, she said.

Friends disapproved of her joining the police force, but her parents and boyfriend liked the idea, said Miss Radebe, who hopes to be stationed at Protea police headquarters in Soweto.

The women started training at the Police College for blacks at Hammanskraal on Friday. The four race groups are trained at separate SAP colleges.

Black women are the last section of the population to be included in the SAP. Their inclusion is in line with the Government's plan to increase the force from 40 000 to 60 000 in the next 10 years.

White women were accepted into the force in 1972, coloured women in 1981 and Asian women last year.

Black women will receive the same salaries and promotional opportunities as whites, said Brigadier Duveen Botha, commander of the SAP Women's Force.

She said 432 black policewomen would eventually be trained annually at Hammanskraal, north of Pretoria — if there were enough applications and enough posts available.

Applicants must be able to speak English or Afrikaans, have passed matric and be single.

Among the subjects they will study during their five-month stay at Hammanskraal are self-defence, first aid and law.

Twenty confident-looking young women this week moved into their quarters, took the oath and met the Press.



● Miss Radebe — the only Sowetan woman to sign up this year.

Although Miss Radebe was not in Soweto at the time of the 1976 riots, it was since then that she wanted to become a policewoman. "I was at school in Bergville, Natal, in 1976 but I heard about the bad things the students did," she said.

~~357~~

251



QUOTE

We must oppose with all the power and determination the insidious, creeping menace of integration allowed to take its course will . . . ring down the final curtain on the survival of the white race in South Africa — Mrs du Plessis, editor of the WPF newsletter

Ready, & Now woi

● Mrs Frieda Nienaber, of the WPF's Alberton branch, is ready to protect her family Here she takes aim with her husband's

KAPPIE Kommando and Vroue Federasie stand aside — the Women's Preparedness Front is on the march!

What started as a sensible self-defence demonstration five years ago is now a growing force of lethal women, trained in combat, and spurred by a simple ideology — "the ultimate survival of our people"

The organisation is for whites only, and it says it is non-political, although it urges its members, through its publication 'Front-News' to oppose integration with "all the power and determination" at their disposal

Editor of the WPF news letter, Mrs Virgo du Plessis, said "We take no part in politics but we believe in keeping the races apart We don't favour integration — we feel it is not advisable"

On February 16, the organisation celebrated its fifth anniversary, with 200 branches throughout the country, roughly 7 000 members and birthday blessings from Minister of Defence, General Magnus Malan, and Chief of the Defence Force, General Con-

By DANIELA WYBZKOWSKI

stand Viljoen

A spokesman for the South African Police confirmed that the WPF had also received the blessings of the former Commissioner of Police, General Mike Geldenhuys "The police and the WPF work closely together," he said

Mrs du Plessis, editor of Front-News, said history proved that racial integration was "not advisable" The great Egyptian, Greek and Roman civilisations owed their downfall to the intermingling of blood.

"Their standard of living dropped and the civilisations just deteriorated," she explained

But the main object of the Women's Preparedness Front is physical self-defence

"Women are the main victims of violence and we must be able to defend ourselves in any situation," she said

But its aim is the survival of a race "We try and instill a sense of patriotism in our members We wish to survive as a nation, the most basic urge in any well adjusted, human organism," said Mrs du Plessis

Patriotism was defined as "Love of one's country and of race"

"Our people," she said, "are the people of South Africa"

"The organisation is for white women because we are the threatened group Blacks are not threatened"

Asked if blacks did not form a large part of the women who were violently attacked, Mrs Plessis said she wasn't sure

In an editorial, headed Plain Talk, Mrs Plessis refers to "illuminating" excerpts from a Daily Mail article by Mr Andrew Alex

~~251~~

251

QUOTE

We must oppose with all the power and determination at our disposal the insidious, creeping menace of integration which, if allowed to take its course will . . . ring down the final curtain on the survival of the white race in South Africa — Mrs Virgo du Plessis, editor of the WPF newsletter

QUOTE

Whites are the people facing the threat
Every race has the right to form an organisation to defend themselves. — Mrs Van der Walt, WPF founder

Ready, aim, fire!

Now women move in

A fight to 'stay white'

ready, is ready to protect her family Here she takes aim with her husband's rifle

Picture HERBERT MABUZA

BY DANIELA WYSZKOWSKI

and Viljoen

A spokesman for the South African Police confirmed that the WPF had also received the blessings of the former Commissioner of Police, General Mike Strydom. "The police and the WPF work closely together," he said.

Mrs du Plessis, editor of Front-News, said history proved that racial integration was "not advisable" and that the great Egyptian, Greek and Roman civilisations fell to their downfall to the intermingling of blood.

"Their standard of living dropped and the civilisation just deteriorated," she explained.

But the main object of the Women's Preparedness Force is physical self-defence.

"Women are the main victims of violence and we must be able to defend ourselves in any situation," she said.

But its aim is the survival of a race too.

"We try and instill a sense of patriotism amongst our members. We wish to survive as a nation. It's the most basic urge in any well adjusted, healthy, living organism," said Mrs du Plessis.

Patriotism was defined as "Love of country, love of race."

"Our people," she said, "are the people who live in South Africa."

"The organisation is for white women only because we are the threatened group. Blacks are not threatened."

Asked if blacks did not form a large percentage of the women who were violently attacked, Mrs du Plessis said she wasn't sure.

In an editorial, headed Plain Talk, Mrs du Plessis refers to "illuminating" excerpts from a London Daily Mail article by Mr Andrew Alexander. He

maintains that "the time has come to make a stand in favour of racism."

He is quoted as saying racism means "discerning real and substantial differences between the human races and maybe their subdivisions too, and to act on the basis of that discernment."

Mrs du Plessis goes on to say that many misguided and/or (intentionally) ignorant people and institutions refuse to recognise these facts and even go so far as to make recognition of them as a sin and thing to be ashamed of.

"The anti-racists cannot or will not believe that people want to be different, that the Chinese are not like the Japanese, nor the Russians like the Americans, nor the black man like the white man."

"This is particularly true in South Africa where the blacks are being forced (economically and socially) to adjust to the European life-style, whereas they would be far happier human beings living under their traditional tribal system."

And Mrs du Plessis concludes that, "in order to preserve our identity must oppose with all the power and determination at our disposal the insidious, creeping menace of integration which, if allowed to take its course will, as sure as night follows day, ring down the final curtain on the survival of the white race in South Africa."

Johannesburg area leader, Mrs Leone Groenewald, said the majority of women enlisting came from Sandton, Randburg, Illovo, Bryanston, Rosebank and Killarney.

The Sunday Express tracked down the founder member and national chairwoman, Mrs Laurette van der Walt, to Vivo, about 120km north of Pietersburg.

Mrs Van der Walt is on a

to 'stay white'

... is ready to protect her family Here she takes aim with her husband's rifle

Picture: HERBERT MABUZA

By DANIELA VIGORELLI

Viljoen.
- spokesman for the South African Police con-
- firmed that the WPF had also received the blessings
- of the former Commissioner of Police, General Mike
- van der Merwe. "The police and the WPF work closely
- together," he said.
- Mrs du Plessis, editor of Front-News, said history
- showed that racial integration was "not advisable"
- and that Egyptian, Greek and Roman civilisations
- had fallen through their downfall to the intermingling of blood.
- "The standard of living dropped and the civilisa-
- tion deteriorated," she explained.
- "The main object of the Women's Preparedness
- Force is physical self-defence.
- Blacks are the main victims of violence and we
- are able to defend ourselves in any situation."

But its aim is the survival of a race too
"We try and instill a sense of patriotism amongst
our members. We wish to survive as a nation. It's the
most basic urge in any well adjusted, healthy, living
organism," said Mrs du Plessis.
Patriotism was defined as "Love of country, love
of race"
"Our people," she said, "are the people who live in
South Africa"
"The organisation is for white women only be-
cause we are the threatened group. Blacks are not
threatened."
Asked if blacks did not form a large percentage of
the women who were violently attacked, Mrs du
Plessis said she wasn't sure.
In an editorial, headed Plain Talk, Mrs du Plessis
refers to "illuminating" excerpts from a London
Daily Mail article by Mr Andrew Alexander. He

maintains that "the time has come to make a stand in
favour of racism"
He is quoted as saying racism means "discerning
real and substantial differences between the human
races and maybe their subdivisions too, and to act on
the basis of that discernment"
Mrs du Plessis goes on to say that many misguided
and/or (intentionally) ignorant people and institu-
tions refuse to recognise these facts and even go so
far as to make recognition of them as a sin and thing
to be ashamed of
"The anti-racists cannot or will not believe that
people want to be different, that the Chinese are not
like the Japanese, nor the Russians like the Ameri-
cans, nor the black man like the white man."
"This is particularly true in South Africa where
the blacks are being forced (economically and social-
ly) to adjust to the European life-style, whereas they
would be far happier human beings living under their
traditional tribal system"

And Mrs du Plessis concludes that, "in order to
preserve our identity must
oppose with all the power
and determination at our
disposal the insidious, creep-
ing menace of integration
which, if allowed to take its
course will, as sure as night
follows day, ring down the
final curtain on the survival
of the white race in South
Africa"

Johannesburg area leader,
Mrs Leone Groenewald, said
the majority of women en-
listing came from Sandton,
Randburg, Illovo, Bryanston,
Rosebank and Killarney.

The Sunday Express
tracked down the founder
member and national chair-
woman, Mrs Laurette van
der Walt, to Vivo, about
120km north of Pietersburg.

Mrs Van der Walt is on a
country-wide fund raising
tour, holding discussions
with "high-ranking" offi-
cials.

"I started the WPF on
February 16, 1978 because of
the trend of world events.
The civilian is dying in the
new war and this was proved
true in the Pretoria blast.

"Civilians can't defend
themselves. They haven't
been trained," she said

Mrs Van der Walt com-
plained that South Africa
had the money to train men
and soldiers but not women
and children.

"It's unfair. They have to
pay for their training. We
can't get any financial sup-
port," she said

Mrs Van der Walt said the
course and membership was
only open to whites

"Whites are the people
facing the threat, more so
than anybody else. Every
race has the right to defend
themselves

"It's not racism. We are
just doing our thing for our-
selves. There's no politics in-
volved."

Moufhes agree to settle out of court

~~#3~~
Sovetan 11/7/83
~~227~~
1251

THE FAMILY of Mr Tshifnwa Isaac Muofhe, who died in Venda police custody, recently reached an out-of-court settlement amounting to R150 000 with the Venda National Force, their attorneys said in Johannesburg on Friday.

Mr Muofhe was found dead in his cell at the Venda Central Prison on November 12, 1981.

An inquest court found that he died of "severe bruising and internal bleeding".

He was detained in the aftermath of the ANC attack on the Sibasa Police Station on October 26, 1981, in which two policemen died.

Mr Muofhe is survived by his wife Tendani Lilhan, 30, his two-

year-old daughter and Mrs Annie Dladlama, his mother.

The original claim for damages amounted to R239 000. Mrs Dladlama claimed R55 000, his wife R124 000 and R60 000 for the child — Sapa.

Mkhize's son ~~suing~~ Minister 257

MR Paris Mkhize, the teenage son of Driefontein leader Saul Mkhize, who was shot dead in the south-eastern Transvaal village in April, is claiming R10 000 from the Minister of Law and Order.

Paris Mkhize claims he was held overnight and assaulted by police in Piet Retief in February. He alleges he was repeatedly asked why his father was resisting removal of the Driefontein people.

The youth's legal representative at the Legal Resources Centre in Johannesburg said notice of a "nominal claim" of R10 000 had been sent to the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange.

Alleged wrongful arrest is one of the grounds on which the claim is based.

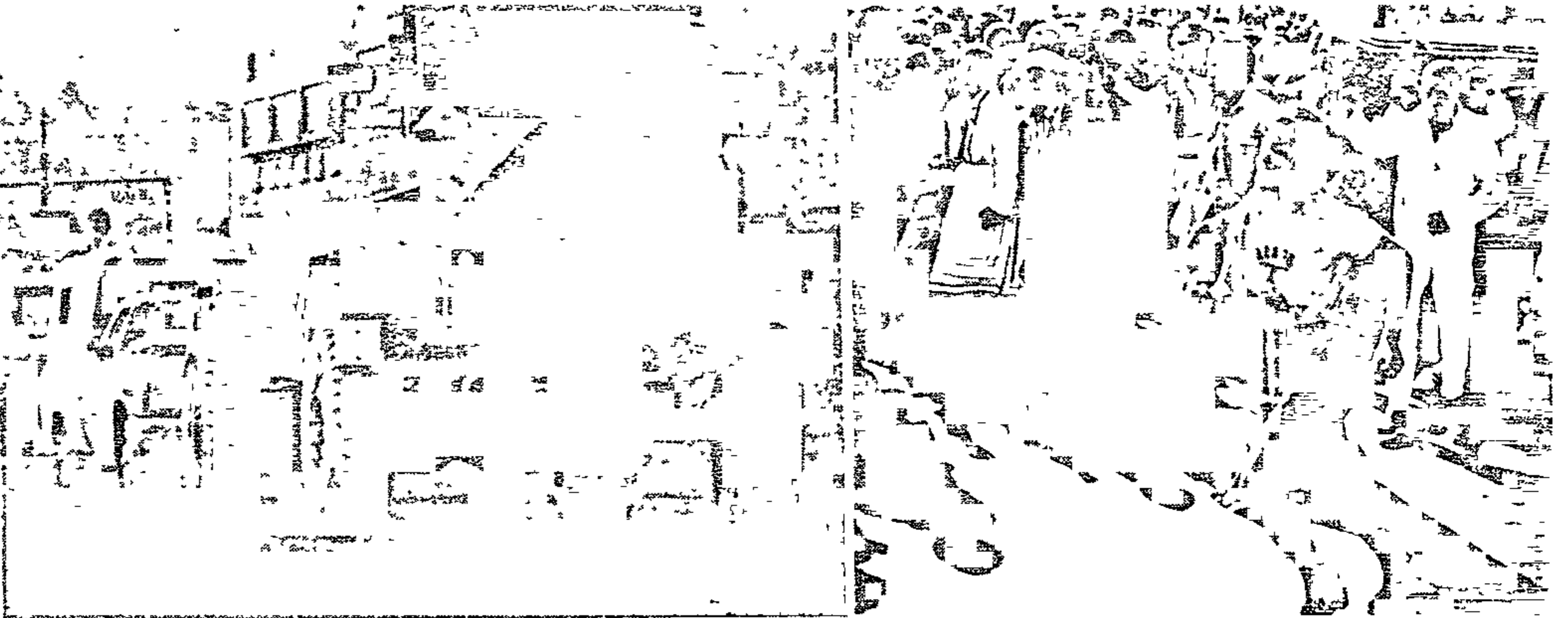
Earlier this year the Minister acknowledged in Parliament that Paris Mkhize had been held overnight.



of the Lamp are part of the group of eleven who... and awards for above-average skill and... left: Beauty Vanda, Esther Hlongwane and Sheila Mfulwane.

CHANGE TO EGO. CHANGE YOUR LIFE.





HIPPO: At the Old Potchefstroom Road yesterday

THE COFFIN: Bearing Mofifi Malatji's body

Shot suspects' coffin carried shoulder-high

Sowetan 11/9/83

MOLLIED

32 *251*

BURIED

THE COFFIN of Mr Mofifi Paris Malatji was carried shoulder-high by mourners for about one kilometre in a funeral which was characterised by heavy police presence yesterday.

Twenty-four-year-old Malatji was shot dead at Protea police headquarters last week and top level investigations have been made by South Africa's CID chief, Lieutenant-General Christie Zietsman and the Commissioner of Police, General Johan Coetzee, into his death.

According to reports yesterday the bullet that killed three-times detained Paris Malatji hit him in the centre of the forehead. This was said by Ms Pearl Legodi, a member of the family after attending a post-mortem examination on the body

And yesterday The SOWETAN was informed that a car with six mourners was escorted to Moroka Police Station on their way to the funeral. Others, it was said, were forced out of their cars and pictures were taken of them. Pictures of placards pasted on some cars were also photographed and some were confiscated

At the graveside plain-clothes police in three cars kept a low profile and at least one blue car was

By MONO BADELA

barely 100 metres from the graveside as police watched hundreds of mourners burying Mofifi Malatji. The same car mingled among the cars of the mourners while the funeral service was on.

As the mourners returned from the cemetery, a hippo police vehicle and a police-van sneezer following several police vans showed up as they drove along the old Potchefstroom road on their way towards Protea police station

A police officer in charge of the stand-by bureau in Johannesburg, Major O H J van der Merwe said nothing had been reported to him, and he could thus not comment on the police action

At the memorial service at his Mofolo Central home, the mourners were told by Mr Muntu Myeza, the secretary general of Azanian People's Organisation (Azapo) that Mr Mofifi Malatji died of a gun shot bullet in his forehead. The service, which was conducted by Azapo, was marked by political speeches which were punctuated by freedom songs and Black Power salutes.

The coffin carrying the body was carried shoulder-high for nearly a kilometre by chanting mourners who sang freedom songs.

OK

PHOTO

852-1

EMERGENCY WEAR

24-HC

- ★ Distinctive with every
- ★ Stockists various ty
- ★ Courtes arrangements
- ★ 20 years industry
- ★ Enquire able at

Student's claim false, so assault case dismissed

Mail Correspondent

PIETERSBURG --The trial within a trial involving three former University of the North (Turfloop) students about an alleged assault by the Security Police was dismissed in the Pietersburg Regional Court yesterday.

The magistrate, Mr W G M van Zyl, told the court that evidence given by Mr Peter Ramoshoane Mokaba, 24, about his alleged assault, was false. He said Mr Mokaba's assault allegations were dismissed by the two doctors who examined him after he alleged he had been assaulted.

Mr Mokaba had told the court he was forced to make a statement by the two policemen after he had been assaulted.

He had also told the court that he made a statement because he was under pressure from the Security Police.

He said he was interrogated over allegations of ANC

activities. He claimed he was handcuffed, chained and made to stand for several nights without sleep.

He said that at one stage his head was hit against a wall. He was also denied food.

Mr Mokaba's allegations were denied by policemen he had pointed out during an identification parade on July 19, last year.

Sergeant K J Jonker told the court yesterday that Mr Mokaba was given a chance to point out the police who had assaulted him and he pointed out Lieutenant J Vorster and Lieutenant A Booysen.

The case, in which Mr Mokaba and two other students are facing 32 charges under the Terrorism Act and Internal Security Act, has been postponed to August 1.

The others are Mr Jerome Joseph Maake, 20, and Miss Portia Nhlapo, 24.

The three are being defended by Mr G Farber.

Handwritten notes: An arrow points to the left. Below it, the text "C. J. Farber" is written in a cursive script.

Malatjis

consider

civil action

Sowetan
13/7/83

251

By ZWELAKHE SISULU

THE family of Mr Paris Malatji (24), who was shot dead at Protea Police Station last week, is considering taking civil action against the Minister of Police over his death.

Mr Malatji died while being held under the Criminal Procedures Act, under which detainees are sometimes held before being transferred to security legislation.

A post-mortem on him was held last Thursday and it is believed that the fatal bullet struck him in the centre of the forehead and went through his head.

Mrs Margaret Malatji, the mother of the dead man, yesterday revealed that the family was consulting with its legal advisers on what course of action to take.

"We are holding discussions with our lawyers and we should know sometime this week what action we will take," she said.

She was adamant that her family would never rest until her son's death was explained. "That we

should have been informed about his death when we hardly knew that he was being held leaves me baffled," she said.

She added. "My son's funeral is over and I don't understand why the police are still keeping the clothes that he was wearing at the time of his death."

At the weekend thousands of people attended the emotion-charged funeral of the man who had been detained under security legislation twice before.

Mr Malatji was unemployed at the time of his death but was hoping to start work for an assurance company.

"The last we heard from the police was when they came to report that Paris had died," said Mrs Malatji.

Since the death of her son, Mrs Malatji said she found it difficult to walk. "It is only now that the truth about the death of my son is beginning to sink in," she said and broke down into tears.

THURSDAY, JULY 14, 1983

Southern

We are also stockists of doors

GOOD

Fatal shooting of Malatji at Protea police station

SUSPENDED

257

A WHITE policeman has been suspended in connection with the death of Mr Paris Molifi Malatji (24), who was shot dead at Protea police station last week.

The policeman, who was not named, will remain suspended until the police departmental investigation into Mr Malatji's death is completed.

Although certain statements and results of scientific tests are still outstanding, a white member of the South African Police has been suspended," the Commissioner of Police, General Johan Coetzee said in a brief statement in Pretoria yesterday. Mr Malatji died while being held under the Crimi-

nal Procedures Act at Protea.

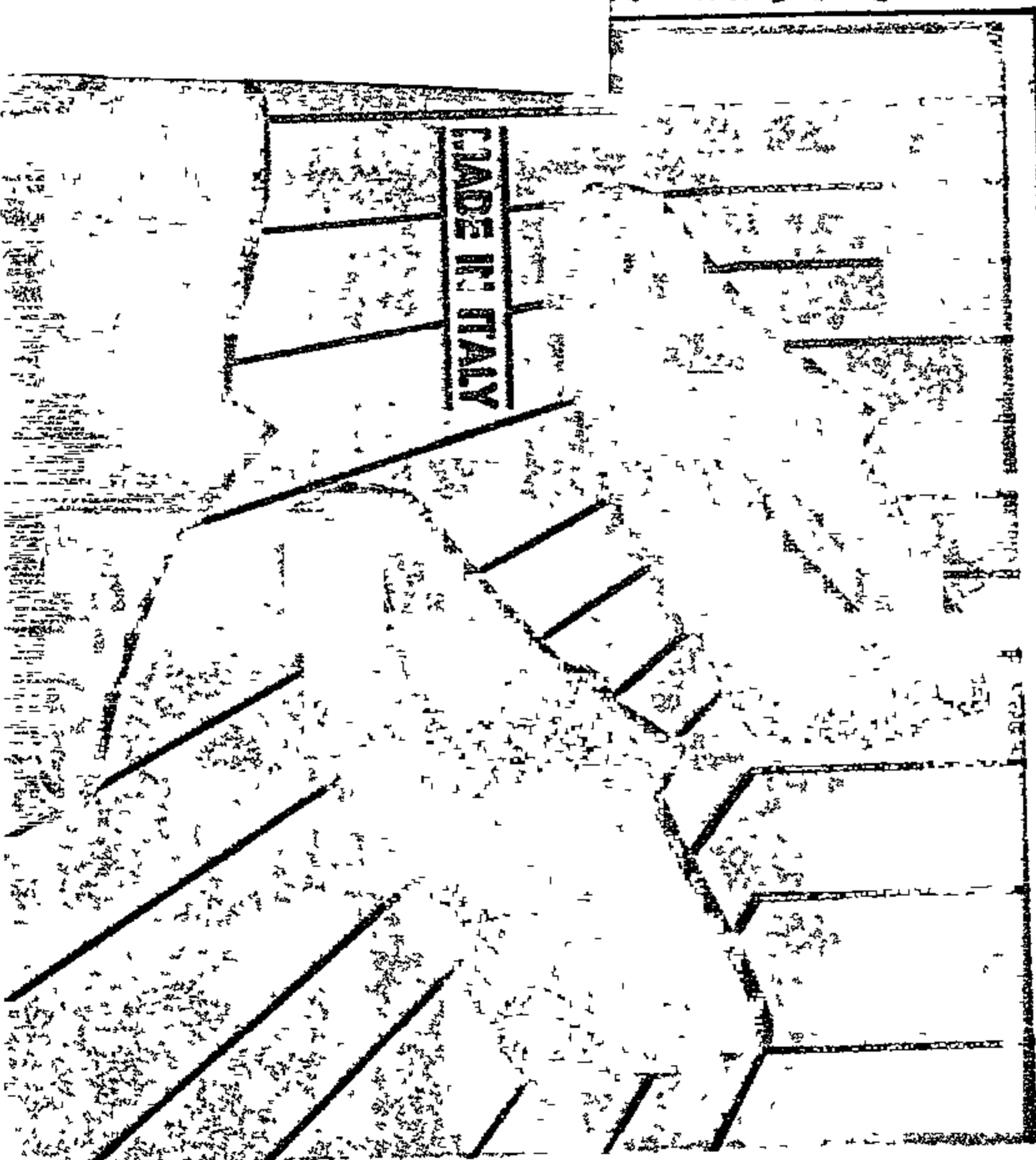
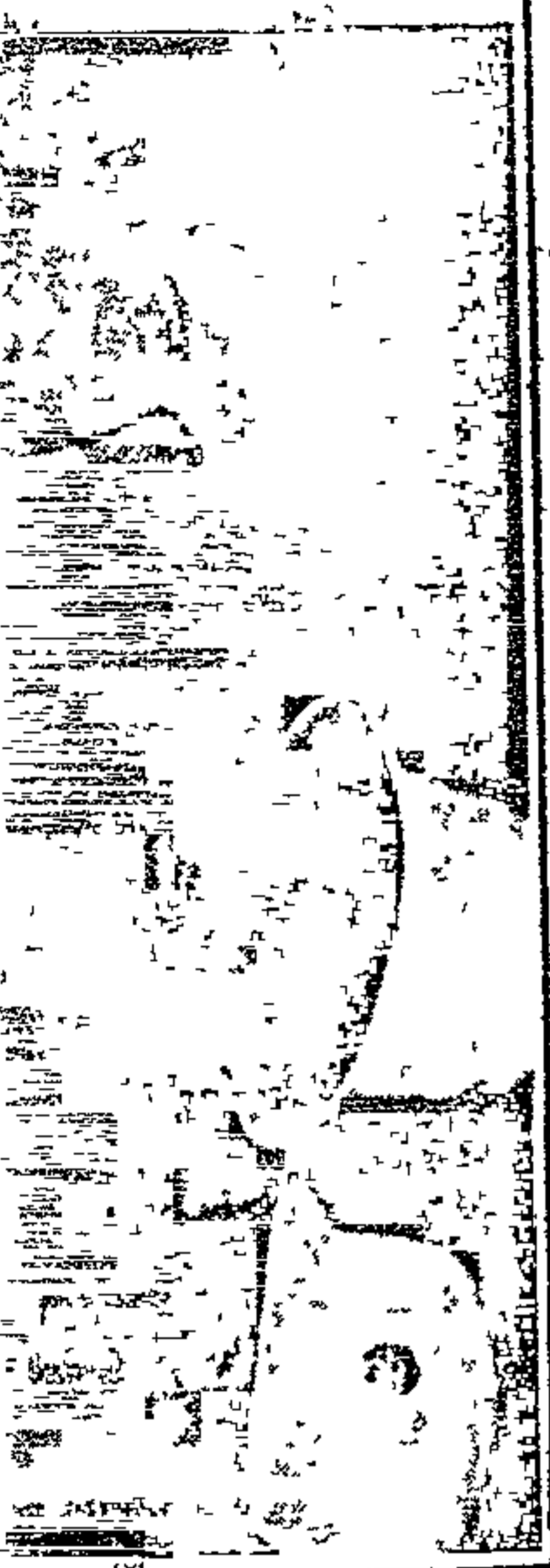
By late yesterday neither the Malatji family nor their attorney had been officially informed about the policeman's suspension.

"We have received instructions from the family to go ahead with the civil action against the Minister of Police," the attorney said.

She said they had not been informed about developments on the matter, nor whether an inquest was going to be held.

According to reports Mr Malatji died from a bullet that struck him in the center of the chest. The report of the post-mortem is still being awaited from the pathologist.

The Malatji family only learned when police came to an accident at Protea police station.



Police silent on detainee's sudden death

Crime Reporter

251

South Africa's CID chief, Lieutenant-General Christie Zietsman, has refused to reveal the name of the Soweto policeman suspended after a young man was shot dead at the Protea police station

Mr Paris Molifi Malatji (23), of Mofolo Central, Soweto, died shortly after being picked up by four plainclothes policemen on July 4

"This is strictly a departmental matter and I am not prepared to reveal the name of the policeman. We are investigating the incident at departmental level and the appropriate action will be taken once those investigations have been completed," General Zietsman said

Police are still waiting for statements and forensic test results. General Zietsman is in charge, and the docket will be forwarded to the Transvaal Attorney-General

A significant grouping of lawyers — Lawyers for Human Rights — has demanded punitive action against those responsible for the death. In a statement in Johannesburg yesterday they placed on record "shock and concern over the clear lack of efficiency in the protection of detainees".

Demands after man's death

By MAURITZ MOOLMAN

THE Detainees' Parents Support Committee has called on the police to state why the family of Mr Paris Mohfi Malatji, who died recently in the Protea Police Station, was not informed of their son's detention.

"We would like to know why the family was not informed of his detention — regardless of which law he was being held under — and why he had not been accorded his rights of access to a lawyer if held under the Criminal Procedure Act," the DPSC statement read.

Mr Malatji, 23, was allegedly shot dead at the police station on July 5 after he was taken there for questioning the previous day.

The Commissioner of Police, General Johann Coetzee, has ordered an investigation into the man's death. Since then an unidentified white policeman has been suspended from duty.

The DPSC said they were deeply concerned about the death.

"While the police announcement claims that he was being held under the Criminal Procedure and Evidence Act, all indications are that he was being held in an interrogatory detention situation, and that, had he survived, he would by now be confirmed as being in detention under Section 29 of the Internal Security Act."

The DPSC said, firstly, Mr Malatji was reported to have

been arrested at a friend's house by plainclothes Soweto Security Police. Secondly, he was no stranger to detention, having been held under security laws on several occasions during 1981.

Thirdly, two of his friends were also detained recently, Mr Sydney Ratholo on July 3 and Mr Khaseleso Chochoe on July 4.

"The circumstances of Mr Malatji's death are no less alarming. It is reported that he died of a bullet wound in the middle of his forehead.

"What kind of firearm was used, and was it fired deliberately or accidentally?"

If accidentally, why was a firearm present during interrogation when the directions of the Minister of Law and Order expressly state that no firearms should be taken into the interrogation room unless there are compelling security reasons, the DPSC asked.

Balloons will take flood aid

TAIPEI — Taiwan will use giant balloons to send food and clothing to flood victims in China, where torrential rains have swollen the Yangtze River to bursting point and are threatening the Yellow River Valley.

The Free China Relief Association said the balloons would be launched from Taiwan's offshore Quemoy and Matsu islands. — Sapa-Reuters

15/7/83

The Star Friday July 15 1

Lenasia may call on police reservist force

By Yussef Nazee

The police would welcome a strong squad of reservists to help combat crime in Lenasia. But it would not approve of a vigilante force, a senior police spokesman told the Lenasia management committee meeting yesterday.

Colonel Smit, District Commandant for Protea and Lenasia, was invited to the meeting by the committee vice-chairman, Mr Yusuf Mia, to listen to reports about increasing incidents of house-breaking and robbery in Lenasia.

Several of the women victims came to the meeting. Colonel Smit said that because of the police manpower shortage in Lenasia, a reservist force was necessary to help control crime.

A vigilante force operating outside the law faced disadvantages, whereas reservists were trained units under the protection of the law.

Colonel Smit said he was also prepared to train women as reservists so they would be in a better position to protect themselves.

The commandant revealed that the new police station being built for Lenasia, where CID personnel are to be housed, would be completed in 18 months.

He also pointed out that there was the problem of finding accommodation for Indian policeman recruited from other parts of the country.

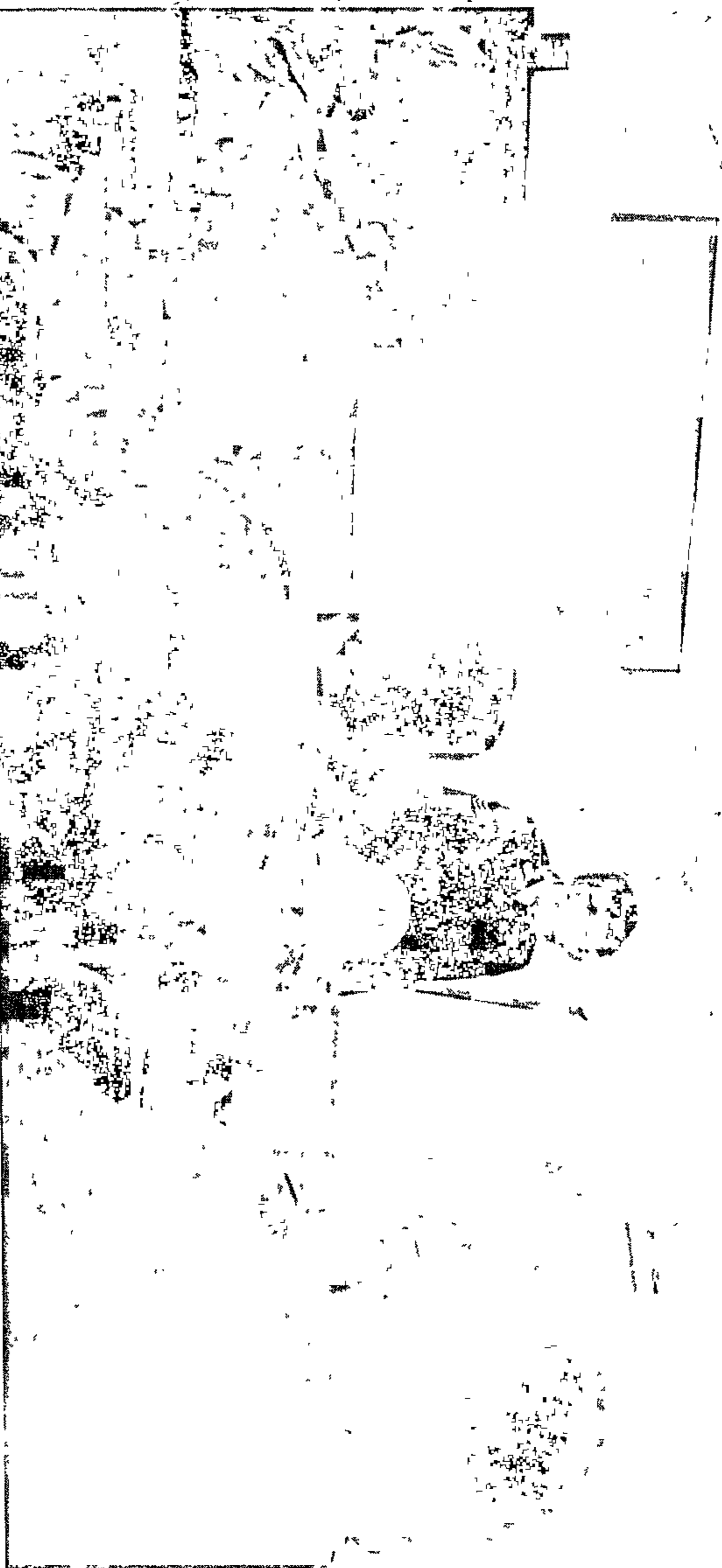
The management committee is to ask the Department of Community Development to provide priority accommodation in the area for police.

251

SUNDAY EXPRESS July 17, 1983

13

SCHOOLBOYS LEARN ABOUT THE LONG ARM OF THE LAW



THE long arm of the law has been extended — by 72 potential crime-fighting schoolboys.

The schoolboys, all over the age of 16, have completed a junior police reservist familiarisation course at the police training college in Pretoria.

And, says a police spokesman, the response has been "gratifying".

This year's batch was double that of last year.

The boys attended lectures on criminal procedure and fingerprinting.

They also visited a forensic laboratory, the SAP Dog College and the counter-insurgency training centre at Maloeskop, near Groblersdal.

Instructor Sergeant P A Koen is pictured at left explaining how to deal with people who resist arrest.

Although the boys seemed to enjoy the course, the police spokesman said "only a small percentage of them actually join the police force".

I never think about how many terrorists I killed, says R

By Eugene Saldanha

The "Rooi Rus" sat relaxed, in the shade of a citrus tree on his farm outside Hammanskraal and said "People always want to know how many terrorists I killed during my years as a policeman. But I never think about it. Whatever action I took was as a professional, whose duty it was to maintain law and order."

The man who was once South Africa's most controversial policeman, and who interrogated hundreds of political detainees including the Russian spy Yuri Logunoff, has retired after serving with the South African Police for 35 years, 12 of them as chief interrogator of the Security Police.

But Brigadier Theuns "Rooi Rus" Swanepoel has lost none of the dogged resolve that made him one of the most hated and feared policemen in South Africa. He refers jokingly to the R50 000 bounty placed on his head by the African National Congress (ANC) while he was in charge of anti-insurgency operations in northern Namibia.

dia

"I'm not sure if there is still a bounty on my head. Perhaps I've been relegated to the second 'most wanted' man since my retirement. But that bounty has never bothered me," he said.

He placed his hand on his hip, and fondled the Beretta holstered there.

"Anyway, if anyone should try to ambush me, I'll be ready. This is my constant companion, and I'm at home in the bush. I have seen too much death to be scared of it."

In 1976 Brigadier Swanepoel was in charge of the riot squad detachment in Soweto, and in 1980 he led a group of policemen into Johannesburg's coloured townships to quell the unrest there. He was severely criticised for the action he took in both situations.

"We went in there to restore order. Things had already gotten out of hand and strong action was called for. I still think we should have taken stronger action. Many people say I should not have given the order to fire, but the lives

of innocent people — and those of my men — were in danger," he said.

He dismissed allegations that he had tortured detainees during his years as chief interrogator.

"Communists make up all sorts of stories to win the public's sympathy. It wasn't necessary to torture a detainee who would usually start talking after he had taken you into his trust."

He spoke almost affectionately of some of the political detainees he interrogated.

"Bram Fischer once told me 'Swanepoel, I think you would make a very good communist!'"

Ironically, many of the people he interrogated were "actually very good people."

"You must remember that a communist is usually highly educated and comes from a good background. I respected some of them. They taught me a lot — and, of course, they learnt a lot from me."

Brigadier Swanepoel played a crucial role in the "Fox

Street siege", and a team which led to the of Johannesburg's F.

His politics are a ment". He was an a Party during the "B

"Even the Reagan ple think they are f doing anything anyt

italist country. The ests."

"Rooi Rus", a d the "communist on South Africa

The man who has said "I am a famill enjoy seeing people any regrets. And I the decisions for wh

Brutus fight against US deportation: 'secret' twist

CHICAGO — The United States Federal authorities will resume their efforts today to deport Professor Dennis Brutus, the black poet and critic of apartheid who has been living in the US in self-imposed exile. Professor Brutus was born in Rhodesia (now Zimbabwe), but grew up and lived most of his life in South Africa. The deportation hearing is scheduled before Judge Irving Schwartz in Chicago. It represents a rare instance in which Immigration and Naturalisation Service officials seek deportation based on class,

Hard to find a challenger to unseat Reagan

By Gerald L'Ange, The Star Bureau

WASHINGTON — Finding a candidate who can beat Ronald Reagan in 1984 is becoming an increasing worry for the Democratic Party.

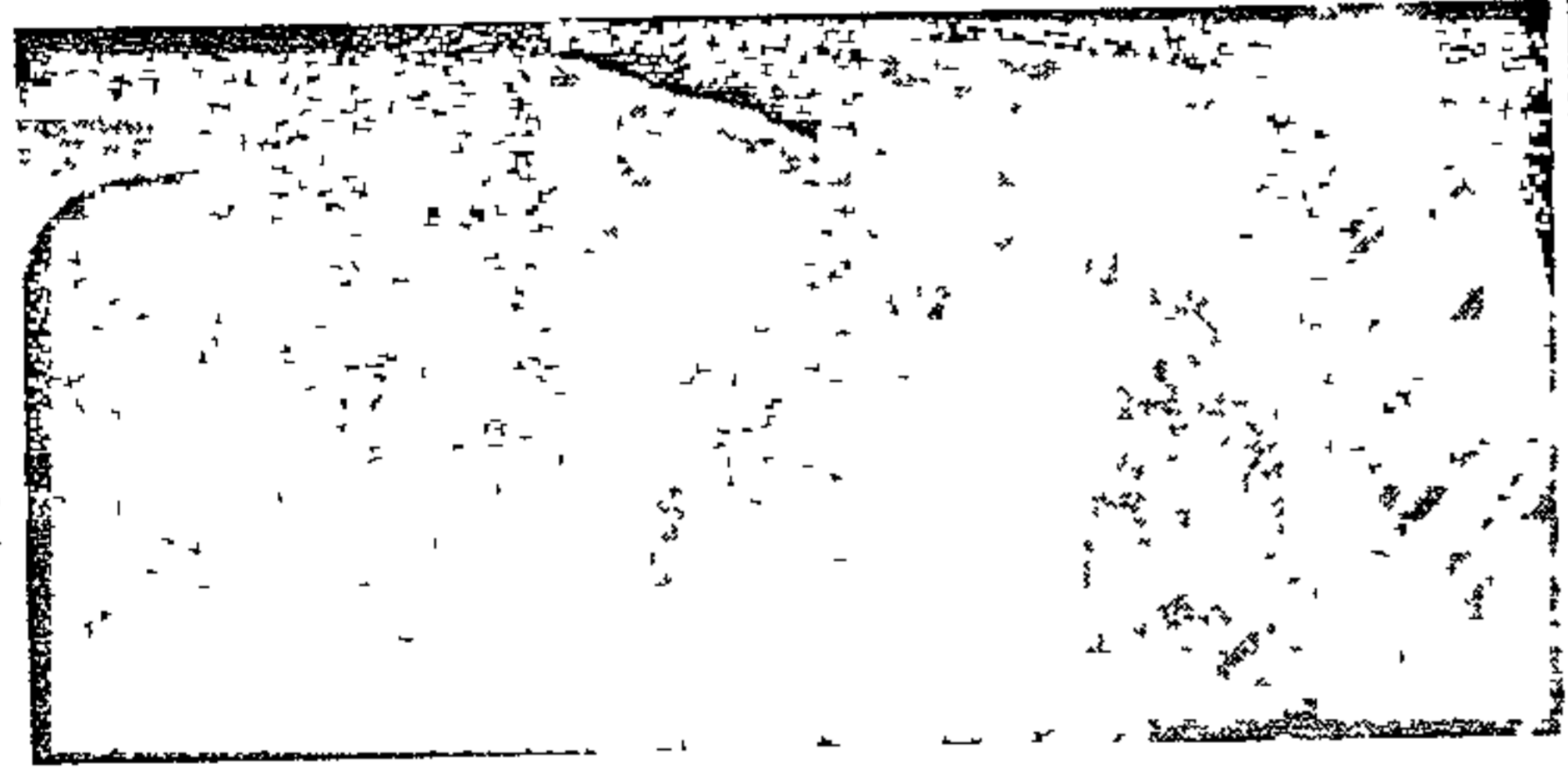
Even though President Reagan has not yet confirmed he will seek re-election, the signs that he will do so are so strong the Democrats are already accepting it as a fact and making their preparations accordingly.

Reports indicate, however, that they are not facing the

"He's a national hero with national recognition, the closest thing to an Eisenhower in many, many years."

Despite evidence of a determination among the Democrats to avoid the divisions among them that helped President Reagan win in 1980, a split was already evident at Detroit.

The delegates, according to reports from the convention, were roughly divided into two main camps, one backing Senator Mondale, the other Senator



Senator Mondale

New US row brews over 'altered' documents

By Gerald L'Ange, The Star Bureau

WASHINGTON — Republican members of Congress are being increasingly frustrated by their inability to arouse public interest in a scandal "far more serious" than the theft of the Carter documents.

The Republicans claim that records of congressional bodies have been altered by staff members with Democratic sympathies to promote the interests of their own party at the expense of the Republicans.

They believe this is a far more serious scandal than the issue of how documents, from the Carter White House got into the hands of President

Opposit to huge removal

CAPE TOWN — Civic bloc church groups and trade unions are gearing up to resist the rooting of nearly a quarter million blacks from the townships near Cape Town, one of the biggest forced removals yet planned.

The plan is to merge black townships of La Nyanga and Guguletu move them at least 45 km site called Khayelitsha with ironically, means "home" the Xhosa language. The move has caused any and a heatbreak among

How many terrorists I killed, says 'Rooi Rus'

If there is still a bounty on my head Perregier, he said. He dismissed allegations that he had tortured detainees during his years as chief interrogator.

He spoke almost affectionately of some of the political detainees he interrogated. "Bram Rascher once told me 'Swanepoel, I think you would make a very good communist'".

"Ironically, many of the people he interrogated were 'actually very good people'.

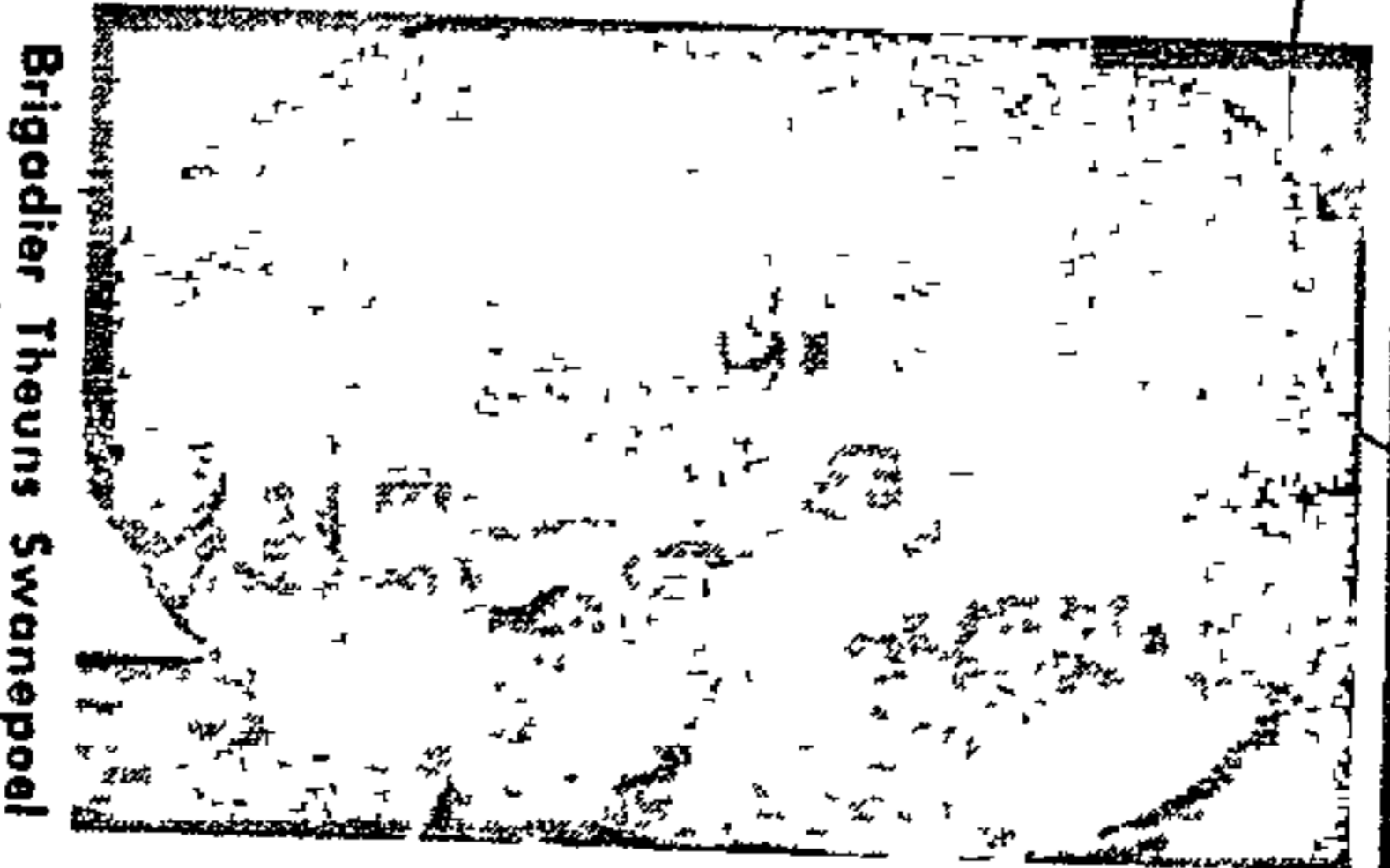
"You must remember that a communist is usually highly educated and comes from a good background. I respected some of them. They taught me a lot — and, of course, they learnt a lot from me."

Brigadier Swanepoel played a crucial role in the 'Fox

Street siege", and was also a member of the investigating team which led to the Rivonia trial. He also served as head of Johannesburg's Flying Squad for seven years. His politics are "definitely to the right of the Government". He was an active campaigner for the Conservative Party during the "Battle of the Bergs" by-election. "Even the Reagan Administration — I know many people think they are friends of South Africa — is not really doing anything in our interests. America is a capitalist country. They are only out to secure their interests."

"Rooi Rus", a devoted and dotting grandfather, sees the "communist onslaught" as the greatest threat facing South Africa.

The man who has been called cold blooded and ruthless, said "I am a family man — a human being who does not enjoy seeing people dead. I have left the service without any regrets. And I certainly do not regret making any of the decisions for which I have been criticised."



Brigadier Theuns Swanepoel featured by ANC

End a r to agan

a national hero with recognition, the closing to an Eisenhower in many years.

The evidence of a detour among the Democrats to avoid the divisions them that helped Reagan win in 1980, is split badly evident at Detroit.

legates, according to from the convention, ightly divided into two mps, one backing Sena-ale, the other Senator



Senator Mondale

New US row brews over 'altered' documents

By Gerald L'Ange, The Star Bureau

WASHINGTON — Republican members of Congress are being increasingly frustrated by their inability to arouse public interest in a scandal "far more serious" than the theft of the Carter documents.

The Republicans claim that records of congressional bodies have been altered by staff members with Democratic sympathies to promote the interests of their own party at the expense of the Republicans.

They believe this is a far more serious scandal than the issue of how documents from the Carter White House

Opposition grows to huge forced removal in Cape

CAPE TOWN — Civic bodies, church groups and trade unions are gearing up to resist the uprooting of nearly a quarter of a million blacks from three townships near Cape Town in one of the biggest forced removals yet planned.

The plan is to merge the black townships of Langga, Nyanga and Gugulethu and move them at least 45 km to a site called Khayelitsha which, ironically, means "home" in the Xhosa language.

the community out and expecting them to constitute a city on their own," he said.

He warned of crippling transport and service costs as well as huge social costs. Workers would have to leave home before dawn and return late at night — a life cycle of working and sleeping, he said.

Some local people have called the plans "bureaucratic madness". Civil Rights League chair-

Fears grow over Chad as others get involved

The Star's Foreign, News Service

N'DJAMENA — Control of Chad is in doubt following the resurgence of civil war in the country.

There are growing fears in Africa that the conflict between bitter personal rivals President Hussein Habre and his predecessor, ex-President Mr Goukouni Oueddei, could rapidly be internationalised because of the involvement of Libya, Zaire and, possibly, France.

A rapid advance by Mr Goukouni's Libyan-equipped forces

(251) ROOM 19/7/83

Man found hanged in cell

By ANN PALMER

A YOUNG drug suspect has been found hanged in a police cell at the Norwood police station a day after being arrested in connection with possession of dagga

A police spokesman said Mr Robert Andrade, 28, of Fourth Avenue, Bezuidenhout Valley, Johannesburg, was arrested in Osborn Road, Norwood, at 1am on Friday after an envelope containing dagga was allegedly found on him.

Police were also investi-

gating a case of attempted escape after he allegedly tried to flee after being arrested

He was taken to the Norwood police station where he was locked in a cell

At about 5 30am on Saturday, he was found hanging from strips of blanket from the bars inside the cell

Another broken noose, also made of strips of blanket, was found on the floor of his cell

The spokesman said the police had checked on Mr An-

drade about 30 minutes before he was found dead. The body was discovered by a police sergeant

A district surgeon was called who confirmed he had been dead for about three hours. Foul play is not suspected

This is the second prisoner to have died recently in this way. Mr Petrus Stephanus Du Toit, 52, was found hanging from a rope made out of a blanket in the cells at the Belville police station on July 7

Botswana frees SAP officer

July 1983

The Star's Foreign
News Service

251
GABORONE — A South African policeman who was jailed in Botswana for trying to bribe a local policeman to spy on the ANC has been freed and allowed to return to Pretoria.

A Botswana government spokesman confirmed today that a senior South African policeman, identified only as "Mr Steenkamp", collected Warrant Officer Jacobus Martinus Kok (44) on July 6 and brought him back to South Africa.

The spokesman said the balance of Warrant Officer Kok's sentence — it is believed he had five months left to serve — had been remitted but he did not say why. The officer was arrested in July, 1982 and was convicted several days later of "official corruption".

251 Aug 19/7/83

after years

excited"
r Miles does not
whether the baby is
or boy — "I just
a baby," he says
ne baby will be deli-
ed by caesarean oper-
— probably on Oc-
= 8
The doctor who made
ything come true
efinitely be the per-
to deliver my baby,"
Mrs Miles
e is under strict in-

structions to rest regular-
ly and not to do any
strenuous work
A Pretoria gynaecolo-
gist explained how the
delicate operation per-
formed with the help of a
microscope was done.
"It takes two hours to
put in about eight
stitches using thread
which the naked eye can
barely see. The tubes
which were tied off dur-
ing the sterilisation pro-
cess are reconstructed or
reconnected"
If the sterilisation was
done correctly and care-
fully, the chances of it
being reversed under this
method were as high as
between 60 and 80 per-
cent, he said

Fined R200 for searching Aggett home

Own Correspondent

CAPE TOWN — A Security Policeman who admitted illegally searching the home of Mr Aubrey Aggett, father of trade unionist Dr Neil Aggett who died in detention in 1981, was yesterday fined R200 (or three months) by a Somerset West magistrate

Detective-Sergeant Paul Francis Erasmus (27), was convicted on a charge under the Criminal Procedure Act in that he was not in possession of a search warrant when he entered and searched the house in Upper Orange Street, Somerset West

A similar charge against Detective-Lieutenant Steven Peter Whitehead of the Security Police was withdrawn

Sergeant Erasmus said in a written statement he and Lieutenant Whitehead had received information that Gavin Anderson, a former detainee for whom they had a warrant of arrest, was hiding at Mr Aggett's home

They had gone to the house and been admitted by a servant

The servant, however, later grew suspicious and raised the alarm. Erasmus said he was then accosted by a neighbour

Mr S F Burger, appearing for Erasmus, said in mitigation that the offence was merely a result of Sergeant Erasmus's "over-zealous approach" to his work

The prosecutor, Mr D J van Niekerk, said Erasmus would never have been granted a search warrant to look for details of Dr Aggett's life

The magistrate, Mr D Louw, said although the offence was a serious one, he did not feel jail was a fit sentence.

Leg-irons in court for couple

Own Correspondent

DURBAN — Mr Peter Grundlingh (35) and Miss Dawn Charmaine Phillips (19) were in leg-irons when they appeared in the Melmoth Magistrates' Court yesterday in connection with allegations of murder and robbery with aggravating circumstances.

They were not asked to plead and no charges were put to them.

They were remanded to the Eshowe Magistrate's Court to appear tomorrow in connection with other charges

The two charges in connection with their Melmoth appearance related to the death of Mr Vernon Swart (28) and robbery with aggravating circumstances

The Eshowe court appearance is expected to be in connection with the deaths of Mr Gerald Douglas Meyer (39) and Mr Barend Eugene Greyvenstein (35). All the victims were shot.



METRO BRIEFS

Mandrax haul: two arrested

A man and woman were arrested in Soweto by the Narcotic Squad last week for allegedly dealing in 3 265 Mandrax tablets, Brigadier J J Viktor chief of the Soweto CID, revealed today

The two were arrested in a police trap after a tip off, and are expected to appear in court as soon as police complete their investigations

Blow to head and pocket

A Boksburg man was hit on the head with a hammer and robbed of R4 000 late yesterday

Police said Mr N Paravikas (40) of the Plus Seven Cafe in Turf Street was attacked by two men as he left the shop

One hit him and the other took his money

Mr Paravikas is now in a nursing home — East Rand Bureau

Policemen face robbery trial

PAARL — Two policemen appeared for the third time in the Paarl Magistrate's Court yesterday on a charge of robbery

Mr Andre De Rocha (25) and Mr Coenraad Kearney (21) are charged with robbing Volkskas Bank in Paarl of R6 500

Both men were remanded for trial in the Cape Supreme Court on August 2 — Sapa

Van Rooyen still serious

The condition of Formula Ford racing ace J J Van Rooyen, who is unconscious in the intensive care unit of HF Verwoerd Hospital, is still serious, a hospital spokesman said today

Van Rooyen received head injuries at Kyalami on Saturday — Pretoria Bureau

Blaze hero will be in hospital for weeks

Mr David Evans, the 43-year-old hero who rescued two trapped colleagues from a blazing factory at the weekend, is expected to stay in hospital for several weeks recovering from second-degree burns

A spokesman for the Brenthurst Clinic in Johannesburg said Mr Evans was in a serious condition, al-

Police officer interfered with drugs docket

CAPE TOWN — A police lieutenant and self-confessed former drug addict yesterday denied having falsified a police docket to save an informant from prosecution in a drug case.

Lieutenant Renier Johan Els (37) of Fourth Avenue, Bellville, was testifying in the Cape Town Magistrate's Court where he faces charges of attempting to defeat the ends of justice.

The State alleges that Lieutenant Els deliberately lost or destroyed a docket against small-time drug user, Mr Walter Allan Miskey, and that he falsified a statement so that neither Mr Miskey nor his alleged drug supplier, Mr Granville du Plooy, would be charged with dealing in Mandrax.

'GAVE HIS HEART TO JESUS'

Lieutenant Els said he became a drug addict after undercover police work led him to infiltrate Cape Town drug rings. After lengthy rehabilitation treatment failed, he had finally succeeded in complete recovery by "giving his heart to Jesus".

During December 1981, a tip-off had led him to lay a trap for a suspected drug dealer. Using Mr Miskey as the "bait", the squad had burst into Mr du Plooy's home. The trap failed however and Mr Miskey had disappeared. A subsequent search of the home uncovered two Mandrax tablets and Mr du Plooy was arrested.

"I realised then that I had a case against du Plooy only for possession." However, unbeknown to him, a docket had been opened against Mr Miskey.

He admitted wrongfully changing a statement in Mr du Plooy's docket but said this was so that he could reclaim money of his which had been used in the trap. No mention had been made of Mr Miskey's use because he felt this would have served no practical purpose. — Sapa

ruary 5 last year on two charges of murder without extenuating circumstances.

The men were due to hang on May 5 this year. On May 4, they brought an urgent application in the Pretoria Supreme Court for a stay of execution.

Dr Percy Yutar SC, representing the two men, submitted a 23-page petition to the State President saying there was further evidence that should be considered.

In the papers, Adams revealed for the first time "the truth" of the events which led to the two men being sent to the gallows for the double murder of two members of a rival gang.

Adams admitted shooting Mr Glen Nelson. There were also statements from Irwin Levers, Raylene Rosenberg (Adams's girlfriend), Patricia Ockers and Lawrence Peterson which confirmed Adams's version.

The stay of execution was granted on condition that the statements by these people were submitted to the State President within a reasonable time.

Yesterday Mr Justice Curlewis ordered that the statements be submitted by July 29, or else the stay of execution would be set aside with immediate effect.

Motor spare R10 million

In an urgent application in the Rand Supreme Court yesterday, Associated Engineering (SA) Ltd (Asseng) made a bid to take possession of the stock and conduct the business of its former associated company, Associated Engineering Motor Spares Ltd.

By a bond registered on June 6 Motor Spares pledged its stock as secu-

rity for owing to

In pa court M Meyer, seng, sa had failed demand debts, he or provi monthly counts.

He "comm

More train cra

Four more victims of Friday night train disaster near Hammanskra were yesterday identified by their families.

A spokesman for the South African Transport Services said today that the next of kin of five victims had not been informed of their deaths.

Those identified are an 18-month old boy, Happy Sam Mahongoa, identified at the week-end. Mr Elias B...

PRODUCE MARKET

The Department of Agriculture reports the following prices in cents realised in bulk transactions for produce sold on the Johannesburg Produce Market yesterday.

Potatoes — (pockets) Highveld and N/Transvaal cl 1 large 550 to 650, medium 500 to 600, small 400 to 450 cl 2 large 450 to 550, medium 430 to 500, small 300 to 350.

Vegetables — Beans (pockets) 400 to 600 (cartons) 300 to 400 Beetroot (crates) 400 to 1 000 (pockets) 120 Cabbages (bags) 230 to 330 Carrots (crates) 500 to 1 200 (pockets) 150 to 200 Cucumbers (pockets) 200 to 250 (cartons) 500 to 800 Cauliflower (½ crates) 300 to 500 Gem Squash (pockets) 80 to 200 Hubbard Squash (sugar bags) 300 to 600 (gram bags) 900 to 1 200 Lettuce (crates) 600 to 1 000 Onions (pockets) lowest cl 150 to 400 Pickles 150 to 250 Pumpkins (sugar bags) 250 to 500 Sweet Potatoes (sugar bags) 300 to 700 Tomatoes (boxes) grade 1 ripe 180 to 250 ½ ripe 200 to 300, green 180 to 220 grade 2 ripe 160 to 180 ½ ripe 170 to 200, green 150 to 180 grade 3 120 to 160.

Fruit — Apples (cartons) Starking cl 1 large 1 300 to 1 500, medium 950 to 1 100, small 800 to 900 cl 2 large 900 to 1 100, medium 800 to 900, small 750 to 800 Golden Delicious cl 1 large 1 100 to 1 500, medium 900 to 1 100, small 750 to 800, cl 2 large 1 000 to 1 200, medium 800 to 900, small 750 Grannv Smith cl 1 large 1 000 to 1 300, medium 900 to 1 000, small 700 to 750, cl 2 large 800 to 1 000, medium 750 to 850, small 700 to 750 Avocados (trays) cl 1 200 to 350, cl 2 140 to 200 Grape Fruit (½ pockets) 30 to 70 Grapes lowest cl 300 to 500 Lemons (cartons) 250 to 350 Nart...

BOOK
NGR
STL

Pick n Play

MANGA

AMAZING BMX CLOTHES

WIN THE POP-A-WHEELBY

IN THE POP-A-WHEELBY COMPETITION. FORMS AVAILABLE AT ANY OF THE THREE INFORMATION COUNTERS BY THE SOUTHERN TVL

20/7/83. (257) (17)
Policemen injured
in barracks fire RDM

By CHRIS OLCKERS

SEVEN policemen were slightly injured when a fire broke out in a 16-storey barracks adjoining the Pretoria Central Police Station early yesterday morning causing damage estimated at about R30 000

The Northern Transvaal CID Chief, Brigadier H A du Plessis, said the fire is believed to have started about 2am in a rubbish bin on the seventh floor and spread to several other floors in the building

Several policemen were trapped in their rooms and

stood on a 45cm ledge outside the building as colleagues fought the blaze

The fire was virtually extinguished by policemen by the time fire units from the Pretoria Fire Brigade arrived at the scene

Brigadier Du Plessis said seven policemen were admitted to the H F Verwoerd Hospital, where they were treated for light burns and discharged

Apart from the injured all the others reported for duty after the fire and the injured policemen would resume their duties today

Girl in shackles: 'It is barbaric'

Mercury Reporter

A DURBAN housewife was horrified to read in the Mercury on Tuesday that a 19-year-old girl was brought before a magistrate in leg-irons

Mrs Jean Pistorius, wife of an attorney, was referring to the appearance of the fugitive couple, Miss Dawn Charmaine Phillips

and Mr Peter Grundlingh, in the Melmoth Magistrate's Court

'It's barbaric,' said Mrs Pistorius

'A 19-year-old girl could hardly have done much against members of the police, and it's barbaric to be shackled like an animal

It's too gruesome to

think of what could have happened if an accident occurred. Members of the public would have been involved, and possibly injured, in trying to free the shackled couple,' she said

Mr M J Bester, the Melmoth magistrate before whom the couple appeared, said it was not a

question of personal opinion but whether the Court as a whole approved of the explanation for the shackling

'The Court will object to the accused appearing in leg-irons but if a satisfactory explanation is supplied the Court will accept it,' said Mr Bester

Mr Bester said he was satisfied with the explanation given by Capt Johannes Pretorius, one of the Brixton Murder and Robbery team who dealt with the couple after their arrest in Vereeniging, who said they were dangerous and could try to escape

Capt Pretorius told Mr Bester he had left the keys to the leg-irons in Durban as a precaution

Mr Bester ordered the couple to remain in them for the rest of the hearing

'Had I not been satisfied with the explanation I would have refused to have the couple appear in leg-irons in court, and would have ordered a policeman to make the journey to Durban to fetch the keys,' Mr Bester said

Convoy

'I have approached the situation in as balanced a way as possible and must be realistic about it. The couple have been fugitives for some time and their alleged connection in three cold-blooded murders must be taken into consideration'

Mr Bester said the couple were travelling in a three-car convoy and had their vehicle been involved in an accident the police travelling behind would have ensured their safety

Col Dan Matthee, divisional detective officer for Northern Natal, said the magistrate had accepted the explanation given by Capt Pretorius and believed the balance of the case warranted the couple wearing leg-irons

Sergeant

251 *Murray*
detained

no 7/83

Crime Reporter

A BLACK police sergeant has been detained following the shooting of two black women in Albert Street on Monday night.

Police said the sergeant alleged that he was attacked by two men, and five black women. Two shots were fired, killing one woman and wounding Mrs Pinkie Negobo who was taken to the King Edward VIII Hospital for treatment.

The dead woman has not yet been identified.

UJCT

152 7/13/83 1204

I'll face music in SA on my release — Dolinchek

By WIM VANVOLSEM
Pretoria Bureau

MARTIN DOLINCHEK, self-confessed South African spy and former member of the National Intelligence Service, now serving a 20-year sentence on the Seychelles, has told Radio Seychelles that when he was released he would return to South Africa "to face the music"

In an interview on the prison island of Platte with a senior Seychelles radio journalist, Dolinchek said that if and when he was reprieved by President Albert Rene, he would like to return to South Africa

"I want to go back. I realise that this would mean that I would face possible prosecution there

"All I can say is I have not said anything here that any Opposition politician in South

Africa has not said," Dolinchek told the radioman

"Therefore I think I will not receive too harsh a punishment"

The former spy, arrested by Seychelles security forces for his involvement in the ill-fated coup attempt by a group of mercenaries under Colonel "Mad Mike" Hoare in November 1981, told Radio Seychelles he was having "a nice time" on the island and did not have any complaints

On his chances of a possible release, he said "I leave all that in the hands of President Rene"

He said that many times he had the feeling that he would be released

"But then at other times I am convinced that Seychelles will keep me for a longer period than I anticipated," he said

Shortly after his arrest on the Seychelles, Dolinchek told a Press conference he was working for South Africa's National Intelligence Service

The Prime Minister, Mr P W Botha, confirmed to Parliament later that Dolinchek had been in the employ of the NIS but that six weeks after the attempted coup he had failed to report for duty on December 17 after his annual leave and had been suspended for being AWOL in terms of Section 9 of Act 104 of 1978 which established the NIS

● An official spokesman for the Seychelles Government told the Mail last night that there was no statement or any indication whatsoever on a possible release of the six mercenaries still being held there for their part in the attempted coup

W 1707

W 1707

W 1707

SAP 'not involved in arrest of Sebe'

Pretoria Bureau

Two members of the South African Police had been invited to the Ciskei by the Government of that country but they had not been involved "in any way" in the arrests of Lieutenant-General Charles Sebe and Major-General Tailefer Minnaar, a spokesman for the office of the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange said today.

He was reacting to allegations that two white men in a Transvaal car were present at the arrest.

A witness said the two men were South African security policemen.

From East London it is reported that General Sebe's wife has received three telephone death threats since her husband and her 18-year-old son were detained.

Mrs Sebe said she was not sure whether it was the same person who had telephoned each time. She had reported the threats to the Divisional Commander of Police, Brigadier L B Madolo.

"I am not so concerned about their detention as about their safety. People can get strangled or poisoned in prison," Mrs Sebe said.

Brigadier Madolo had told her he would investigate the matter and would take all possible precautions to ensure the detainees' safety.

Mrs Sebe said she had no idea why her husband and son had been detained and no knowledge of General Sebe being involved in a coup bid.

Announcing the detentions the Ciskei Minister of Justice, Mr David Takane, said their detention was linked to the shooting at the home of the Minister of Foreign Affairs last Friday.

Full details of the detentions would not be disclosed until after investigations had been completed.

All the security officers being held under the National Security Act would appear in court, Mr Takane said.

Twelve officers — all supporters of General Sebe — have been detained in the past six days.

The country's Vice-president, the Reverend W M Xaba, said yesterday that the cabinet had no knowledge of a planned coup.

"We have heard about the allegations but, as far as I am concerned — and this applies to the whole Cabinet — nobody knew there was such a move," Mr Xaba said.

General Sebe's deputy in the Ciskei Central Intelligence Services, Brigadier N Tammanqu, as well as a close confidante, Captain Joe Ntwasa, were detained last Thursday.

The general lost his powerful position when President Sebe announced at a Press conference on Saturday that the Department of State Security, headed by General Sebe, was to be restructured.

This would split the various sections of the security departments which would fall under new departments of Defence and Justice.

President Sebe said that General Sebe would head a virtually toothless Ciskei Central Intelligence Service and would have no powers of arrest and no executive powers.

251

Top cop believes in serving people

By SELLO RABOTHATA

THE RATE of crime in Daveyton has dropped drastically mainly because of the present co-operation between the local community council, residents and members of the South African Police, SPOTLIGHT learnt from the chief of the Daveyton police, Captain S Tshabalala.

Captain Tshabalala said there was a standing agreement in the township for the three groups to hold meetings from time to time to discuss ways and means of combating crime in the township. Police in Daveyton were engaged in this sort of practice because they regarded themselves as servants of the public and were there to see to the well-being of the residents.

He said "Through these meetings we have been able to know where most of these crimes are committed and have been able to work on them with recommendations from the council and the community. I can tell you that we have been able to reduce the rate of crime in those areas drastically. People can now move around the township with a bit of certainty and confidence. "The installation of high-mast lights and the erection of fences around the schoolyards owners for some of the unsolved crimes in the township. He said most of the murders in the area were committed in the shebeens and youngsters between the ages of 18 and 24 years were in the majority of those who died in such places. He said he personally has contributed to the lowering of the number of rapes in certain areas. I can tell you specifically about one area where numerous rapes used to be committed but have since been stopped. Since the community council built the brick wall around the Sinaba stadium



"Once the police find the situation like that, they have nowhere to start and no clue to follow. You should not interfere with the scene of a crime before the police complete their job. This type of thing makes it difficult for the police to execute an arrest and I hope people will bear this in mind in future." Daveyton police also expressed concern about the number of people driving with false drivers licences. Captain Tshabalala said about a quarter of the township's drivers were involved in this sort of practice and that most of his men are concentrating on putting a stop to this. They have undertaken what they term a "gentleman's duty".

While performing "gentlemen's duties" one plain clothes policeman is stationed at a specific corner while one in uniform is stationed further down the road. Once a driver transgresses a traffic regulation the one in private tips his colleague in uniform off who then stops



POLICE- Captain S Tshabalala, chief of the Daveyton police

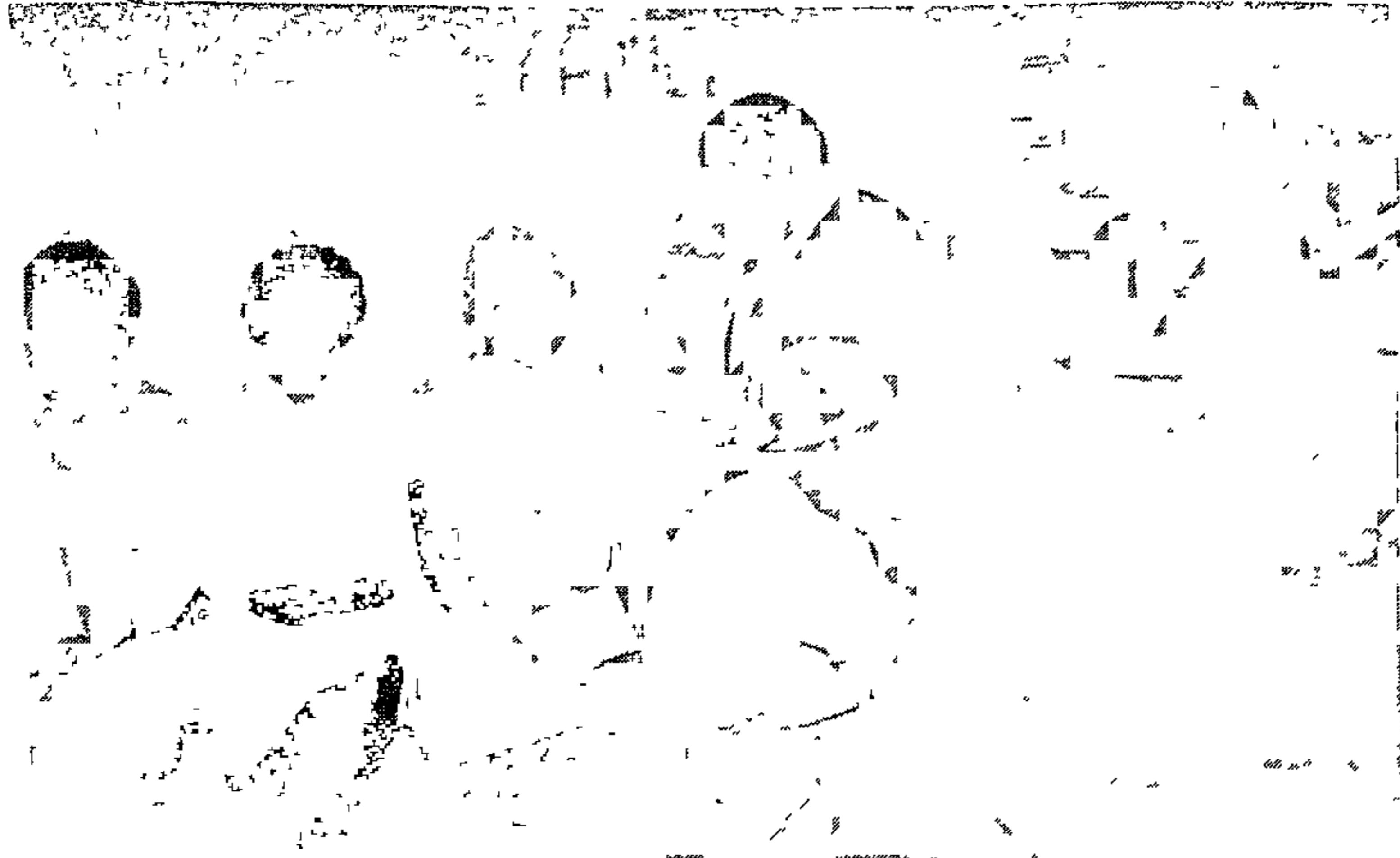
we have not received even a single rape complaint, and that was the area from where most reports came".

Captain Tshabalala also blamed shebeen

sure that the body is dragged outside and all trace of blood is mopped up. When the police arrive it seems as if nothing took place in the house.

against the driver. The captain feels this sort of operation is also contributing to bringing the rate of reckless and negligent driving under control in the area

251
20/6/83



CLINIC: Some of the women, with nurses, at the Phumla Mqashi satellite clinic

Daveyton needs more facilities for residents

DAVEYTON has become so big — and it is still growing — that a number of facilities now have to be offered for its residents who are housed deeper in the township and have difficulty in travelling to those presently available.

Among such facilities needed by the residents in Greater Daveyton are administration offices, a clinic, a railway station and a host of others. Most of these are in the pipeline, including a football stadium which will be situated on the other side of Phumlamqashi. This will be to serve people in that area and those who will be

By SELLO RABOTHATA

residents of Holfontem Health being a top priority' as far as the local community council is concerned, a house in Phumlamqashi has been converted into a clinic. Mrs Elizabeth Modiba, who was holding the fort when SPOT-LIGHT pitched up, said it was a satellite clinic and catered for specific cases because the township's main clinic is far from the area.

Mrs Modiba said. "Our clinic deals with certain cases and we would appreciate it if people knew when to

consult us in connection with the different cases coming in on different days. We deal mainly with TB cases, child welfare, family planning, and anti-natal clinic. As you see most of our patients are women."

Mrs Modiba said their daily programme was Mondays from 7 30 am to 12 noon TB cases From 12 noon Family planning

Tuesdays from 7 30 am to 12 noon AN clinic From 12 noon Child welfare

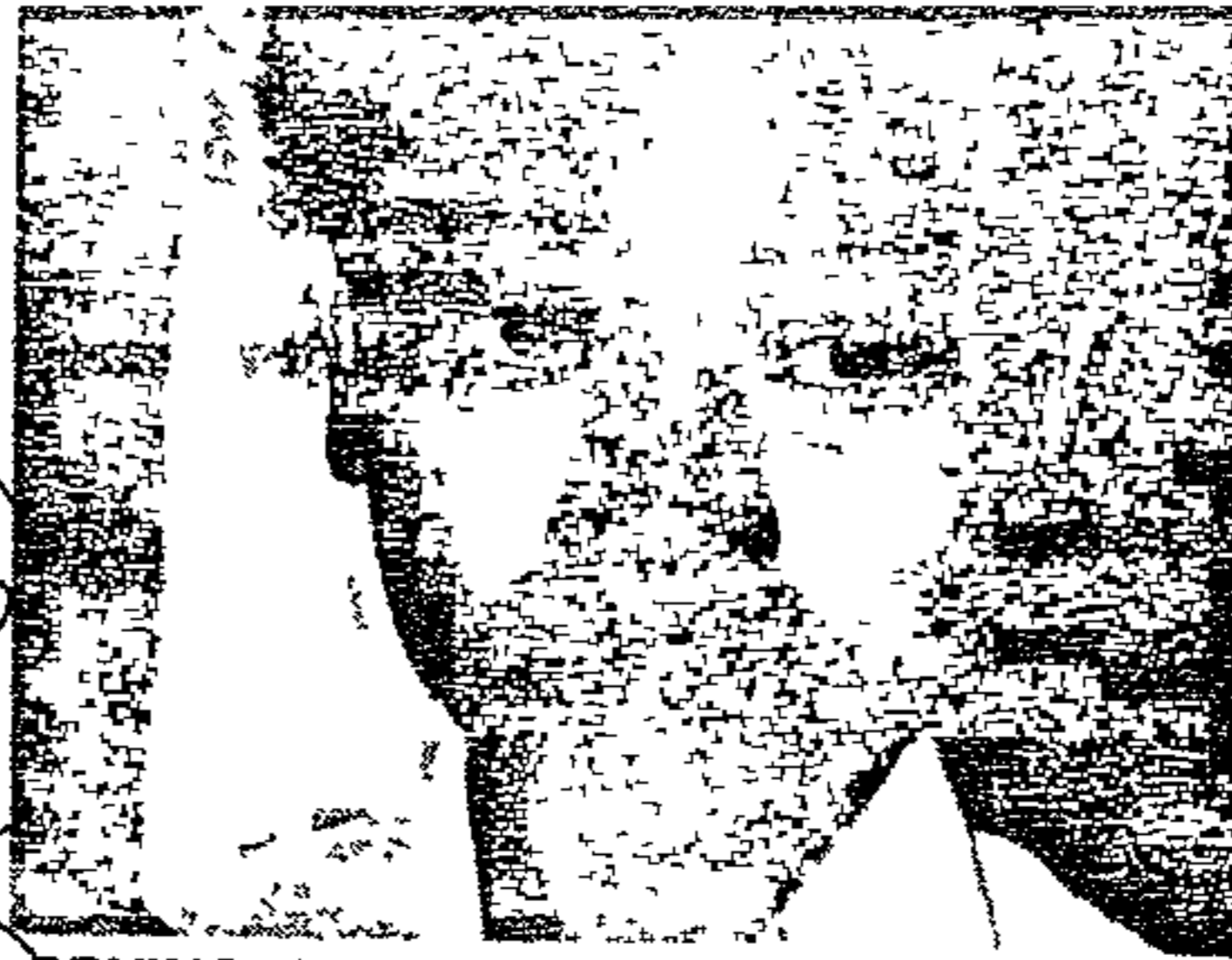
Wednesdays from 7:30

am to 12 noon Post-natal clinic 12 noon Family planning and child welfare

Thursdays 7 30 am to 12 noon Child welfare From 12 noon Anti-natal clinic and pregnant mothers

Fridays from 7 30 am to 1 pm It is anti-natal clinic

Mrs Modiba said the clinic served women and TB cases in Sigodiphola, Vergenoeg, Phumlamqashi and others who could not reach the main clinic. She felt it played an important role for the community in those areas and hoped a bigger clinic would be built to cater for all cases.



CRYING: Thenjiwe Leeu (15) an Ibhongo pupil who claims she was sjamboked by strange men at her home on Tuesday night.

57
58
59

Cops sjambok Ibhongo kids

55

POLICE yesterday fired tearsmoke canisters at students, sjambokked some and took others to Protea Police station in police vans.

Trouble started after a meeting held at St Hilda's Anglican Church in Senaoane when more than 500 students marched out chanting "United we stand, divided we fall" down the road leading to the old Potchefstroom road in Dlamini.

About six police vans were waiting at a junction along the road and some followed from behind. Suddenly police fired tearsmoke and children scattered in all directions being sjambokked and others bundled into vans.

Reinforcements arrived and for nearly 30 minutes police combed the area. At the St Hilda's Church, a senior police officer accompanied by a younger man, armed with a sten gun, entered the church and after about 10 minutes came out with a tape recorder.

During the St Hilda's meeting students released a statement saying they welcomed with reservations the decision taken by the Department of Education and Training to remove Mr R T Venter, former principal of Ibhongo High School. They, however, saw his immediate removal from the school as victory.

Ibhongo High re-

sumed classes yesterday after the announcement that Mr Venter would no longer be the principal. But several classrooms were empty as most were at the St Hilda's Church meeting. Many said they would attend classes today.

Meanwhile at Progress Senior Secondary School in Klipspruit students decided to boycott classes again until the two black teachers who had earlier been dismissed were reinstated.

This is the second time within a week they have marched out of classes in protest.

The **SOWETAN** learnt that at about 1.15pm the principal of the school, Mr Piet le Roux sounded the siren and dismissed classes.

When reporters arrived on the scene students were scattered all over and there were heavy fumes of tearsmoke in the air. As reporters left two Security Police cars followed and stopped them.

The cars were searched, notebooks read and police also took personal particulars of staff members.

Three of the reporters were allowed to leave and one was taken to Protea where he was questioned by a Major Schoeman, who blamed The **SOWETAN** for the unrests in Soweto schools.

Sowetan 21/7/83

251

SA security police involved in arrest?

D. P. S. / ATC / 21/7/83

PORT ELIZABETH — Security Police yesterday confirmed that two South African security policemen were "giving assistance" to the Ciskeian Government at the time of and during the round-up of Lieutenant-General Charles Sebe and other high-ranking officers — in spite of a denial by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, that any South African police were involved

Speaking from Pretoria late yesterday afternoon, the newly-appointed head of the Security Police, Major-General F Steenkamp, confirmed that two security policemen were working in Ciskei at the request of that country's government

"They (the Ciskeian Government) required assistance from us and

these men who are experts on certain matters are giving assistance to them," he said

On Tuesday night, in response to questions relayed to him through his private secretary — Mr Le Grange denied any South African police involvement in Ciskei dismissing such suggestions as "nonsense, because Ciskei is an independent state"

Reporters on the scene where General Sebe was arrested on Tuesday saw two white men in a Transvaal car among the party who carried out the arrest

A former South African detainee who was also at the scene pointed out the men as being South African security policemen

Asked whether the two security men working in Ciskei were in fact pre-

sent when General Sebe was arrested, General Steenkamp replied "I cannot comment on that"

Earlier yesterday, a report which quoted a police spokesman as saying that two members of the SAP had been invited to the Ciskei by the government of that country but had not been involved "in any way" with the arrest of Lieutenant-General Sebe or Major-General Tailefer Minnaar, was put to the minister personally

Mr Le Grange refused to react to a statement which he had not made himself and stood by his earlier denial of SAP involvement by simply saying "I have made a statement and that appeared in a newspaper this morning"

His earlier reaction to the questions on

whether the South African Police were involved in General Sebe's arrest or whether there had been any aid or assistance coming from the SAP in Ciskei in recent days, was simply that "South African Police were not involved at all"

It was later established through contact with the minister's private secretary, Major D J A. Crafford, that Lieutenant-Colonel Leon Mellite of the Police Directorate of Public Relations had spoken of the Ciskeian invitation to the SAP

When asked to explain why Mr Le Grange had denied any South African involvement, Major Crafford asked that all further inquiries be directed to the head of the Security Police, General Steenkamp — DDC

Other factors affecting poverty are bad governments. ~~and lack of~~ and lack of foreign aid. ~~Foreign aid is what~~ The rich people of rich countries give to the poor people of poor countries. If western countries were to give another two percent of their G.N.P. to third world countries they ~~can~~ could overcome the vicious circle of poverty.

Three films "Future shock" from Alan Toppers book, "10ky, 51st Volcano" and the San Francisco pollution problem show us what modern technology and ever increasing economic growth is doing to us. Man is moving to what the car create devaluating social and environmental problems. Pollution is wrecking the true beauty of the world and is becoming an ever increasing cost to economic growth.

Top SA Police in Ciskei talks

D. DISPATCH

22/7/83

251

EAST LONDON — South Africa's top two policemen made an unannounced call on President Lennox Sebe yesterday.

The Commissioner of Police, General Johan Coetzee, and the head of the Security Police, Major-General F. Steenkamp, met with President Sebe, members of his cabinet and Ciskei police chiefs.

Approached for comment last night, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Ronge, said the visit was not "directly connected" with current events in Ciskei.

He described the visit as "routine" and partly a "goodwill" call on the part of the newly-appointed General Coetzee.

"The meeting did not take place at the request of Ciskei and does not have any direct connection with developments in Ciskei," said Mr Le Ronge.

He added "We are naturally aware of rumours in Ciskei but will not interfere in the internal affairs of an independent country."

The visit came a day

after General Steenkamp confirmed that two South African security policemen had given assistance to Ciskei during the arrest of the former Commander-in-Chief of Ciskei State Security, Lieutenant-General Charles Sebe.

He said the two security men were working in Ciskei at the request of that country's government.

"They (the Ciskei Government) required assistance from us and these men who are experts on certain matters are giving assistance to them," said General Steenkamp.

The two generals yesterday had lunch with President Sebe, members of his cabinet and Ciskei's police chiefs at a Bisho hotel.

South Africa's Ambassador to Ciskei, Mr Mathys Botha, and the head of the security police in King William's Town, Captain L. Nel, also attended the luncheon — DDR

See also page 9

MR LE GRANGE
visit "routine"

Curb citizen's arrest power, says expert

251 3
E. Post 22/7/83

By LESLEY LAMBERT

"LEGISLATION should remove the far-ranging and dangerous powers of citizen arrest, use of force and killing," said Mr Derek Blumberg, a legal expert, at yesterday's Port Elizabeth Chamber of Commerce seminar on security awareness and its legal implications

Mr Blumberg said in a lecture on the rights of businessmen to arrest members of the public that, according to the Criminal Procedure Act, a citizen was authorised to kill an offender if he resisted arrest or could not be arrested by any means other than killing

He said that in 1976 167 people had been killed by police under this section of the Act

According to Section 42 of the Criminal Procedure Act of 1957, a citizen can arrest without a warrant

- Anybody who commits or is suspected of committing a Schedule One offence, including crimes ranging from treason and murder to sexual assaults, theft and fraud

- Anybody believed to be escaping arrest after committing an offence

- Anybody engaged in a fray

- Trespassers

He warned citizens to be careful of their power to arrest in the case of less clear-cut crimes because an unlawfully arrested person could lay a charge against the arrester

He said any citizen between 16 and 60, when called upon to assist in an arrest was obliged to do so. Refusal could mean a penalty of R100 or three months' imprisonment

Once arrested, a charge had to be laid within 48 hours unless the offender was released or further detained

Section 49 said a citizen may use force where the offender could not be arrested or tried to escape

He said factors necessary for the use of self-defence included an imminent and unlawful attack, defence directed at the offender and reasonable means of defence

He said owners of dogs which had attacked someone were liable if the dog had been provoked and if the injured party was lawfully on the premises

Mr Anton Fourie, manager of the Barclays National Bank legal department, discussed cheque and credit card frauds

He said certain provisions were built into the Bills of Exchange Act to protect the customer as well as the bank

He said it often happened that when a cheque was stolen and debited to the drawer's account, the true owner tried to claim full refund from either the collecting or the drawee bank

"In view of the protection offered to banks under the section or court decisions, the true owner will probably suffer the loss himself"

JUST

Police accused after man dies

UMTATA — The defence counsel for three Transkei policemen appearing in the Transkei Supreme Court on a charge of killing a murder suspect during interrogation said the accused were caught up in a chaotic situation involving over 100 other policemen.

Mr Peter Rowan, for the defence, said on Thursday the three accused were used as scapegoats for the events that took place in the Idutywa police station last year.

Evidence in court showed that 15 to 20 policemen took part in the interrogation of four suspects, who were allegedly assaulted with sjamboks, resulting in the death of one man.

Mr Adolphus Tetyana died from sepsis and shock on March 15, 1982, five days after the assault. Medical evidence showed he had received 53 blows on his buttocks and thighs.

The accused are Constable Godfrey Nceba Magaxeni, 31, Constable Lennox Lizo Nongogo, 25, and Sergeant Desnon Vusumzi Mgugudo, 26.

They are alleged to have caused the death of Mr Tetyana and are also charged with three counts of assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm.

Mr Rowan said there were a number of officers in the background giving contradictory instructions and all this contributed to a chaotic situation.

Asking for their acquittal, on the culpable homicide count, he said the deceased had not died as a direct result of the whipping, but from sepsis and shock — Sapa

Police claim is 'hard to prove'

Political Reporter
A POLICE spokesman has said it was "extremely difficult" to prove the accusation made at a Press conference that two journalists stirred up unrest at Soweto schools this week.

And one of the journalists, Mono Badela, dismissed the accusation as "absolute rubbish" and challenged the police to prove it in court.

A police spokesman, Major H Heyns, yesterday refused to answer questions on the matter, saying the questions should have been asked at the police Press conference earlier this week.

He said the matter was still being investigated and the matter would be referred

to the Attorney-General Brigadier DJ Jacobs. Divisional Commissioner of Police for Soweto, said at the Press conference that two journalists from the Sowetan newspaper had told students to throw stones at the police.

Mr Joe Latagomo, editor of the 'Sowetan', yesterday dismissed the charge as "ridiculous" and an attempt "to shift the blame". He said in a statement that he objected strongly to suggestions that journalists and photographers stirred up unrest.

"We would be irresponsible if we were to seek a confrontation situation merely for the sake of a 'good story'. We are just as concerned as every responsible parent

over the education of children," he said.

He said he had written a letter of protest to the Commissioner of Police but would not comment on whether the newspaper or the journalists were planning legal action.

Mr Badela said that if the police had a case against him, they should prove their allegations in court.

"They must not look for scapegoats. The cause of the problem is not the journalists. It is the system of education which causes the resentment," he said.

Col Chris Coetzee requested newspapers not to send reporters to Soweto yesterday.

Stone knocks out bus driver

MDANTSANE — A Ciskei Transport Corporation (CTC) bus left Qumza Highway and hit a light pole after its driver was knocked unconscious by a stone thrown through the windscreen

Mr Granger Melane was treated for a head wound and discharged from Cecilia Makiwane hospital, according to the CTC's managing director, Mr Hans Kaiser

Mr Kaiser said there was only one passenger in the bus, who was unhurt

The bus was one of 50 which have been stoned during the week-long boycott of CTC transport prompted by an 11 per cent fare increase

Damage to the vehicle was estimated at R1 000

Mr Kaiser said the driver had been hit by a stone thrown through the windscreen as he was travelling back to the Reeston depot on Wednesday night

The stone hit Mr Melane on the side of the head, Mr Kaiser said. The bus left the road and hit a pole near Yako's Motors

● The Divisional Commissioner of the South African Police, Brigadier Jim Bekker, said yesterday the stoning of CTC buses was on the wane

No stonings were reported to the SAP yesterday, the brigadier said, and "things seem to be quietening down"

Mr Kaiser agreed that the bus boycott seemed to be "levelling off"

Stoning was on the decrease, he said, and the use of buses was the same as on Thursday — DDR

Commuters allege police assaults

EAST LONDON — Mdantsane commuters have accused the Ciskeian Police of sjamboking people who were stopped at roadblocks during the boycott of Ciskei Transport Corporation (CTC) buses this week

Ciskei's two top policemen, Brigadier L Madolo and Colonel M Makuzeni, both refused to comment on the accusations, and referred inquiries to the Minister of Justice Mr T Takane

A committee formed to oppose recent CTC bus fare increases, the Community Committee — yesterday appealed to

the police to "exercise restraint" in dealing with commuters

A spokesman for the committee, Mr M Mamunye, said the police should be "restrained" from dealing with people who chose to use private transport rather than travel on CTC buses

His accusations of assault were backed by several people who contacted the Daily Dispatch yesterday to protest against the police action.

Mr Mapunye said commuters had been ordered out of cars, taxis and company vehicles after being stopped at

roadblocks, searched and then "sjamboked without provocation"

"Women were also sjamboked ruthlessly," Mr Mapunye said

"We strongly believe this measure of violence used by the Ciskei Police is uncalled for and will only aggravate the already serious situation"

Mr Mapunye said people accepted that the police were on duty to guard property "but not to assault and harass innocent commuters travelling to and from Mdantsane"

He appealed to the police to "exercise res-

traint to avoid more serious trouble"

Mr Mapunye's accusations were backed by several people, including Mr Desmond Managaza, who said he had been ordered out of a taxi at Mdantsane and beaten by Ciskeian policemen

"Policemen ordered the taxi driver to stop as we entered Mdantsane and told us all to get out. As we did so, they started hitting us with sjamboks and truncheons," Mr Managaza said

"They made us squat in the road and told us to use the buses, not taxis,

and then hit us again and again"

Mr Managaza said there were "more than 20 people" in the road at the time, and that the police had repeatedly told them to "stay out of taxis"

A salesman, Mr B M Mlindazwe, said he was also beaten by Ciskeian police after being "pulled out of a taxi" at a Mdantsane road block

He said he and others in the taxi were ordered out and told to stand in a queue. They were surrounded by policemen and then assaulted, he said

Mr Mlindazwe said

they had been asked by the policemen why they boycotted buses as it meant paying more to travel by taxi

During the attack, Mr Mlindazwe said, he lost his briefcase and his jacket was torn. Mr Mlindazwe said he had reported the incident to the police

Ciskei's Commissioner of Police Brigadier Madolo and security chief, Colonel Makuzeni, both referred inquiries to Mr Takane

Repeated attempts to contact Mr Takane were unsuccessful, and he did not respond to messages left with his secretary — DDR

DAILY DISPATCH, SATURDAY, JULY 23, 1983

12



Mr Louis le Grange observing the two-minute silence following his unveiling of the bust of former State President C R 'Blackie' Swart outside the C R Swart Square police headquarters in Durban yesterday. The ceremony coincided with the first anniversary of Mr Swart's death

Le Grange ^{Mercury} was just a guest^{23/7/83}

Mercury Reporter

THE Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, was not responsible for invitations to those who attended his unveiling of a bust of former State President Mr C R Swart at police headquarters in Durban yesterday

He said in Pretoria after his return yesterday that a newspaper report that 'antagonism' between him and Opposition spokesmen on law and order had resulted in their not being invited to the unveiling as 'totally unfair'

'I was a guest there myself. I was asked to make a speech and unveil a monument. Now I am accused of unpleasantness and of having no manners

'I had nothing to do with who was invited'

A senior police spokesman at Port Natal Divisional Police Headquarters in Durban said yesterday that the minister had been an invited guest of honour and had had nothing to do with who had been invited

'Because of the limited space available in the vicinity of the bust where the ceremony took place and because of the wide spectrum of people that had to be invited only the Natal provincial leaders of political parties received invitations

'They were Mr Ray Swart of the PFP, the NP leader, Mr Owen Horwood, who could not attend but was represented by Mr Pierre Cronje, and Mr Vause Raw of the NRP,' the spokesman said

291
152

(651) (APSA) 24/7/83

Did SA warn 'Kei of a coup?

By PETER MALHERBE and BRIAN POTTINGER

SECRET letter that was reportedly sent to the South African Government by a source close to the Ciskei government could hold the key to this week's security upheaval and spate of detentions in the Ciskei.

The letter was allegedly presented to Ciskei's President, Chief Lennox Sebe, by the South African Minister of Foreign Affairs, Mr Pik Botha, after President Sebe's unexpected return from Israel.

The Department of Foreign Affairs has declined comment on the nature of the talks between the two governments, but sources within the department disclaim knowledge of any offer.

Subversion

Mr Botha was unavailable for comment yesterday. Mr Botha met President Sebe after his arrival at Jan Smuts Airport nine days ago.

It is widely believed in the Ciskei that swift South African intervention led to the uncovering of plans for a coup d'etat in Ciskei.

Although the Ciskei Government has refused to give details of events leading up to this week's detention of 14 highly-placed Ciskeians — including the former security chief, Lieutenant-General Charles Sebe, and other top security officers and members of the Sebe family — most factors point to a failed coup in the country.

The acting Commander-General of State Security in Ciskei, Brigadier Lulama Madolo, said in papers presented to the Ciskei Supreme Court on Friday that all detainees had been arrested under Section 2 and 3 of the National Security Act of 1982, which referred to terrorism, subversion and plotting to overthrow the State.

Speculation about South Africa's involvement in smashing coup plans rests on President Sebe's unscheduled meeting with Minister Botha and the presence of top members of the South African Police in the Ciskei this week.

The Vice-President of the Ciskei, the Rev W M Xaba, confirmed on Tuesday that the letter — which he said contained "much harmful and derogatory information" about Ciskei's President's Council — had been sent to the South African Government from a Ciskei source.

In an interview Mr Xaba said the document degraded the Ciskeian President and his Cabinet Ministers. He added, "The source is in Ciskei, but we do not know if it was only sent to the South African Government."

Confirmed

But on Friday, Mr Xaba denied knowledge of the contents of the document. "I know nothing about the letter, I only heard about it," he said.

The presence of members of the Security Branch of the SAP in Ciskei was confirmed this week by the head of the Security Branch, Major-General Frans Steenkamp.

Two white South African Security Branch members were in the party which detained the former-Ciskeian security chief, Gen Sebe, on Tuesday morning.

Routine

Two top South African police officers, Gen Steenkamp and the Commissioner of Police, General Johann Coetzee, made an unannounced visit to President Sebe on Thursday.

Gen Steenkamp said the two policemen who had assisted Ciskei during the arrest of Gen Sebe were working in Ciskei at the request of that country's government. "They required assistance from us and these men, who are experts on certain mat-

ters, are giving assistance to them."

South Africa's Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, confirmed Gen Steenkamp had visited President Sebe on Thursday.

Mr le Grange said the visit was not "directly connected with the current events in Ciskei".

He said the visit was "routine" and a "goodwill call" and did not take place at the request of Ciskei.

Mr le Grange said: "We are naturally aware of rumblings in Ciskei, but we will not interfere in the internal affairs of an independent country."

Speculation of a failed coup was fuelled by the confirmation that Gen Sebe and other detainees were being held under Ciskei's National Security Act.

Brig Madolo said in an affidavit to the Ciskei Supreme Court on Friday that he had ordered the arrest of the men, "because I had reason to believe that each of them had committed or intended to commit offences referred to in Sections 2 and 3 of the National Security Act of 1982".

He said the detainees were being held in terms of Section 26 of the Act and that the cases would be submitted to the Attorney-General.

Denied

The political futures of the Vice-President and the Minister of Transport was seen as shaky this week. The men, who were absent from a Cabinet meeting on Thursday, both have sons in detention.

But Ciskei's Minister of Justice, Mr D M Takane, denied that Mr Xaba had resigned or been suspended. He said that Mr Xaba was ill.

Mr Namba Sebe could not be contacted for comment. South African Foreign Af-

airs sources have also squashed speculation that President Sebe might have asked for South African military aid to suppress a threatened coup by his own security forces.

An agreement forged between South Africa and Ciskei at the time of independence allows for the deployment on request of each other's security force in the other's territory for the purposes of combating terrorism and internal disorder.



Chief Lennox Sebe meeting with members of the SAP

"The meeting did not take place at the request of Ciskei and does not have any direct connection with developments in Ciskei," said Mr Le Grange.

The two generals yesterday had lunch with President Sebe, members of his cabinet and Ciskei's police chiefs at a Bisho hotel.

South Africa's Ambassador to Ciskei, Mr Mathys Botha, and the head of the security police in King William's Town, Captain L Nel, also attended the luncheon — DDR

These men who are experts on certain matters are giving assistance to them," said General Steenkamp.

The two generals yesterday had lunch with President Sebe, members of his cabinet and Ciskei's police chiefs at a Bisho hotel.

South Africa's Ambassador to Ciskei, Mr Mathys Botha, and the head of the security police in King William's Town, Captain L Nel, also attended the luncheon — DDR

These men who are experts on certain matters are giving assistance to them," said General Steenkamp.

The two generals yesterday had lunch with President Sebe, members of his cabinet and Ciskei's police chiefs at a Bisho hotel.

A POLICE sergeant told the Um-tata Supreme Court he and another policeman had been instructed to do a "panel-beating" job on a murder suspect who later died.

Sergeant Mteteli Tshona was giving evidence this week for the defence in the case against three policemen charged with culpable homicide after the death of Mr Adolphus Tetyana, in police custody.

Constables Godfrey Nceba Magaxeni, 31, Lennox Lizo Mongogo, 25, and sergeant Desmond Mgugudo, 26, have pleaded not guilty to the charge

They allegedly assaulted Mr Tetyana

COPS TOLD: 'PANEL-BEAT PRISONER'

291
City Press

24/7/83

Court hears of suspect's sjambok death

with sjamboks and struck two of his brothers, Mr Hemming Tetyana and Mr Mziwebango Tetyana, and another man, Mr Mdeliseni Cyia, with Sjamboks, causing serious injuries

Const Nongogo told the court 15 policemen took turns to assault Mr Adolphus Tetyana. He denied taking part

In his evidence, sergeant Tshona said sergeant Mgugudo

also knew of the "panel-beating" instructions. Sergeant Mgugudo and two other policemen had gone to fetch the deceased from the Willowdale police station to bring him to the Idutywa Police

Station Under cross-examination, he said he knew the deceased would be assaulted at Idutywa and that the assault was unlawful

Sergeant Mgugudo said in his evidence that he saw Mr Tetyana seated on a bench "dripping with sweat and breathing heavily"

He said he had witnessed the assault on Mr Cyia

Wills

SPECIAL



WILLIAMS' LUXURY CIGARETTES

to
is
ver
y-
les
ty
tes
-B
ias
its
nd
50
day,
the
sa-
he
re-
the
re-
ice
op
to
ur-
th
sa-
ms

Minister is ordered to pay driver damages

Pretoria Correspondent

The Minister of Law and Order has been ordered by the Pretoria Supreme Court to pay R1 750 in damages to a company driver after a policeman's evidence was dismissed as "unimpressive" and "contradictory".

In his judgment yesterday Mr Justice S W McCreath said that Sergeant J P H du Plessis's evidence deserved criticism because of the contradictions in important aspects.

Mr Willem Boshiego instituted the claims for damages after he was arrested and detained on March 11 1981. Mr Boshiego claimed he was unlawfully arrested, and that he was detained and assaulted.

Mr Justice McCreath yesterday awarded him damages for the first two claims.

Mr Boshiego was driving a car to Bethlehem for his employer and was supposed to join a convoy in Vereeniging when he was arrested.

In his evidence he said a car had pulled up alongside him in Vereeniging, and a person dressed in plain clothes had ordered him to pull over. The street was deserted and it was midnight.

Mr Boshiego, who feared for his safety, had pulled away and attempted to evade his pursuers, but was forced to stop when a bullet hit a tyre.

Mr Boshiego said no charges were put to him until the following morning when he appeared in court. The charges involved were reckless and negligent driving, refusing to stop at the order of a police officer and driv-

ing through a red robot.

The dossier, however, went missing and the case was dropped.

Sergeant du Plessis, who was a constable at the time of the arrest, said he saw a car approaching his patrol van without registration plates. He later denied in cross-examination that he had said this.

Sergeant du Plessis said he tried to flag down the driver who ignored him and raced away.

During car chase he found it necessary to fire shots to stop the car.

A Mr Schoeman testified that he was also in the patrol van at the time. He was a former policeman who had stopped to chat with Sergeant du Plessis.

"The methods used by the claimant to get away from possible danger were reasonable.

He believed his right of freedom of movement in the road was placed in danger."

Mr Justice Mc Creath ordered that costs be awarded to Mr Boshiego.

Two policemen acquitted

Special Pretoria Correspondent *251*

22/7/83
A Pretoria Regional Court magistrate today found two policemen not guilty of attempting to murder a suspect during an investigation.

Mr Paul Looek (33), of Bergsig, Mountain View, Pretoria, and Mr Julius Schuld (26), of Cilliers Street, Sunnyside, Pretoria, previously pleaded not guilty to attempted murder, defeating the ends of justice, assault, malicious damage to property and theft.

During the trial, which lasted more than a week, the court was told the men had picked up a suspect in a murder case and taken him to the murder and robbery section for questioning.

The suspect, Mr Angelos Soupinas, told the court the policemen had tied him up, beaten him and shocked him and then stolen his watch and shoes.

The policemen denied this.

They said Mr Soupionas left their offices on foot on January 6 this year, and later that night they came across him at the Pretoria West police station. He appeared to be injured. They took him to H F Verwoerd Hospital.

The magistrate, Mr J A Venter, said this had been the deciding factor in his judgment — Mr Soupionas had mentioned to a number of policemen, including the head of the Murder and Robbery Squad, Colonel Fred King, that he had been robbed by blacks.

Mr Venter said the evidence showed that Mr Soupionas told Colonel King this on January 12, after he had laid charges against the policemen. The court could not accept Mr Soupionas's evidence beyond reasonable doubt.

Mr H Fourie prosecuted Mr J Els represented Mr Looek, and Mr J W Wessels represented Mr Schuld.

27/7/67 (25) 204
Probe continues

Mail Reporter

A POLICE spokesman yesterday told the Rand Daily Mail investigations following the death of a man at Protea Police Station in Soweto three weeks ago have not yet been completed

Mr Paris Molifi Malatji, 23, of Mofolo Central in Soweto, is alleged to have been shot dead after his arrest on July 4

His father, Mr Abram Malatji, said his family was told by police a day after the ar-

rest that his son had died in a shooting incident

A police spokesman said in Pretoria yesterday investigations were continuing. A docket would be sent to the Attorney-General soon after the probe was completed

He confirmed an unidentified policeman whose duties were suspended after Mr Malatji was allegedly shot dead was still under suspension

Mr Malatji senior has claimed his son was shot between the eyes apparently at close range

Two
S. A. P. (257)
found
not 28/7/83
guilty

PRETORIA—Two policemen were found not guilty in the Pretoria Regional Court yesterday of attempting to murder a suspect

Mr Paul Loock, 33, of Bergsig, Mountain View, Pretoria and Mr Julius Schuld, 26, of Cilliers Street, Sunnyside, Pretoria, previously pleaded not guilty to charges of attempted murder, defeating the ends of justice, assault, malicious damage to property and theft

During the trial, which lasted more than a week, the Court heard that the men had picked up a suspect in a murder case and taken him to murder and robbery section for questioning

The suspect, Mr Angelos Soupionas, told the Court the policemen had tied him up, beaten him and shocked him, then stolen his watch and shoes

Factor

The policemen denied this, saying Mr Soupionas left their offices on foot and it was later on that night of January 6 this year that they came across him at Pretoria West Police Station

They said he appeared to have been injured and they took him to the H F Verwoerd Hospital

The magistrate, Mr J A Venter, said that this was the deciding factor in this judgment.

He pointed out that Mr Soupionas had mentioned to a number of police, including the head of Murder and Robbery, Col. Fred King, that he had been robbed by blacks

Mr Venter said that from evidence it was shown that Mr Soupionas told this to Col King on January 12, after he had laid a charge against the policemen

Therefore, Mr Venter said, the Court could not accept Mr Soupionas's evidence beyond reasonable doubt and had to accept the evidence of the defence. — (Sapa)

'Police' ⁵¹ 'not to ¹⁰⁰⁴ blame' ^{28/7/82}

TWO policemen were acquitted in the Pretoria Regional Court yesterday on a charge of attempting to murder a suspect during an investigation

Mr Paul Loock, 33, of Bergsig, Mountain View, Pretoria, and Mr Julius Schuld, 26, of Cilliers Street, Sunnyside, Pretoria, previously pleaded not guilty to charges of attempted murder, defeating the ends of justice, assault, malicious damage to property and theft

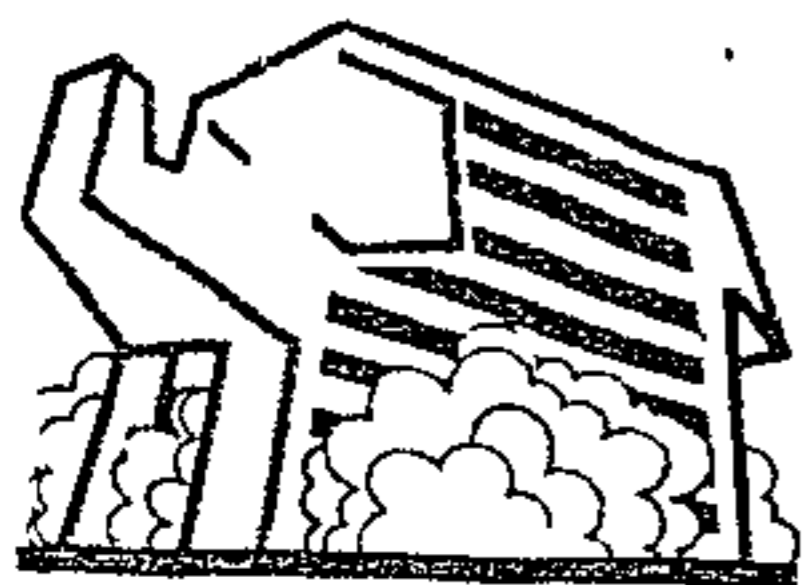
During the trial which lasted more than a week, the court heard that the men had picked up a suspect, Mr Angelos Soupionas, in a murder case and taken him to the murder and robbery section for questioning

Mr Soupionas told the court the policemen had tied him up, beaten and shocked him, and then stolen his watch and shoes

The policemen denied this, saying Mr Soupionas left their offices on foot on January 6 this year. Later that night they came across him at Pretoria West police station. They said he appeared to have been injured

The magistrate, Mr J A Venter, said Mr Soupionas had said to a number of policemen that he had been robbed by blacks. — Sapa

andis 'hobo hotel' use with a bang



The end of Johannesburg's white elephant

motorists stranded for hours and even days without their vehicles

The garage eventually closed down in 1978 because of the many breakdowns and the temperamental behaviour of the machinery used to hoist cars from the ground floor to the parking tiers

The garage was deserted

and has since become a 'hobo hotel' and haunt of vagrants

"I don't know where all the hobos living in the garage will go to, but I suppose they will just move to another derelict building in the city — if there are any left," said Mrs Molly Kopel, Progressive Federal Party Councillor for the central city area

"I would certainly hope that they are out by Sunday," she said

Mrs Kopel said she had to admit a certain "weakness" for hobos

"They add colour to the city and are basically harmless people. All the hobos I have seen in Johannesburg seem to be old or ageing, and I think they are the last of a breed of people who live a life of incredible freedom"

2 police officers cleared in court

25) 20M 28/7/83 Pretoria Bureau

TWO members of the Pretoria Murder and Robbery Squad were acquitted in the Pretoria Regional Court yesterday on charges of attempted murder, defeating the ends of justice and theft. Lieutenant Paul Looock 33 and Warrant-Officer Julius Schuld 26, pleaded not guilty before Mr J Venter

They were charged with attempting to kill a Pretoria mechanic, Mr Angelos Soupianos, by assaulting him, and with stealing his shoes and a watch on January 6 this year

They were also accused of suggesting to Constable P L Lazarus that Mr Soupianos had been robbed by blacks of his shoes and watch

The court heard that the two policemen took Mr Soupianos for questioning to the offices of the Murder and Robbery Squad and later released him

Mr Soupianos claimed he was assaulted by Lieut Looock and W/O Schuld while they questioned him about the death of his brother

Mr Soupianos was later found at the Pretoria West police station where he reported that he had been robbed by blacks at the showgrounds

The court also heard that he had told a doctor at the H F Verwoerd Hospital that he had been robbed and assaulted by blacks

The two policemen were also acquitted of assaulting Mrs Paulina van Vuuren after allegedly asking her to "play some music" last September

Attorney referred for observation

CAPE TOWN — A Rondebosch attorney who allegedly placed a wad of newspaper cuttings on the grave of the father of another attorney to "harass him" was referred for observation at Valkenberg Hospital by Mr Justice Baker yesterday

Mr J I Simon said in papers before the Supreme Court that problems between himself and Mr Roger Jeffrey Asherson of Rondebosch, began when divorce proceedings were brought against Mr Asherson by Mr Simon and Mrs J H M Traverso an advocate

"As a result of the action, Mr Asherson conceived an intense dislike of Mrs Traverso and myself, against whom he commenced a campaign of harassment and annoyance," Mr Simon said

Mr Justice Fagan restrained Mr Asherson on September 30 last year from in-

terfering or communicating with Mr Simon Mrs Traverso and their families

On October 22 the Judge President Mr Justice Munnik, staying an order to sentence M. Asherson to a 12 months jail for contempt of court on condition he respect Mr Justice Fagan's decision

In his affidavit Mr Simon said Mr Asherson had a pre-occupation with death, funerals and graves often in direct relation to members of my family and me

On March 6, Mr Simon visited the Jewish Cemetery at Pinelands to attend the consecration of a tombstone. He then visited his father's grave

"On it I found an envelope which contained a thick wad of newspaper cuttings each of which contained the word 'Simons' either as the name of a person or a place" he said

Cape climbers eye the Eiger

Mail Correspondent

CAPE TOWN — Two young Cape Town rock climbers plan to scale three of the six major European north rock faces — the Matterhorn, Eiger and Walker Spur — early next year

Richard Hess, 23, and Mark Peers, who won a sponsored endurance competition in Sun City at the weekend, hope to become the first mountaineers ever to scale the three faces during the European winter

Their friend Greg Lacey of Newlands, fell 150 metres to his death from a peak near Chamonix, France, on Satur-

day Greg and his partner, Chris Lomax, who was not injured in the accident, had planned to make an attempt on the notoriously-difficult Eiger north wall during their trip

The route has claimed 43 lives since the first attempt was made on it in 1935

"We can't let Greg's death affect our plans," Richard said yesterday

"We know of the dangers of Alpine climbing. We know one or both of us may not come back alive, but the Eiger, especially, presents a real challenge," he said

hes and worries over Ling-Ling

last Thursday, had acute pre-natal bronchopneumonia

He said microscopic examinations of the cub's lung tissue showed that the infection became intense about two days before the panda was born

There is some concern Ling-Ling may have it, but she has shown no signs yet,

Mr Morgan said, adding that the 13-year-old panda is being watched closely for symptoms

Tests cannot be done without anaesthetising the animal, he said "In zoos, it is a very careful decision based on whether the anaesthetising is more dangerous than the disease"

Ling-Ling has shown no ill effects of the birth, but continues to display maternal instincts by cradling apples

The panda cub, which died cradled in its mother's arms, was the first born in the United States. Zoo officials are hopeful that Ling-Ling will conceive again next spring — Sapa

h to appear in nude

ident own women are attack for south-uty contest title, of women from

this year, and Cape Town," says Solly Chesno, one wealthy men each year "Usual Witwatersrand we have had

Chesno said

He said South Africans should be given a chance to see women nude, and said the contest "packs them in" year after year

"Mostly the girls are cabaret dancers or photographic models, with the occasional housewife as well. It runs over two nights, Friday and Saturday, and gets a full house every time"

The women would wear nothing but their high heels, some glitter and a little number on the side

The competition was in three sections — first bikinis, then topless, and then the finale,

MATTER OF FACT

TO CORRECT specific errors of fact, write to the Editor at P O Box 1138, Johannesburg, or telephone the Editor's secretary at 710-9111 between 9am and 5pm on weekdays

If you have broader complaints about the Rand Daily Mail these can be taken up with the Mail Ombudsman, James McClurg c/o the Edit

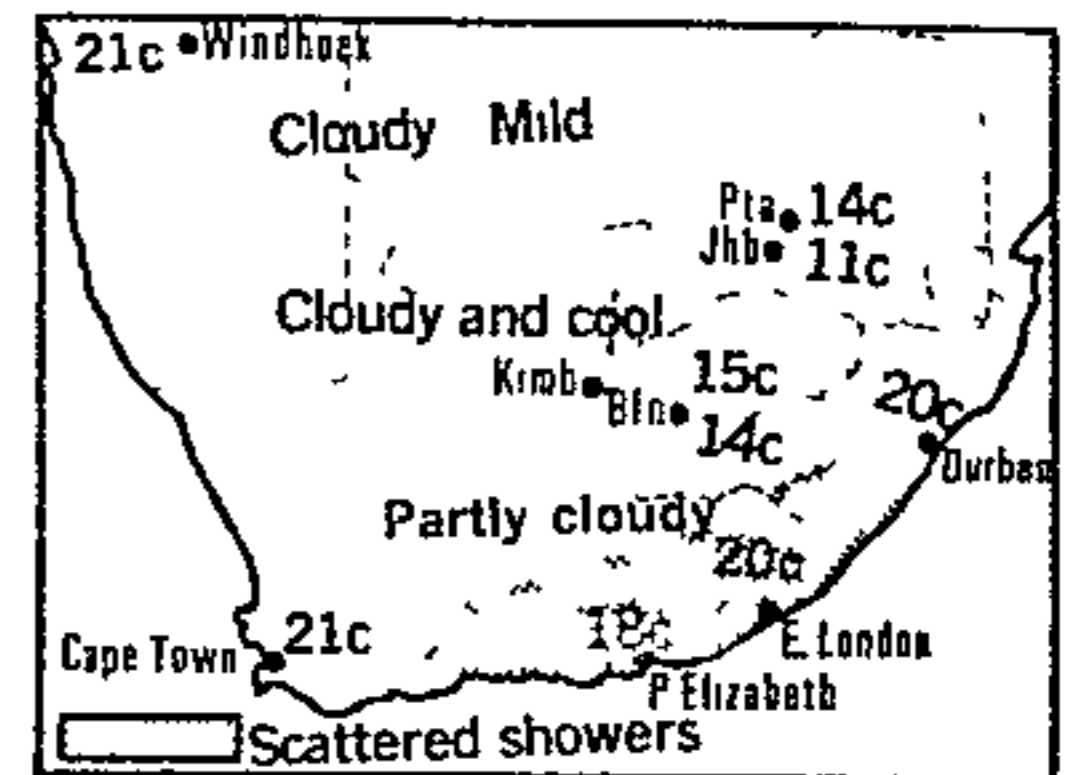
Weather Mail

THE Weather Bureau's forecast summary for today —
 TRANSVAAL Fine to partly cloudy and cold but cloudy and very cold in the morning over the highveld. It will become cloudy and colder over the lowveld later.
 FREE STATE and Cape north of the Orange — Fine to partly cloudy and cold but very cold in the morning over the OFS. Low cloud and fog patches will occur over the east and north-eastern OFS in the morning. It will become somewhat warmer over Gordonia.
 CAPE south of the Orange — Cloudy and cold over the south and eastern parts with light rain in places, clearing partially during the day. Mild conditions expected over the west and south-western parts.
 NATAL — Cloudy and cold with occasional light rain.
 SWA — Fine and mild but warm in the north. Fog patches will occur along the northern parts of the coast where it will be cool while bergwinds will occur over the southern parts.
 BOTSWANA — Fine and mild but warm in the north — Sapa

TEMPERATURES ARE CELSIUS MAXIMUMS EXPECTED FOR EACH CITY

Rand Daily Mail Weather Station

WEDNESDAY
 July 27, 1983
 Temperatures
 09h00 14h00 21h00
 6°C 9°C 8°C
 Humidity
 86% 72% 86%
 Max temp 10°C
 Min temp 4°C
 Rain 24 hours to 20h00
 Nil
 Sunset today 17h39
 Sunrise tomorrow 06h49



SOUTH AFRICA YESTERDAY

Temperatures at 14h00			
	°C		°C
Bloemfontein	13	Jan Smuts	10
Cape Town	19	Nelspruit	24
Durban	21	Pietersburg	19
East London	19	Port Elizabeth	17
		Potchefstroom	09
		Pretoria	14
		Skukuza	27
		Standerton	11

SOUTH AFRICA Hottest at 14h00 Skukuza 27°C Coldest at 08h00 Underberg -3°C
 TRANSVAAL Hottest at 14h00 Skukuza 27°C Coldest at 08h00 Lydenberg 0°C

THE WORLD YESTERDAY

	Min °C	Max °C	Weather		Min °C	Max °C	Weather
Amsterdam	19	24	Cloudy	Miami	28	34	Clear
Berlin	19	33	Cloudy	Montreal	15	28	Clear
Brussels	17	28	Clear	Moscow	15	18	Rain
Buenos Aires	8	13	Cloudy	New York	20	31	Clear
Chicago	19	29	Clear	Paris	21	31	Cloudy
Hong Kong	26	29	Cloudy	Rio de Janeiro	15	26	Cloudy
Jerusalem	17	31	Clear	San Francisco	12	21	Clear
London	19	28	Clear	Stockholm	15	27	Clear
Los Angeles	18	29	Clear	Tokyo	24	33	Clear
Madrid	18	31	Clear	Toronto	20	28	Clear

WHY PAY MORE?
RATES FROM
 R9 00 PER DAY — 17 DAYS

27 30/7/83

Man guilty in 'enema' Mercury death trial

Court Reporter

A PRISONER at the Scottburgh Police Station cells was instructed to kneel in the station courtyard with his trousers down while a policeman forced a hosepipe up his anus. The tap was then turned on full force

Only when the prisoner screamed in agony did an onlooking sergeant order the policeman to stop what he was doing.

The prisoner died hours later from a ruptured large intestine, complicated by peritonitis

The death of Mpolombo Mhlanga in September last year resulted in three men being charged with culpable homicide

The policeman who administered the 'enema', Edward Gumbi, 25, was convicted on June 16 this year and sentenced to two years' imprisonment, with one year suspended for three years

The two other accused, Alois Mjilo, 37, and Sgt Vennektas Naidoo, 27, appeared in the Scottburgh Magistrate's Court yesterday before Mr M P Tomlinson

The Court heard how Alois Mjilo, a prisoner, had reported to the policemen that his money had been stolen.

Gumbi suspected Mhlanga had stolen the money and hidden it in his anus. He led Mhlanga into the courtyard and told him to down and pull down his trousers

Bad

He forced a hosepipe up the prisoner's anus and then instructed Mjilo to turn the tap on, which he did. Gumbi told him to turn it on full force and the prisoner began screaming

The Court heard that Sgt Naidoo, who was at the scene, ordered him to stop what he was doing

Later that afternoon Mhlanga died

In the postmortem, Prof J P Nel found the cause of death to be a ruptured large intestine and peritonitis caused by the hosepipe and the force

The stolen R20 was also recovered in the postmortem

The second accused, Sgt Naidoo, was acquitted on the charge

The Court found him not guilty as he could not clearly see what was taking place, and because he put a stop to it immediately when he heard the prisoner screaming

The first accused, Mjilo, was found guilty and sentenced to six months' in jail, suspended for three years

The Magistrate said his crime was in turning the tap on and opening it more when ordered to by Gumbi